This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

**Usage guidelines**

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

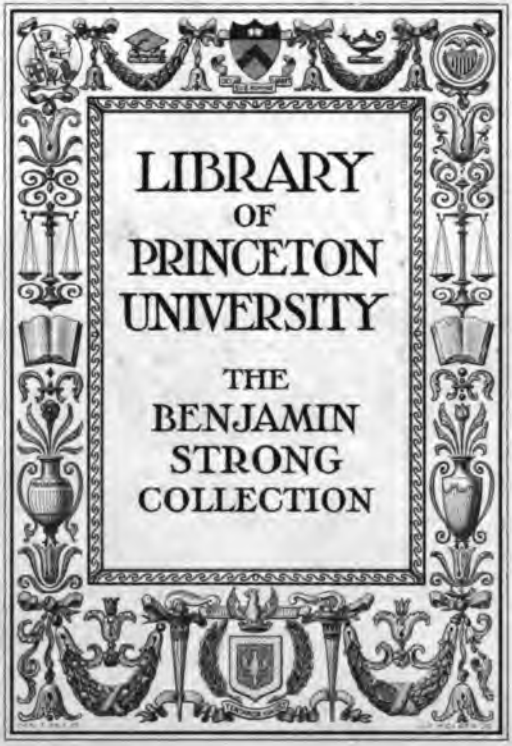
**About Google Book Search**

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

Princeton University Library
32101 063969966

Digitized by Google

1913
.674




Digitized by Google
ANGUS & ROBERTSON,
89 CASTLEREAGH ST., SYDNEY
BETWEEN KING & MARKET STS.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

# WEALTH AND PROGRESS

OF

# NEW SOUTH WALES.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

THE

# WEALTH AND PROGRESS

OF

# NEW SOUTH WALES. Statist. of.

Official year book of N.S.W.

## 1887-88.

BY

T. A. COGHLAN, A.M., INST. C.E.,
GOVERNMENT STATISTICIAN.

SECOND ISSUE.

Sydney:
CHARLES POTTER, GOVERNMENT PRINTER, PHILLIP-STREET.
GEORGE ROBERTSON AND CO., 361 GEORGE-STREET.
1888.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

# PREFACE.

ON the 26th January of the present year Australasia completed its first hundred years, as part of the civilised world. Viewed from the standpoint whence history is usually written, its record will appear singularly uneventful, being marked by none of those disturbing elements, which so often accompany the building up of nations, and which the historian delights to chronicle. The history of this continent is comprised almost entirely in that of its industrial progress. Twenty-five years after Captain Phillip planted the British flag on the slopes of Sydney Cove, the wealth of Australasia had reached one million sterling, in 1837 it had increased to twenty-six millions, in 1862 to one hundred and eighty-one millions, and in 1887 to one thousand and fifteen millions, reckoning only the private wealth of the people. The ratio of progress thus exhibited, is probably greater than that of any other people during the first century of their national life.

The career of New South Wales, first-born of the Colonies, has not been so marvellous as that of some of her sisters, but her progress has on the whole been more uniform, so that to-day she holds the pride of place as the richest and most populous of the Australasian group—a pre-eminence due not so much to the longer period of her colonization as to the variety of her resources and the enterprise of her children. To one possessing much, shall much be given; and to wealth of mines, of fertile lands and of pastures, Nature's gifts to her people, have been added peaceful days and perfect liberty. To illustrate the wealth and trace the progress of the Colony is the aim of this volume, and it is believed that no unfaithful or overdrawn picture of either has been given.

*Sydney, 1st August,* 1888.

(RECAP)
1913
.674
1887/88
704932
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

# CONTENTS.


| | Page |
|---|---|
| Historical Sketch ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 1 |
| Limits and Area ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 34 |
| Physical Configuration ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 36 |
| Climate ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 56 |
| Geological Formation ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 61 |
| Mines and Minerals... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 66 |
| Vegetation ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 104 |
| Fauna... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 119 |
| Commerce and Shipping ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 128 |
| Land and Agriculture ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 198 |
| Stock ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 260 |
| Food Supply ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 298 |
| Population and Vital Statistics .. ... ... ... ... ... ... | 306 |
| Employment ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 386 |
| Internal Communication ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 416 |
| Law and Crime ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 457 |
| Constitution ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 487 |
| Finance and Public Wealth ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 507 |
| Instruction, Science, and Religion ... ... ... ... ... ... | 577 |
| Defence ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 615 |
| Local Government ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 622 |
| Social Condition and Charities ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 643 |
| Statistical View of the Progress of New South Wales... ... ... ... | 657 |
| General Index ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... | 659 |

Map of New South Wales ... ... ... ... ... *facing page* 658


Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

# PART I.

## Historical Sketch of the Colony prior to Responsible Government.

THE Columbus of Australia was undoubtedly Don Pedro Fernandez de Quiros, a Spanish nobleman and navigator, who sailed in 1606 from Lima, in Peru, for the express purpose of discovering a southern continent, in the existence of which he had repeatedly expressed his confident belief. Like Columbus, he failed to sight the main land, but having succeeded in reaching a coast that stretched for a great distance north and south, he mistook it for the continent in search of which he had come, and named the land Australia del Espiritu Santo. This was one of the islands of the New Hebrides group, still known as Espiritu Santo. Sickness and discontent led to a mutiny on De Quiros' vessel, the sailors insisting so vehemently on returning to Peru, that the Admiral was forced to abandon the further prosecution of his discoveries. In company with De Quiros was Luiz Vaez de Torres, in command of another ship, named the Almirante, who after parting company with De Quiros, discovered that Espiritu Santo was only an island. Torres, being afterwards forced to bear up for the Phillipines for the purpose of refitting, discovered and sailed through the strait which now bears his name, and even sighted Cape York, which he supposed to be only another of the many small islands abounding in the neighbourhood. Early Discoverers.

About the same time the Dutch sent out an expedition from Bantam in a small vessel called the Duyfhen, which discovered the Gulf of Carpentaria. Some of the crew landed, and are believed to have been the first Europeans who trod the shore of Australia. Being attacked by the natives they were forced to abandon any attempt to explore the country; and after naming the place Cape Keerweer, or Turn-again, they departed, apparently Dutch explorers.



Digitized by Google

in total ignorance of the fact that they had landed on the northern shore of a great continent. Other Dutch adventurers discovered, during the following twenty years, various parts of the coast. Dirk Hartog landed on the island now bearing his name, in 1616. Jan Carstens, in command of the yachts Pera and Arnheim, sailed along the northern shores, for a long time called Arnheim's land, in 1623. About the same time another Dutchman, Captain Edel, explored the greater part of the western coast. In 1622 a Dutch vessel, the Leeuwin, coasted along the south-west shore, from the cape which has been named after her, to King George's Sound; and in 1627 Peter Nuyts discovered the Great Australian Bight. Other Dutch explorers were Pelsart, who was shipwrecked on Houtman's Abrolhos in 1629, and Tasman, the discoverer of Tasmania and New Zealand.

Dampier's expedition.

Dampier, an English buccaneer and discoverer, also explored the west coast, from Shark Bay to Dampier's Archipelago, and the north-west coast, as far as Roebuck Bay, a distance of about nine hundred miles. This was in 1699, and he appears to have landed in several places. On his return he published an account of what he had seen. He described the country as sterile in the extreme, and almost devoid of animals, the only one of any importance somewhat resembling a racoon, a strange creature, which used only its hind legs, and, instead of walking, advanced by great bounds, or leaps, of twelve or fifteen feet at a time. This is the first notice of the kangaroo which has reached us. Dampier also describes the aboriginal inhabitants of the north-west coast in terms the reverse of favourable, which, however, apply equally to the natives of New South Wales as first seen by Captain Cook. The mention of this last distinguished man brings the narrative to the period when the real history of New South Wales, and therewith that of Australia, begins.

Voyage of Captain Cook.

The great voyage of James Cook, in 1769-70, was primarily undertaken for the purpose of observing the transit of Venus, but his instructions also mention among its objects the making of

Digitized by Google

further geographical discoveries. The ship in which Cook sailed was a small vessel of 320 tons, carrying twenty-two guns. Originally built for service as a collier, she was selected for the use of the expedition on account of her unusually strong construction. This craft had been chosen by Cook himself, and was renamed the Endeavour, in allusion to the great work which her commander was setting out to achieve. Mr. Green was to conduct the astronomical observations, and Sir Joseph Banks and Dr. Solander were appointed botanists to the expedition. After successfully observing the Transit from the island of Tahiti, or Otaheite, as Cook wrote it, the Endeavour's head was turned south, and then north-west, beating about the Pacific in search of the eastern coast of the great continent, whose western shores had been so long known to the Dutch. After circumnavigating, and minutely surveying New Zealand, Cook stood due west, and in three weeks sighted the cliffs of New Holland, as Australia was then called.

The Endeavour.

The first important point observed was Cape Howe, which was so named by Cook. After passing and naming Mount Dromedary, the Pigeon House, Point Upright, and Cape St. George, on the 28th April, 1770, Botany Bay was discovered, which, as it apppeared to offer a suitable anchorage, the Endeavour entered, and dropped anchor. The ship brought-to opposite a group of natives, who were cooking over a fire. Cook and his crew, unacquainted with the character of the Australian aborigines, were not a little astonished that these natives took no notice of them or their proceedings. Even the splash of the anchor in the water and the noise of the cable running out through the hawse-hole in no way disturbed them at their occupation, or caused them to evince the slightest curiosity. But as the captain of the Endeavour ordered out the pinnace and prepared to land, the natives threw off their nonchalance; for on the boat approaching the shore two men, each armed with a bundle of spears, presented themselves on a projecting rock and made threatening signs to the strangers. It is interesting to note that the ingenious "wommera," or throwing stick, which is peculiar

Cook anchors in Botany Bay.

Digitized by Google

to Australia, was first observed on this occasion. As these men were evidently determined to oppose any attempt at landing, a musket was discharged between them, in the hope that they would be frightened by the noise, but it produced no effect beyond causing one of them to drop his bundle of spears, of which, however, he immediately re-possessed himself, and the two natives still preserved the same menacing attitude. One of them at last cast a stone towards the boat, which earned him a charge of small shot in the leg. Nothing daunted, the two men ran back into the bush, and presently returned furnished with shields made of bark, with which to protect themselves from the firearms of the crew. The intrepidity of these men is certainly worthy of passing notice. Unlike the American Indians, who supposed Columbus and his crew to be supernatural beings, and their ships in some way endowed with life, and who were thrown into convulsions of terror by the first discharge of firearms which they witnessed, these Australians were neither excited to wonder by the ship nor overawed by the superior number or unknown weapons of the strangers. Cook examined the bay in the pinnace, and landed several times; but by no endeavour could he induce the natives to hold any friendly communication with him. The well-known circumstance of the great variety of new plants here obtained, from which Botany Bay derives its name, should not be passed over. Before quitting the bay the ceremony was performed of hoisting the Union Jack, first on the south shore and then near the north head, thus taking formal possession of the territory for the British Crown.

Encounter with the Aborigines.

Discovery of Port Jackson

After leaving Botany Bay Cook sailed northward. He saw and named Port Jackson, but, for some unexplained reason, forebore to enter the finest natural harbour in Australia. Broken Bay was also seen, but the vessel did not come to an anchor till Moreton Bay was reached. Still sailing northward, and taking notes, as he proceeded, for a rough chart of the coast, Cook passed over 1,300 miles without any event happening worthy of being chronicled, till suddenly one night at 11 o'clock the water was found to shoal,

Digitized by Google

without any sign of breakers or land. While Cook was speculating on the cause of this phenomenon, and was in the act of ordering out the boats to take soundings, the Endeavour struck heavily, and fell over so much that the guns, spare cables, and other heavy gear were at once thrown overboard to lighten the ship. As day broke, attempts were made to float the vessel off with the morning tide; but these were unsuccessful. The water was rising so rapidly in the hold that with four pumps constantly going the crew could hardly keep it in check. At length one of the midshipmen suggested the device of "fothering," which he had seen practised in the West Indies. This consists in passing a sail, attached to cords, under the vessel's keel, in such a manner that the suction of the leak may draw the canvas into the aperture, and thus partially stop the vent. This was performed with great success, and the vessel was floated off with the evening tide. The land was soon after made, near the mouth of a small river, which Cook called after the ship, the "Endeavour River." A headland close by he named Cape Tribulation. The ship was steered into the river, and there careened and thoroughly repaired. Cook afterwards completed the survey of the east coast, and returned by way of Torres Straits and the Indian Ocean.

The Endeavour in danger.

The favourable reports brought to England by the Endeavour on her return, and the graphic account of his voyage published by Cook, together with the fact that Great Britain had just lost her North American Colonies, by their successful rebellion, turned all eyes to Australia, or New Holland, as it continued to be called. The difficulty of disposing of their criminal population was only one of the causes which determined the Government of the day to found the colony of New South Wales; for it will become evident, as the narrative proceeds, that all concerned felt they were engaged in founding a new home in the Southern Hemisphere for the British people, and that visions of even greater progress than has yet been attained filled the minds, not only of Viscount Sydney and Governor Phillip, but also of many reflecting persons in the

Return of the Endeavour.

Digitized by Google

Colony itself. The truth of this view is amply demonstrated by the testimony of several contemporary writers; but it is nowhere more strongly emphasized than in the lines entitled "The Visit of Hope to Sydney Cove," the author of which was Darwin, whose "Botanic Garden" is well known. The lines have been often quoted; but they contain so distinct a prophecy of the greatness to which the Colony has attained that they may be appropriately introduced:

Darwin's prophetic lines.

Where Sydney Cove her lucid bosom swells,
Courts her young navies and the storm repels;
High on a rock amid the troubled air
Hope stood sublime and waved her golden hair,
Calmed with her rosy smile the tossing deep,
And with sweet accents charmed the winds to sleep;
To each wild plain she stretched her snowy hand,
High waving wood and sea-encircled strand.
'Hear me,' she cried, 'ye rising realms! Record
'Time's opening scene and Truth's unerring word.
'*There* shall broad streets their stately walls extend,
'The circus widen and the crescent bend;
'*There*, ray'd from cities o'er the cultured land,
'Shall bright canals, and solid roads expand,
'*There* the proud arch, Colossus-like, bestride
'Yon glittering stream, and bound the chafing tide;
'Embellished villas crown the landscape scene,
'Farms wave with gold and orchards blush between.
'*There* shall tall spires, and dome-capped towers ascend,
'And piers and quays their massy structure blend;
'While with each breeze approaching vessels glide,
'And northern treasures dance on every tide.'
Then ceased the nymph—tumultuous echoes roar—
And joy's loud voice was heard from shore to shore—
Her graceful steps descending pressed the plain,
And Peace and Art and Labour joined her train.

Such words as these could not have been inspired by the prospect of the "big gaol growing still bigger," which some foreign writers assert was all the Colony was ever expected to become. On the contrary they mark the prescience of those who, one hundred years ago, saw clearly what a great enterprise was being initiated by the departure of the first fleet under Captain Arthur Phillip.

Digitized by Google

Viscount Sydney determines to found the Colony.

It was in the early part of 1787 that Viscount Sydney, Secretary of State for the Colonies, determined to plant a colony in New South Wales, and by May of that year the "First Fleet" had been assembled. It consisted of the 20-gun frigate Sirius; the armed tender Supply; three store ships—the Golden Grove, Fishburn, and Borrowdale; and six transports—the Alexander, Scarborough, Lady Penrhyn, Prince of Wales, Friendship, and Charlotte. The largest of these vessels measured only 450 tons, and the smallest was no more than 270 tons. On board of the six transports (the Sirius and Supply, and the store ships carrying only their ordinary crew) were packed no fewer than 564 men and 192 women, all prisoners who had been sentenced to expatriation. There were also carried 168 marines and 10 officers, commissioned and non-commissioned. These, with 5 medical men, a few mechanics, and 40 women, wives of marines, together with 13 children, the offspring of the convicts, made up the total number of persons despatched to found the Colony.

Captain Phillip, R.N., was placed in command of the expedition, and also bore a commission as Governor and Captain General of New South Wales. Second in command was Captain John Hunter, of the Sirius, and Mr. David Collins accompanied the expedition as Judge Advocate.

Sailing and arrival of the "First Fleet."

The fleet sailed at the end of May, 1787, and after calling at Rio Janeiro, arrived in Botany Bay in the beginning of January, 1788. A cursory examination convinced Captain Phillip that a more unsuitable site for a new settlement could hardly have been chosen than the shores of this bay. Despite the profusion of new plants which had so delighted Banks and Solander, the neighbourhood of Botany Bay is by no means fertile. The scarcity of good water was a further disadvantage, while the bay itself was so shallow as to forbid the ships approaching the shore, which would have necessitated the erection of piers and jetties of great length. It was besides exposed to the full swell of the Pacific, being

Digitized by Google

destitute of bays, creeks, or coves of any kind. The Governor accordingly determined to explore the coast in search of a more suitable site for the settlement. After proceeding in three of the boats about nine miles, he found himself abreast of the entrance of Port Jackson, which Cook had supposed to be a mere shallow indentation of the land, fit for nothing but a landing-place for boats. Undeterred by this opinion, Phillip rounded the South Head and soon saw opening before him the whole expanse of one of the finest harbours in the world. For miles to the west stretched the peaceful waters of Port Jackson, which must have delighted the minds of the explorers, disheartened as they had been by the appearance and surroundings of Botany Bay. In place of the stunted scrub which formed the greater part of the vegetation of that locality, Port Jackson was found to be surrounded by a thick forest of noble trees, which extended to the water's edge, and promised an abundant supply of timber for building. In place of the open roadstead at Botany a countless succession of bays and inlets opened on the astonished gaze of the hardy navigators as they proceeded up the harbour. Deep water was found to extend to the very base of the rocks, thus obviating any necessity for expensive wharves, the construction of which must have occupied the little community for many months, to the neglect of more immediately pressing wants.

Discovery of Port Jackson.

Sydney Cove selected for settlement.

The Governor's choice of the site of the present metropolis of Australasia was determined by the fact that an apparently perennial stream of the purest water was found discharging itself into a beautiful sandy cove about six miles from the entrance, which was named Sydney Cove, in honour of the statesman under whose auspices the enterprise had been undertaken. Before finally deciding on this site, Captain Phillip spent three days in exploring the various bays, but was confirmed in his original choice by the fact that no such stream of water had been found elsewhere, though in other respects numerous positions equally eligible presented themselves.

Digitized by Google

Returning immediately to Botany, preparations were made for bringing the colony round to Sydney Cove, when as the fleet were standing out of the bay an interesting incident occurred. Two strange vessels evidently making for the entrance were discerned in the offing. Captain Phillip went out in the Supply to meet the strangers, who proved to be a French exploring party under the command of Jean François Galaup, Comte de la Pérouse, their vessels being the frigates Astrolabe and Boussole. After an interchange of courtesies, the French were left to refresh and refit in Botany Bay. They stayed there till March, 1788, and buried one of their company on shore—Father le Receveur, of the Order of St. Francis, the naturalist of the expedition, who died of wounds received in an encounter with the natives of the South Seas. His tomb is still extant at La Pérouse, near the north head of Botany Bay, where also a monument was placed, in the year 1825, to the memory of the commander of the expedition, who was shipwrecked and whose crew were murdered on the Santa Cruz Islands. The monument was erected by Messrs. De Bougainville and Ducampier, commanding the French war vessels, Thétis and Espérance, then lying in Port Jackson.

**La Pérouse's Expedition.**

On Captain Phillip's arrival in Sydney Harbour, on the memorable 26th January, 1788, the ships anchored in the Cove, and preparations were at once made for landing the colonists. The clearing of the ground in the vicinity, and along the banks of the little stream, was commenced, and when a sufficient space had thus been obtained a flagstaff was erected, and the Union Jack run up. After the firing of three volleys by the marines, the Governor read his commission, and addressed words of counsel, warning, and encouragement to the prisoners, the ceremony closing with general festivity. Arduous labour succeeded this scene, for it was well understood that unless the settlers could raise supplies for themselves, the existence of the Colony would be precarious, as the store of provisions in their possession was calculated to last only a very short time.

**Foundation of the Colony.**

Digitized by Google

Farming first attempted.

Accordingly ground was cleared at the head of Farm Cove, adjoining the settlement, and an attempt made to raise wheat, but time has shown that the soil in the immediate neighbourhood of Sydney is not suited to the cultivation of this cereal, and even if a good crop had been obtained the colonists must have starved while it was maturing. No food worth mentioning was procured from the land, and the little community was on the brink of starvation, when a ship arrived with another batch of colonists, but without stores. This brought matters to a climax, whereupon Governor Phillip sent the Sirius to the Cape Colony, and the Supply to Batavia, to procure provisions, which, however, could only be obtained in insufficient quantity, so that in a few weeks after the return of these vessels the state of affairs became as bad as before, and starvation again stared the Colony in the face. Under these circumstances, everyone, including the Governor himself, was placed on short allowance, and even the sheep and cattle which had been reserved for breeding purposes were killed for food. In this aspect of affairs the Governor bethought himself of Norfolk Island, whither, shortly after his arrival, he had sent Lieutenant Philip Gidley King, of the Sirius, to establish a branch colony. A detachment of 200 convicts, with a guard of 70 marines, was, therefore, despatched to the island. On arrival they found that King and his men had cleared a considerable portion of land, and had succeeded in raising an abundant crop. But the Sirius, in which the new detachment sailed, was wrecked on a reef off the island, so that no supplies were procured thence at that time.

The "Second Fleet."

When the prospects of the settlement at Sydney Cove had reached their gloomiest, the "Second Fleet," consisting of three store-ships, arrived, and snatched the Colony from the very brink of destruction by famine. This tided over the difficulty, and so great a privation of food was never again experienced. Fresh difficulties, however, beset the settlers by the arrival of some ship-loads of immigrants, most of whom were in a sick and dying condition. Of 1,700 men and women who had been embarked,

Digitized by Google

200 died on the voyage, and several hundred more were found to be *in extremis* on arrival. In the midst of these horrors the Governor's responsibilities were further increased by the attempts of some of the prisoners to escape from the Colony. Some took to the bush, others stole boats and put to sea, intending to reach the Dutch settlements in the Indian Ocean. Daring as this latter attempt may appear, it was in one instance successful; two men and a woman, in an open boat, succeeded in reaching Timor, where they were imprisoned and sent back to Sydney on the first opportunity. Numerous efforts were made to escape from the settlement by land, the ignorance of the convicts being such that many imagined they could walk overland to China, and not a few perished in the bush while making the attempt.

Escape of prisoners.

Governor Phillip's health gave way under the care and anxieties of his office, and in 1792 he returned to England, where in reward for his exertions in founding the Colony he received a pension, and died at an advanced age. Major Grose and Captain Paterson, officers in charge of the military, administered the Government till the arrival of his successor. In 1795, Captain Hunter, who after the loss of the Sirius had gone to England, arrived as the second Governor. With the arrival of Governor Hunter affairs took a new turn. He brought out a number of free settlers, mostly farming men; and some fine alluvial land having been discovered on the banks of the Hawkesbury, farming was successfully started, and in a short time more than 6,000 acres were under crops of wheat and maize. The attempts to introduce cattle were for a time unsuccessful, but in 1796 a herd of 60 head was discovered at the "Cowpastures," near Camden. These were the descendants of some cattle which had strayed from the settlement several years before. Though their quality was found to have deteriorated, they proved a very welcome addition to the live stock of the settlement. In 1800, when Captain Hunter left the Colony, the population was over 6,000; attempts had been made to penetrate into the interior, but without success; the Hunter River and its coal-

Departure of Phillip.

Pastoral enterprise initiated.

Digitized by Google

mines had been discovered, and the mines were being worked by a detachment of prisoners; the city of Newcastle had been founded, and the New South Wales Corps, a military body enlisted for service in the colony (the first detachments of which had arrived in 1790), formed an efficient garrison, and guard over the more refractory prisoners. During Governor Hunter's term of office Bass and Flinders minutely examined the coast to the south of Sydney, in a small boat only 9 feet over all; and the former discovered the strait which bears his name, thus proving Tasmania to be an island, and not the southern extremity of the continent, as previously supposed.

Newcastle founded.

Governor King.

The next Governor was Philip Gidley King, previously mentioned as the Lieutenant of the Sirius, who was despatched by Phillip to found a settlement on Norfolk Island. Though all fears of famine had now disappeared, Governor King soon found himself involved in difficulties of a scarcely less distressing nature. To explain these it will be necessary to describe the constitution of the New South Wales Corps. This body had been specially raised for service in the Colony, the officers of the King's regiments not unnaturally objecting to be sent to such a far distant settlement, where they knew that they would find no intellectual occupation, and where their sole work would consist in acting as a prison guard, or, at most, in making a few raids, in alleged reprisals for the misdeeds of the illused, and often sorely provoked, aborigines. As a military guard of some sort was necessary, this corps was raised, and a few enterprising spirits—many of whom had never served before—were induced to accept commissions, with the view of obtaining grants of land and making their fortunes in the Colony. Unfortunately, the readiest means to this end was found in the import trade, and as rum was in great request, the officers of the New South Wales Corps became importers of that spirit in large quantities, and even set up private stills, in defiance of a Government order to the contrary. As an instance of the enormous profits made in this trade, it may be mentioned

Traffic in spirits

Digitized by Google

that the retail price of rum, on the arrival of Governor King, was £2 per gallon, 7s. 6d. to 10s. being the utmost cost to the importer. To put a stop to this state of things—in which the officials and rulers of the Colony were really doing their best to debase those committed to their charge—a clause was inserted in the instructions of the new Governor, as follows:—"You are to order and direct that no spirits be landed from any vessel coming to Port Jackson without your consent." In consequence of this order, King proceeded to act promptly, and when he left the Colony in 1806, he had sent away no less than 69,484 gallons of spirits, and 31,293 gallons of wine. The quantity which he allowed to be landed was sold, by his order, at various prices, the maximum not exceeding 10s. per gallon. It may be easily imagined what a storm such vigorous proceedings caused among the importers, and how embittered the officers of the New South Wales Corps became against the Government.

Suppression of the "Rum currency."

During King's time a serious mutiny occurred among the prisoners. The more tractable of the convicts were "assigned" as servants to the settlers, and engaged in working the farms and squattages, but the more desperate characters, made desperate in many instances by the treatment they received, were worked on the roads, in chain-gangs. A party of over 300 of these chain-gang men was employed at Castlehill, on the road between Parramatta and Windsor. These men, taking advantage of the small number of their guard, abandoned their work, managed to remove their irons, seized some firearms, and marched towards the Hawkesbury, expecting to be reinforced by the men employed in that neighbourhood. Major Johnston, second in command of the New South Wales Corps, pursued them, however, with only twenty men, and on coming up with them, charged with such precipitation that the mutineers were fain to lay down their arms and beg for mercy. Three or four of the ringleaders were afterwards hanged, and the rest were permitted to return to their duty on undertaking to be of good conduct for the future.

The Castlehill Revolt.

Digitized by Google

Initiation of wool-growing.

An event of the utmost importance to the Colony also took place under the administration of Governor King. This was the initiation of wool-growing. John Macarthur, who had held a commission as captain in the New South Wales Corps, procured, by great trouble and perseverance, some Spanish merinos, and having obtained a grant of 10,000 acres of land across the Cow-pasture River, which estate he named "Camden," commenced the growth of wool on a large scale. In a short time his enterprise showed every sign of a successful issue, to the great benefit of the Colony generally, and his own personal advantage. In spite of these evident signs of material progress Governor King was so worn out with the conflicts caused by his endeavours to suppress the rum traffic, and in such constant collision with the officers of the New South Wales Corps on that account, that he seized the first opportunity of leaving the Colony, and was succeeded in the Government in 1806, by William Bligh, a post-captain in the navy.

Governor Bligh.

Governor Bligh was a distinguished naval officer. His wonderful voyage after the Mutiny of the Bounty had caused the Imperial Government to entertain a high opinion of his conduct, as well as his courage and determination. His services were numerous, and he had been publicly thanked by Lord Nelson, after the bombardment of Copenhagen, for the gallantry and skill which he displayed on that occasion. Hence he was selected as a fit man to crush the clique of officers engaged in the rum traffic, and to purify official life in the Colony. King had been only partially successful in this direction, and the British Government, in the belief that he had been too yielding, or at least not physically able to put down the traffic, gave the strictest injunctions to Captain Bligh to stop the trade in spirits. Accordingly in March, 1806, he issued the following general order :—"His Excellency the Governor laments to find by his late visit through the Colony that the most calamitous evils have been produced by persons bartering, or paying, spirits for grain of all kinds, and the necessaries of life in general, and to labourers for their hire; such proceedings depressing the

Digitized by Google

industrious and depriving the settlers of their comforts. In order, therefore, to remedy these grievous complaints, and to relieve the inhabitants, who have suffered by the traffic, he feels it his duty to put a total stop to this barter in future, and to prohibit the exchange of spirits or other liquors as payment for grain, animal food, wearing apparel, or any other commodity whatsoever, to all descriptions of persons in the Colony and its dependencies."

This order is in itself sufficient to indicate to what fearful lengths the "rum currency" had been carried. Naturally it would have been expected that all respectable people, the military and ex-military especially, would have joined the Governor heart and soul in his efforts to put a stop to the traffic, and induce a more healthy state of things. Such, however, was not the case; and the struggle in respect to the illicit trade continued throughout the whole period of Bligh's governorship.

Embittered relations between the Governor and settlers.

Other matters embittered the relations between the Governor and the colonists, and in these Bligh was not so obviously in the right as in his attempt to put down the contraband traffic in spirits. The contest reached its climax on the arrest of John Macarthur, whose efforts to promote the growth of wool have been alluded to. That gentleman had become specially obnoxious to the Governor; and as he was also the chief trader in the community, he was selected as a scapegoat for the sins of the rest. Matters were brought to a crisis in the following manner, though the immediate circumstances of his prosecution had no direct connection with the barter of spirits. Mr. Macarthur had been part owner of a vessel that traded to Tahiti for salt pork and other articles, for the supply of the Colony. At a time when this vessel was lying in Port Jackson, he received a summons from Mr. Atkins, the Judge Advocate—that is, Chief Justice—to appear before him to answer to a complaint on the part of the crew of his vessel of withholding from them their wages, in consequence of which they alleged that they had been compelled to break through the port regulations, by coming ashore without special order. Macarthur returned an

Digitized by Google

answer in writing, explanatory of his conduct in the matter, but did not obey the summons by appearing in person. This was construed to be an act of contumacy, which some attributed to a feeling of personal resentment towards the Governor, engendered by the action of the latter against the "rum currency."

Arrest of Macarthur.

A warrant was accordingly issued for Macarthur's apprehension, and on the 25th January, 1808, he was brought before the Judge Advocate and a military jury of six, consisting of officers of the New South Wales Corps—such being at the time the composition of the Supreme Court of the Colony. Mr. Macarthur objected to the Judge Advocate sitting on his trial, on the ground that he bore him personal ill-feeling, for which assertion it would appear that there was some foundation, especially as Atkins's adviser throughout the whole proceedings was one George Crossley, a transported attorney, who is believed to have been an enemy of Macarthur. Be this as it may, the Judge Advocate refused to abdicate his position, and the Governor declined to supersede him, for which, indeed, he had no authority, Atkins having been appointed by the Home Government.

Conduct of the military officers

At this juncture the Governor summoned the six officers to his presence, to explain their conduct in supporting Macarthur's protest and refusing to sit with the Judge Advocate, but they declined to obey. The Governor also sent several times during the next day to Major Johnston, the Commandant, at his residence at Annandale, asking him to confer with him as to the conduct of his subordinates. That officer, however, declined to come to town, on the plea of ill-health. This was an evident subterfuge, for between 6 and 7 p.m. on the same day (the Anniversary of the foundation of the Colony) he suddenly made his appearance in the Barrack Square, where, if we may believe his statement, he found everything in a state of ferment and confusion, and himself beset with the clamours of a number of the leading inhabitants, civil as well as military, calling upon him to put the Governor under arrest. He accordingly marched at the head of his regiment,

Digitized by Google

with drums beating and colours flying, to Government House, and Governor Bligh was put in close confinement in his own residence. Johnston thereupon assumed the Government, his first act being to suspend the Judge Advocate, the Commissary, the Provost-marshal, the Chaplain, and other principal officials, and to appoint others to act in their place. Deposition of Bligh.

Major Johnston continued to administer the Government till his Lieutenant-Colonel (Foveaux) superseded him, as the senior officer in the Colony, and eventually Colonel Paterson came from Tasmania and assumed the direction of affairs. Both these officers approved Johnston's proceedings, but the latter set Bligh at liberty after a detention of twelve months, on condition of his proceeding straight to England, in a vessel which was then ready to sail. Bligh promised to do so, but called at Tasmania on his way, where the military authorities attempted to detain him, but he escaped their hands.

News of the affair had meanwhile reached England, and the Government was very much concerned at the proceedings of the military, and had despatched Lieutenant-General Macquarie to the Colony as Governor. His instructions were to reinstate Governor Bligh for twenty-four hours, to assume the government himself, and to send Johnston home under close arrest. Bligh could not be reinstated, as he had left Sydney; so Macquarie's first act was to arrest Major Johnston, who was subsequently tried by court-martial and sentenced to be cashiered, the leniency of the sentence being such as to call forth special remark from the Prince Regent, in a minute appended to the proceedings distinctly stating that it was not to be drawn into a precedent. Johnston afterwards returned to the Colony, and died at his estate at Annandale. Johnston tried by Court Martial.

With the arrival of Governor Macquarie, the colony entered on a stage of decided progress. The final abolition of the traffic in rum was followed by a marked improvement in the morals of the population. Schools were established, and the children, who had Arrival of Macquarie.



Digitized by Google

hitherto grown up in total ignorance, were taught to read and write, and instructed in useful handicrafts. An impetus was given to exploration, and the dwellings of the settlers in the bush were much improved by the efforts of the Governor during the annual tours which he made through the Colony. Churches and public buildings were erected, asylums founded, and a better tone was given to society generally by the exertions of this philanthropic governor, ably seconded by the endeavours of his high-minded wife, who laboured to improve the condition of her sex and the children in the Colony. Among the many beneficial works undertaken by Macquarie, by far the most important was the road over the Mountains, via Lapstone Hill and Mount Victoria, to Bathurst, After many attempts to penetrate the Coast Range, it was at last successfully crossed in 1813 by Blaxland, Wentworth, and Lawson, names memorable in the annals of the Colony. An account of the expedition will be found in another place.

Schools and Churches opened.

Macquarie's policy.

Another distinguishing feature in Governor Macquarie's policy, which was almost as beneficial as his efforts to instruct the population in religion and morality, and to open up the country, was the favour with which he treated the "emancipists," that is, those convicts who had become free by serving out their sentences. When it is remembered that the majority of those transported had been guilty of petty offences only, or of acts which would not in these days be deemed offences at all, the Governor's determination to give every encouragement in the way of official recognition to emancipists must be strongly commended. To transport a person for a petty offence, to ostracise him for the rest of his life, and to extend the social ignominy to his children was in the highest degree unjust; and Governor Macquarie, as a humane man, set his face against the custom. In religious matters he showed a largeness of mind, in advance of public opinion, by removing, as far as lay in his power, the religious disabilities under which a large section of the colonists laboured. In 1821, after a longer term of office than has been allotted to any Governor either before or since,

Digitized by Google

"L. Macquarie, Esq.," as he modestly styles himself in the inscrip- tions on the public buildings he erected—discarding the prestige attaching to his military rank—left the Colony, to the regret of the entire population, and was succeeded by Sir Thomas Brisbane. Governor Brisbane.

The new Governor trod in the steps of his predecessor. He carried on the work of exploration, and in 1823 despatched Mr. Oxley, Surveyor-General, to survey Moreton Bay, Port Curtis, and other parts of the north-eastern coast-line. Oxley discovered a river debouching into Moreton Bay, which he named after the Governor, and a town was founded on its banks, also named Brisbane, which has become the capital of the Colony of Queensland. The Murray and Murrumbidgee Rivers were discovered soon afterwards by Hovell and Hume, who had formed an exploring party under the auspices of the Governor. The immigration of free settlers was much encouraged by Sir Thomas Brisbane, the result being the arrival of numbers of young men, many possessing capital, who became squatters, and soon wrought an important change in the Colony, by causing the costly Government farms to be broken up. As a consequence the wants of the community were more cheaply and better supplied by private enterprise. Censorship of the press, which had been strictly enforced up to this time, was abolished by Governor Brisbane, by proclamation dated 15th October, 1824. Trial by jury was introduced about the same period, by which the privilege of being tried by his peers was extended to every man, the assessors to the judge before that time having been chosen exclusively from officers in the army. Sir Francis Forbes, the first Chief Justice, was mainly instrumental in introducing this great and salutary change in the administration of the law. The first normally constituted jury sat at the November Quarter Sessions of 1824. An Act had also been passed by the Imperial Parliament, in 1823, which conferred another most important privilege on the Colony. It was provided that the Governor should nominate a Legislative Council of seven members, by whose advice he was to be guided. Previously to the appoint- Trial by Jury introduced.

Digitized by Google

ment of this Council the Governor had been virtually absolute in power, the only check upon him being the public opinion of the colonists and the authority of the British Government, as represented by the Secretary of State for the Colonies. This Council of Seven was really the nucleus around which have gathered our present Constitution, and the liberties we now possess. It was the first step, in which, says the proverb, all the difficulty consists; and yet it was only after much agitation that even this modicum of justice was conceded.

Governor Darling.

The next Governor was Sir Ralph Darling, who, finding the Colony in the state of progress above described, by a series of blunders nearly succeeded in marring the beneficial result of the efforts of his predecessors. Arriving in Sydney in 1825, he soon became involved in very serious disputes with the colonists and the press. In order to meet the criticisims of the latter, a number of Acts were passed by the Council, which had the effect of stifling obnoxious comments for the time. One good result which sprang indirectly from these arbitrary acts was the enlargement, in 1828, of the Legislative Council from seven to fifteen members. The "Bushranging Act" was passed by this Council to put down a prevalent nuisance—the gangs of escaped prisoners who infested the principal roads and robbed all-comers without distinction.

Exploration.

The work of exploration made some progress in Governor Darling's time, the famous journeys of Captain Charles Sturt being undertaken under his sanction. Other explorers were Allan Cunningham, Hume, and George Macleay, son of Alexander Macleay, the Colonial Secretary of that day.

French settlements suspected.

It was strongly suspected at this time that the French had an idea of forming settlements in Australia. French ships constantly appeared off the coast, ostensibly fitted out for the purpose of making geographical discoveries, but really, it was believed, to found a colony in any Australian territory which they might find unoccupied. To frustrate this suspected design, Darling despatched

Digitized by Google

two expeditions, in 1826, to King George's Sound and to Western Port, in which neighbourhood it was surmised the French were hovering. To show that there was some ground for these fears, chimerical as they may now appear, it will be sufficient to quote the Governor's instructions to the officers in charge of the expeditions. He says:—"Should you find the French already in occupation, you will, notwithstanding, land the troops, and signify to the Frenchmen that their continuance with any view of establishing themselves, or colonization, will be considered an unjustifiable intrusion on his Britannic Majesty's possessions." No Frenchmen, however, were found at either of the places named, and settlements were therefore promptly formed at Western Port, King George's Sound, and Swan River, in Western Australia. When Governor Darling left the Colony in 1831, much progress had been achieved, in spite of the newspaper war, and his personal unpopularity, the population having reached over 51,000 for the whole of New South Wales, while the value of the total exports was £500,000.

New settlements formed.

The unpopularity of Governor Darling gave a factitious advantage to his successor, Sir Richard Bourke, even before his sterling qualities had become known. Sir Richard Bourke may be said to have been the real founder of our present free institutions, as, under his rule, the foundations of the Constitution we now enjoy were well and firmly laid, on the solid basis of full and equal rights to all, whatever their sect or belief, and whether emancipist or originally free. Immigrants began to arrive in large numbers, under a policy of assisted immigration, which was then first commenced. The first vote in aid of immigration was made by the Legislative Council at Bourke's suggestion, and the British Government doubled the amount given by the Colony. Under that system the first batches of immigrants to arrive were fifty young women from an orphan school in Cork, and fifty-nine mechanics from Scotland, whom the Rev. Dr. Lang introduced to aid him in building the Australian College.

Governo Bourke.

Digitized by Google

Establishment of Religious Equality.

But the great achievement of Sir Richard Bourke's reign was the establishment of religious equality, and the breaking up of the monopoly of Government aid enjoyed by one communion. For his services in the cause of liberty, in this and other instances, a movement was set on foot after his departure—which took place in 1837, twelve months after the passing of the Church Act—to erect a statue of him in Sydney. Mr. Westmacott was commissioned to design a figure of Sir Richard in bronze, which, together with a granite pedestal, arrived in Sydney in 1842. It was erected where it now stands, at the Macquarie-street entrance to the Domain, opposite to the Public Library, and was unveiled on the 11th April, 1842. A general holiday was proclaimed on the occasion, and the assemblage was the most numerous which had up to that time gathered, for any purpose, in the metropolis. The succeeding Governor, Sir George Gipps, delivered a speech, laudatory of his predecessor, in whose steps he said he was resolved to tread. This was the first statue ever set up in Australia. It was no more than a fitting tribute to the virtues of the Governor, and serves even now as a reminder of the new order of things which he introduced.

Governor Gipps.

Free grants of land abolished.

Free grants of land were abolished at this time. All land in the settled districts was put up to auction at an upset price of 5s. per acre, except in the Port Phillip district, where £1 per acre was fixed as the lowest price, on account of the fitness of the land for agriculture. Beyond the settled districts the runs of the squatters, whose boundaries had hitherto been undefined, were marked out, and a small rent charged, in return for a partial fixity of tenure, the squatters having previously been liable to be turned out at any time.

Sir Thomas Mitchell's explorations.

The famous expeditions of Sir Thomas Mitchell, who had succeeded Oxley as Surveyor-General, were undertaken during Bourke's tenure of office. The first was to the north, as far as Liverpool Plains; in the second, the country between the Bogan and the Macquarie was surveyed; and in the third, the course of the Darling was traced, from its source to its junction with the

Digitized by Google

Murray. In the fourth, Mitchell discovered the rich lands of Victoria, which so enraptured him that he named the country Australia Felix.

**Transportation abolished.**

The reign of Sir George Gipps was marked by the abolition of transportation. The system of assigning convicts as servants to the settlers had ceased in 1838, and transportation itself was abolished by an Order in Council in 1840, though an attempt was made to revive it nine years later, an account of which will be given in due course. For many years previous to its abolition, the system of transportation was viewed with great disfavour by the colonists, and a powerful league was formed as early as 1830, to bring about its cessation. During the fifty-two years when New South Wales was open to receive British prisoners, the number of convicts sent to Sydney was 83,290, of whom 70,928 were males and 12,362 females. At the census of March, 1841, there were in the colony 14,718 males and 3,530 females, originally bond, but free by servitude or emancipation—in all, 18,248 persons; and 21,367 males and 3,122 females, whose period of servitude had not expired—a total of 24,489 persons.

**Legislative Council established.**

The great event of Governor Gipps's time was undoubtedly the introduction of a new Constitution, by the establishment of a Legislative Council composed of thirty-six members, twelve of whom were to be nominated by the Crown, and the remainder elected by those who were placed on the electoral roll, a small property qualification being required. The new Council met on 1st August, 1843.

**Commercial crisis.**

A great commercial crisis followed soon after the introduction of the new Constitution, so that the subject of paramount importance which engaged the attention of the Legislature was the financial condition of the Colony. The cessation of transportation had, of course, caused the withdrawal of large sums of British money, which used to be spent on public works and in maintaining the prison establishments, and the military necessary to guard

Digitized by Google

them; and much distress was also caused by an unwise interference on the part of the Imperial Government with the land laws. The commercial depression which supervened was very serious. The price of land and stock came down to zero. Sellers were many, but buyers were few. The price of sheep fell in the most alarming manner, 1s. per head being a common price. Mr. O'Brien, who occupied a run in the Yass District, at length hit upon the happy idea of boiling down sheep for tallow, for which at the time there was a good market in Europe; and the price of sheep was thus raised to 3s. or 4s. a head, five shillings' or six shillings' worth of tallow being obtainable by the process of boiling-down. A great many failures occurred about this time, the most important being that of the Bank of Australia, the liability of whose shareholders was unlimited.

Boiling-down introduced.

The Legislative Council, imagining that the very existence of the Colony was threatened by the state of things prevailing, sought to "avert ruin"—to use their own expression—by "pledging the public credit," but the Governor refused the Royal assent to the Bill passed for that purpose. It was then proposed to issue Treasury Bills, but the Council would not entertain the idea. The failure of the Bank of Australia brought affairs to a crisis, and it was proposed to relieve the shareholders of their liability by a Bill empowering the bank to dispose of its assets by a public lottery. No attempt was made to defend lotteries in general, but it was contended that if the goods of proprietors of the bank were seized under executions, the bailiff would be seen in possession of one house in ten in Sydney, and that the result would be a panic, which would annihilate the value of property. Under pressure of such an argument as this the "Lottery Bill" passed, but was disallowed by the British authorities. The necessity of the case was so urgent, however, that the lottery took place, and was successfully completed before the law officers of the Crown could interfere to prevent it. Desperate diseases require desperate remedies, and the lottery was, no doubt, in the main beneficial.

The Bank of Australia Lottery.

Digitized by Google

The first agitation for the separation of the Port Phillip district, and its formation into a separate colony, took place towards the close of Governor Gipps's administration, and the claims of the trans-Murray residents to govern themselves were ably advocated by Dr. Lang, one of the six members returned by the whole of the present Colony of Victoria. It must be remembered that the entire population of what is now New South Wales, Victoria, and Queensland did not, at that period, exceed 150,000, of which the Port Phillip district contributed only 30,000. Their distance from the seat of Government, nevertheless, justified the demand of the Victorians for separation, which was conceded in 1851, to their great permanent benefit. Separation of Port Phillip.

Sir George Gipps was succeeded as Governor by Sir Charles Augustus Fitzroy, in whose tenure of office occurred several of the most important events in the history of Australia. These, in the order of their happening, were the final abolition of transportation in 1849; the separation of Victoria in 1851; the discovery of gold in the same year, and the establishment of Responsible Government in 1855–6. Governor Fitzroy.

Prisoners had ceased to be sent to New South Wales in 1840, but owing to the great depression of trade which prevailed during the rule of Governor Gipps, station properties, in 1849, so depreciated in value as to threaten ruin to their holders. Many of the squatters thought that a revival of the system of assigned servants would be beneficial to their interests, and, as it happened, the Imperial Government wished at that time to possess once more a large penal colony. Two powerful interests therefore were allied in an effort to re-establish transportation, and the system of assigned servants. To meet this threatening combination, a number of public meetings were held in Sydney under the auspices of the Anti-transportation League, and an overwhelming expression of popular opinion, most vehemently adverse to the scheme, was given; nevertheless the British Government, under the advice of Sir Charles Fitzroy, persisted in their endeavours to force Attempt to revive transportation.

Digitized by Google

Attempt to revive transportation.

prisoners upon the unwilling inhabitants of the Colony. Several ship-loads of convicts were accordingly sent out, and an attempt was made to land them in the first instance at the new settlement at Port Phillip, now the City of Melbourne. The settlers there, however, would not tolerate the proceeding, whereupon the ships were compelled to leave for Sydney and Moreton Bay, now Brisbane. One of the vessels, named the Hashemy, cast anchor in Port Jackson, and there immediately ensued a serious contest between the inhabitants and the Executive. Immediately on the fact becoming publicly known that the Hashemy was off the Heads with convicts on board, the people of the metropolis were lashed into a fever of excitement, and a great public meeting was forthwith convened to consider what steps should be taken in this pressing emergency, as it then was universally considered.

Landing of convicts forbidden.

The result was that the Government saw fit to forbid the landing of the prisoners at that time, not caring to face the obloquy and public indignation which the adoption of any other course would certainly have brought upon them. As, however, the Hashemy could not be sent back, and as her prisoners could not permanently remain on board, a compromise was entered into. The prisoners were removed from the ship, and a large batch sent to Moreton Bay, in order that the settlers in that district might have an opportunity of hiring them. The remainder were allowed to be assigned to various persons in the Colony, though it was stipulated that the men should not be landed in Sydney, nor employed in the county of Cumberland.

The Legislative Council afterwards proceeded to take action in the matter, and a resolution was proposed, to the effect "that an address be presented to Her Majesty, praying that the Order in Council which declared New South Wales a Colony to which convicts might be sent be at once revoked." The adjournment of the Council was, however, agreed to before the motion could be

Anti-transportation meetings.

put. In consequence of this partial shelving of the question an overwhelming public meeting was held, which petitioned the

Digitized by Google

Council to use its utmost endeavours to prevent the revival of transportation in any form. The petition in a short time was signed by over 35,000 persons (more than two-thirds of the population of the metropolis). There was no resisting this manifestation of public opinion, and the pro-transportation members temporarily withdrew from the Council, whereupon the motion stated above was carried unanimously, and the address to the Queen was accordingly transmitted. The Order in Council was revoked, and transportation to New South Wales was thus, after many years of fretful agitation, absolutely and finally abolished. The discovery of gold, which shortly followed, gave a new impetus to Australian society, and by developing the industry and wealth of the country rendered a return to the "prison times" for ever impossible.

Final abolition of transportation.

The discovery of gold, in 1851, was by far the most important incident which had yet occurred in the annals of the country. An account of that remarkable event will be found in its proper place, but a few remarks are here called for as to the historical bearing of the great discovery. For many years previous to 1851 it was known that small quantities of gold had been found in the Bathurst district, and a colonist offered, during the administration of Sir George Gipps, to conduct the Government surveyors to a spot where he said gold existed in payable quantities. The project was, however, discouraged. The Colony was enjoying at the time a period of great prosperity, the depression of previous years having been successfully tided over; and it was probably thought unadvisable by the authorities to disturb the settled industries of the Colony, by the incitement to speculation which the gold fever would generate.

Discovery of gold.

A few years passed away, and the recollection of the supposed gold discoveries was still fresh in men's minds. The prosperous days with which Governor Gipps's administration closed gave place to less fortunate times. Wages were low and work scarce, when suddenly the tale of the gold discovery was on every tongue.

Gold fever.

Digitized by Google

The first nuggets.

In the early part of 1851 nuggets began to arrive in Sydney. They had been found in the vicinity of Bathurst, and their inspection by the public raised a wave of excitement, which affected all classes. It is not surprising that the possibility of amassing a fortune in a few months—which seemed indisputable from the presence of so many specimens of gold—should have induced hundreds of people of all ranks to abandon their employments, and set out for Bathurst. Nor could news of such a nature be confined within the Colony, and before many months had elapsed, the presence of gold in Australia was known all over the world. Then followed a mighty rush from every quarter of the globe of the most enterprising spirits, and those physically the most capable of enduring the unknown hardships before them, a circumstance on which Australians in the future will have occasion to congratulate themselves, for the splendid physique of the early colonists, already manifested in their sons and daughters, must undoubtedly become the inheritance of succeeding generations.

Effects of the discovery of gold.

The effect produced on society by this most fortunate discovery, was unpleasant enough at first. Stations throughout the Colony were left without hands, and all ordinary occupations were threatened with extinction, in consequence of the general exodus to the gold-fields. The squatters even petitioned the Government asking that martial law might be proclaimed, and all gold-digging peremptorily prohibited, in order that the ordinary industrial pursuits of the country should not be interfered with. The Governor however, refused to accede to this manifestly absurd request. So great a change in the circumstances of the country as that wrought within so short a time by the gold discovery, could not fail to affect many persons prejudicially. But after a few years, affairs resumed their normal course, and gold-mining found its level as one of the ordinary industries of the country. But the great and permanent benefit which resulted from the influx of an enterprising population, the increase of wealth, and the consequent development of many other industries cannot be overrated.

Digitized by Google

Nothing, since the introduction of wool-growing, has tended to develop its resources and to make so widely known the great advantages which Australia offers to the overcrowded populations of the Old World, as the discovery of gold in 1851. Since that era the country's progress has been by leaps and bounds, and Australia, which was before regarded merely as a far off dependency of Great Britain, now takes a place amongst the nations of the world, and is in a fair way of realizing the prophetic visions of future greatness which inspired its founders.

Events preceding Responsible Government.

The series of events which led to the introduction of Responsible Government still remains to be touched upon. With a narrative of these, and an account of the actual inauguration of representative institutions—that is, with the political occurrences of 1855—this narrative will fitly close. All occurrences since that period have been treated as far as possible as matters of statistics, and will be found in their places in other parts of this volume.

Strong disapprobation of the Constitution of the Colony was displayed long before the discovery of gold; but the actual cause of the dissatisfaction became very manifest during the years immediately preceding 1855. The government of the Colony as a Crown dependency, had long been felt to be a galling one, and the increase of population, caused by the break-out of the gold-diggings, furnished the opportunity for successful agitation. A handful of people might have been governed under the old system, but not such a community as New South Wales had become in 1854.

Victoria erected into a separate Colony.

In 1850-1 an Act was passed by the Imperial Parliament (13 and 14 Vict., No. 59) in accordance with which the dependency of Victoria was erected into a separate Colony, and a Constitution was to be conferred upon New South Wales. Accordingly, in 1852, a Select Committee of the Legislative Council was appointed to prepare a Constitution for the Colony in pursuance of the powers conferred by the Act above cited. The first result of the labours of the Committee was that a remonstrance was sent to the Secretary

Digitized by Google

of State for the Colonies, directed not so much against the old form of government, as against the amendment of the Constitution, which it was proposed to introduce. Subsequently, after much correspondence, and the receipt of a despatch from the Secretary for the Colonies, Sir John Pakington, practically conceding all that the colonists demanded, a Committee of the Legislative Council was appointed to draft the new Constitution. It consisted of the following gentlemen:—Messrs. Wentworth, Deas-Thomson, James Macarthur, Cowper, Martin, Macleay, Thurlow, Murray, and Dr. Douglas.

Framing of the Constitution Act.

The Committee, in their report, stated that they desired to have a form of government in perfect accordance with the British Constitution, and that a conservative element ought to be constantly present in the Constitution; and for this reason they declared they did not feel inclined to hazard the experiment of an Upper House based on the general elective franchise. To provide for this Upper House, the Committee gravely made the following recommendations. They proposed that an hereditary nobility should be created, leaving the Crown to decide whether or not to give the first holder of a title a seat for life, and that the aristocracy, to be thus established, should, in the future, elect a certain number of their order to form the higher branch of the Legislature. The question of federation was also noticed in the report:—"One of the most prominent legislative measures required by the Colony, and the colonies of the Australian group generally, is the establishment at once of a General Assembly, to make laws in relation to those intercolonial questions that have arisen, or may hereafter arise, among them. The questions which would claim the exercise of such a jurisdiction appear to be (1) Intercolonial tariffs and the coasting trade; (2) Railways, roads, canals, and other such works running through any two of the colonies; (3) Beacons and lighthouses on the coast; (4) Intercolonial gold regulations; (5) Postage between the said colonies; (6) A general court of appeal from the courts of such colonies; (7) A power to legislate on all

Digitized by Google

other subjects which may be submitted to them by addresses from the Legislative Councils and Assemblies of the colonies, and to appropriate to any of the above mentioned objects the necessary sums of money, to be raised by a percentage on the revenues of all the colonies interested."

Hereditary nobility proposed.

This report, when it was made public, caused a good deal of commotion in the metropolis, and at a public meeting held at the Royal Hotel, the following energetic protest against part of the scheme was adopted :—"That this meeting views with surprise, and strong feelings of opposition, the scheme proposed for the political constitution of the Colony, especially in respect to the establishment of an Upper House of Crown nominees, and a certain unprecedented order of colonial nobility;" and a further resolution decided that "a larger meeting should be held, in order to record a protest against a measure so repugnant to the feelings of British subjects, and fraught with so much danger to the political rights of the people." A more numerous meeting was accordingly held, the principal speakers at which were Mr. (now Sir Henry) Parkes, Messrs. Robert Johnson, Montefiore, Deniehy, Mort, Piddington, Flood, and Archdeacon McEncroe.

The new Constitution adopted.

In spite of these meetings the Council proceeded to debate the Report as it stood. After a great deal of opposition, in order to retain the "aristocratic" clause, and after the holding of more public meetings, the "Constitution Act," the basis of the rights we now enjoy, was finally passed on the 21st December, 1853. This Act established two Legislative Chambers. The first was to consist of not less than twenty-one natural-born or naturalized subjects, four-fifths of whom were to be persons not holding any office of profit under the Crown, who were to be nominated by the Governor in the name of the Queen. The first members were to hold their seats for five years, at the expiration of which period all appointments were to be made for life. The President was to be appointed by the Crown. The Legislative Assembly was to consist of fifty-four members, the qualification for the

Digitized by Google

franchise being fixed as follows:—All inhabitants of full age, being native-born or naturalized subjects of the British Crown, and not having been convicted of any crime—or, if convicted, pardoned—and having paid all rates and taxes for which they were liable, were placed in the condition precedent required for either voting or being elected to the Assembly, but they were required, in addition, to be qualified in the following respects:—As the owner of a freehold estate of £100; as householders, lodging occupiers, or leaseholders for three years at £10 per annum. To these were added boarders at £40 per annum, persons receiving £100 a year salary, and pasture-license holders for one year. Ministers of religion were declared incapable of being elected to the Legislature.

Inauguration of Responsible Government.

About the middle of the year 1855 an Act was passed by the Imperial Parliament empowering the Queen to assent to the Bill drawn up by the Council, and on the 19th December, the new Constitution was formally inaugurated by the new Governor-General, Sir William Denison, who had just succeeded Fitzroy, being sworn in afresh under a Commission from the Queen, which revoked his former credentials and appointed him "Governor-in-Chief" of New South Wales.

Succession of Governors.

The succession of Governors from the foundation of the Colony to the present time is given in the following table:—

| Names. | From | To |
|---|---|---|
| Captain A. Phillip, R.N. | 26 Jan., 1788 | 10 Dec., 1792. |
| Captain F. Grose (Lieutenant-Governor) | 11 Dec., 1792 | 12 Dec., 1794. |
| Captain Paterson, New South Wales Corps (Lieutenant-Governor). | 13 Dec., 1794 | 1 Sept., 1795. |
| Captain Hunter, R.N. | 7 Sept., 1795 | 27 Sept., 1800. |
| Captain P. G. King, R.N. | 28 Sept., 1800 | 12 Aug., 1806. |
| Captain W. Bligh, R.N. | 13 Aug., 1806 | 26 Jan., 1808. |

Digitized by Google

| Names. | From | To |
|---|---|---|
| During Governor Bligh's suspension the Government was successively administered by— | | |
| Lieutenant-Colonel G. Johnston ... / Lieutenant-Colonel Foveaux ..... / Colonel William Paterson ..... — All of the New South Wales Corps, afterwards 102nd Regiment. | 26 Jan., 1808 | 28 Dec., 1809. |
| Major-General L. Macquarie ..... | 1 Jan., 1810 | 1 Dec., 1821. |
| Major-General Sir T. Brisbane, K.C.B..... | 1 Dec., 1821 | 1 Dec., 1825. |
| Colonel Stewart, 3rd Regiment (Acting Governor). | 6 Dec., 1825 | 18 Dec., 1825. |
| Lieutenant-General R. Darling ..... | 19 Dec., 1825 | 21 Oct., 1831. |
| Colonel Lindsay, C.B. (Acting-Governor)... | 22 Oct., 1831 | 2 Dec., 1831. |
| Major-General Sir Richard Bourke, K.C.B. | 3 Dec., 1831 | 5 Dec., 1837. |
| Lieutenant-Colonel K. Snodgrass (Acting Governor). | 6 Dec., 1837 | 23 Feb., 1838. |
| Sir George Gipps ..... | 24 Feb., 1838 | 11 July, 1846. |
| Sir Maurice O'Connell (Acting Governor) .. | 12 July, 1846 | 2 Aug., 1846. |
| Sir Charles A. Fitzroy..... ..... | 3 Aug., 1846 | 17 Jan., 1855. |
| Sir William Thomas Denison, K.C.B. ..... | 20 Jan., 1855 | 22 Jan., 1861. |
| Lieutenant-Colonel John F. Kempt (Administrator). | 23 Jan., 1861 | 21 Mar., 1861. |
| The Right Honorable Sir John Young, K.C.B., G.C.M.G. — Administrator ..... | 22 Mar., 1861 | 15 May, 1861. |
| The Right Honorable Sir John Young, K.C.B., G.C.M.G. — Governor-in-Chief... | 16 May, 1861 | 24 Dec., 1867. |
| Sir Trevor Chute, K.C.B. (Administrator)... | 25 Dec., 1867 | 7 Jan., 1868. |
| Right Honorable the Earl of Belmore, P.C. | 8 Jan., 1868 | 22 Feb., 1872. |
| Sir Alfred Stephen, Knt., C.B. (Administrator). | 23 Feb., 1872 | 2 June, 1872. |
| Sir Hercules George Robert Robinson, G.C.M.G., Governor-in-Chief. | 3 June, 1872 | 19 Mar., 1879. |
| Sir Alfred Stephen, K.C.M.G., C.B. (Lieutenant-Governor). | 20 Mar., 1879 | 3 Aug., 1879. |
| The Right Honorable Lord Augustus William Frederick Spencer Loftus, P.C., G.C.B. | 4 Aug., 1879 | 9 Nov., 1885. |
| Sir Alfred Stephen, G.C.M.G., C.B. (Lieutenant-Governor). | 10 Nov., 1885 | 11 Dec., 1885 |
| The Right Honorable Charles Robert, Baron Carrington, P.C., G.C.M.G. | 12 Dec., 1885 | (still in office.) |

Succession of Governors.



Digitized by Google

# PART II.

## Limits and Area.

Boundaries of the Colony.

THE Colony of New South Wales lies almost entirely between the 29th and 36th parallels of south latitude, and between the 141st and 153rd meridians east of Greenwich. It is bounded on the east by the Pacific Ocean, to which it presents a coast-line extending over 700 miles, from Point Danger at its north-eastern extremity to Cape Howe at the south-east. From the point last mentioned, which is also the north-east limit of the Colony of Victoria, it is bounded by an imaginary line, running in a north-westerly direction to the source of the Indi, a stream rising at the foot of Forest Hill, a few miles south of the Pilot Mountain, one of the most conspicuous peaks of the Australian Alps. The southern boundary of the Colony follows the course of the Indi, and afterwards of the Murray, into which the first-named stream ultimately merges, as far as the 141st meridian of east longitude. The intersection of the Murray with this meridian forms a common point of the three Colonies of New South Wales, Victoria, and South Australia.

On the west, the Colony is separated from South Australia by the line of the 141st meridian, as far as its intersection with the 29th parallel of south latitude, at which point New South Wales, South Australia, and Queensland touch. Commencing at this point, the northern boundary of the Colony follows the 29th degree of latitude, till it is crossed by the Macintyre River, one of the upper branches of the Darling, not far from the 149th meridian. Thence it follows the course of the Macintyre upward, to the

Digitized by Google

junction of its tributary, the Dumaresq; leaving the Macintyre it follows the tributary stream till it meets a spur extending from the main Dividing Range to the junction of Tenterfield Creek and the Dumaresq. The boundary runs along this spur until it joins the main range, thence, almost parallel to the coast, it follows the Dividing Range to Wilson's Peak, where the Macpherson Range branches eastward. Following the last-named range, the northern boundary reaches the coast at Point Danger.

Area.

The area comprised within these limits is estimated at 310,700 square miles, or 198,848,000 acres, being a little over two-and-a-half times that of Great Britain and Ireland. Excluding the surface covered by rivers and lakes, the area would be 195,882,150 acres or about 306,066 square miles.

Length and breadth.

The length of the Colony, from Point Danger on the north to Cape Howe on the south, is 680 miles. From east to west, along the 29th parallel, the breadth is 760 miles, while diagonally from the south-west corner, where the Murray passes into South Australia, to Point Danger, the length reaches 850 miles.

Digitized by Google

# PART III.

## Physical Configuration.

THE surface of New South Wales is divided naturally into three distinct zones, each widely differing in general character and physical aspect, and clearly defined by the Main Dividing Range, which traverses the country from north to south. The table-land, which forms the summit of this range, comprises one of the zones above mentioned, and marks the division between the coastal region, forming the eastern watershed, and the great plain district of the interior.

### *MOUNTAINS, TABLE-LAND, ETC.*

Dividing Range. The Main Dividing Range runs almost parallel to the coast, at no great distance from it. On the eastern edge of the table-land the mountains rise abruptly to a height which averages between 2,000 and 3,000 feet, while on the western side they slope gradually towards the great central plain. The geographical centre of the whole mountain system of South-Eastern Australia lies in the south-western portion of New South Wales, close to the confines of Victoria. Here some of the peaks rise to a height of over 7,000 feet above the level of the sea. Mount Kosciusko and Mount Townsend, two of the highest peaks of the Australian Alps, attain an elevation of 7,171 feet and 7,256 feet respectively.

Central Plateau. The central plateau, which these heights dominate, becomes subdivided into several branches, marking the watershed of three distinct river systems. The eastern watershed extends throughout

Digitized by Google

the whole length of New South Wales and Queensland, and drains into the Pacific Ocean. The western watershed, embracing a portion of the three eastern colonies, is drained by the river system of the Murray and Darling into the Southern Ocean. In the southern watershed the Snowy River has its source, its upper basin being entirely in New South Wales, although its waters flow through Victoria and enter the sea near Bass' Straits.

The south-eastern portion of the Colony.

The south-eastern portion of the Colony has the appearance of having been convulsed by some great physical disturbance. The mountains are rugged, and their slopes abrupt, as is also the case in other portions of the Dividing Range, particularly in the Blue Mountains and the eastern parts of New England; but the width and altitude of the table-land are greatest in this portion of the Colony. The average height of the Snowy and Muniong Ranges, which belong to this district, reaches 5,000 feet; and the width of the plateau, in the direction of east and west, may be set down as 100 miles. The altitude of the Monaro district averages 2,000 feet above the sea level; but as the table-land runs northward it decreases greatly in height and in width, until it narrows to only a few miles, with an elevation of scarcely 1,500 feet.

Blue Mountains.

The table-land rises again at the Blue Mountains, where the principal summits attain a considerable elevation, Mount Beemarang reaching 4,100 feet. The general level of the plateau itself will be best understood when it is remembered that the great western railway of the colony traverses a district in these mountains, of which the Clarence siding, Mount Victoria, Mount Wilson, and Blackheath are stations, situated at an elevation of over 3,000 feet. The dividing chain again decreases gradually in its spread northward of the Blue Mountains, until, as a comparatively narrow chain, it divides the waters of the Goulburn and the Hunter, on the eastern slope, from those of the Namoi and the Castlereagh, on the western. The mass once more widens out in the Liverpool Ranges, where Mount Oxley stands conspicuous, at a height of 4,500 feet, whilst, still further north Ben Lomond,

Digitized by Google

reaches 5,000 feet, and the table-land maintains an average altitude of 3,000 feet, giving to this district, although situated at no great distance from the tropics, the climate and aspect of much higher latitudes.

Mountain scenery.

Narrow valleys and deep gorges everywhere break the continuity of the Dividing Range. Such is especially the case in the Blue Mountains, where the scenery is of striking and characteristic grandeur. The table-land everywhere presents one strange peculiarity. The level land suddenly terminates, and many hundred feet below stretch, as far as the eye can reach, wooded valleys, whose undulating floors are walled in by sandstone cliffs, of height so enormous as to be without parallel elsewhere in the world. At the bottom of these valleys small rivulets and tiny streams, fed by waterfalls from the table-land, trace their way, under an ever verdant dome of graceful tree-ferns and giant eucalypti.

The mountain scenery of this part of New South Wales produces on the traveller an entirely new impression. There are no snow-capped peaks upon which the rising and setting sun produces strange and magnificent colour effects; nor does any peculiar shape of the summits strike the imagination, as in the Alps and Pyrenees of the Old World. On the contrary, from the plains the New South Wales mountains look rather insignificant. But gazing from the edges of the high table-land into the deep valleys below, the mind is awed by the realization of the magnificent scale on which Nature has worked in these solitudes. In many places the cliffs rise 2,000 feet perpendicularly from the valley beneath, and the hills at their feet, formed by the accumulation of débris from their sides and from the plateau above, appear as slight undulations. The valleys and sides of the gorges, wherever there is soil, are clothed with dense vegetation, and over all is the mantle of blue haze, which makes the whole effect most striking, and has given to the range visible from Sydney its appropriate name.

Digitized by Google

The main range throws off many spurs towards the sea on the eastern slope. These divide the waters of the numerous rivers which flow into the Pacific Ocean. Almost everywhere between the coast range and the sea the country is hilly and serrated, more particularly in the southern portion of the Colony. In the Illawarra district, 50 miles to the south of Sydney, the mountains skirt the very edge of the coast, presenting towards the ocean a perpendicular face of cliffs nearly 1,000 feet in height. Further north there are wider valleys, and greater stretches of country available for tillage and pasture. Coast Ranges.

The western slope is entirely different. Numerous ramifications of the general mountain system are thrown off, but all slope gently towards the great central plain of the interior. So gentle, indeed, is the declivity, that the dividing lines of the various watersheds as they extend westward, are scarcely visible, being only indicated by a succession of low ridges and isolated elevations.

In the extreme west of the Colony, verging on South Australia, another mountain system exists, forming the western edge of an immense depression, through which the largest rivers of the Australian continent hold their devious course. The Great Barrier and the Grey Ranges are part of this system. They consist of low hills, hardly rising to the dignity of mountains, culminating in a few solitary peaks, such as Mount Arrowsmith and Mount Lyell, which attain an elevation of only 2,000 feet above sea level. Western Mountain system.

Traces have been found of the existence at some earlier period of a range of primary rocks, extending from Orange to Cobar and Wilcannia, forming the watershed between the Lachlan and part of the basin of the Darling. The range no longer exists as a landmark, for, owing to denudation, it has almost entirely disappeared.

The whole mountain system of New South Wales lies below the limit of perpetual snow. On the south-eastern slopes of the Snowy Ranges, however, and on the summits of the high peaks of the Australian Alps, snow sometimes lingers throughout the year. Mountains below limit of perpetual snow.

Digitized by Google

### *LAKES OF THE MOUNTAIN REGION.*

On the summit of the Main Dividing Range, and within a few miles of the inland towns of Goulburn, Queanbeyan, and Braidwood, two of the principal lakes of the Colony are situated. Lake George is 16 miles in length and 6 miles in width, draining a basin whose area is about 490 square miles. The lake is situated at an elevation of 2,200 feet above the sea, and the scenery around it is very beautiful. This lake exhibits the phenomenon of a large drainage area without a visible outlet; for though it receives many small water-courses no stream leaves it. Lake Bathurst, a few miles eastward of Lake George, is another depression on the summit of the Dividing Range, and covers in ordinary seasons an area of about 15 square miles. It is similar in character to Lake George, having no outlet to the sea. Both lakes, in periods of great drought, shrink considerably in area; but Lake George in most seasons is a fine sheet of water, and now that the railway to Cooma skirts its shores, the attractiveness of its scenery already makes it a favourite resort of tourists.

Lake George.

Lake Bathurst.

### *THE COASTAL REGION.*

Rivers of New South Wales.

*Rivers.*—The main range already described, traversing the country from north to south, gives rise to numerous rivers flowing into the South Pacific. Compared with the western rivers those of the eastern slope appear insignificant enough. But compared with the principal rivers either of England or France, their relative size and importance are at once manifest.

The Tweed and Brunswick.

In the extreme north of the Colony, the Tweed and Brunswick Rivers flow through a rich country, of semi-tropical aspect. Their courses are short, and bar entrances render them navigable only for small craft.

The Richmond.

A few miles south of the Brunswick, the Richmond descends from the heights of the Macpherson Range, on the slope of Mount Lindsay, one of the highest peaks of the northern table-land. The

Digitized by Google

river has three branches, and is navigable on the northern arm as far as Casino, 49 miles, and on Wilson's Creek to Lismore, 65 miles from the sea. The Richmond drains an area of about 2,400 square miles of country, rugged in its upper basin, and heavily timbered, and in its lower course, flowing through rich alluvial land, where the produce of semi-tropical climes grows luxuriantly.

The Clarence.

Immediately south of the last-named stream is the Clarence—the largest river on the eastern watershed. It takes its rise in a spur of the Main Dividing Range, and runs in a south-easterly direction for 240 miles, carrying a considerable body of water through one of the richest districts of the Colony, and emptying itself into the Pacific at Shoal Bay. The upper part of its basin is very rugged, so much so that its principal tributaries, the Mitchell, Nymboi, Tembarra, and Orara Rivers, rising in the New England table-land, between Armidale and Tenterfield, all flow in an opposite direction to the course of the main stream, generally trending to the north-east, and even, in the case of the Orara, to the north-west. The Lower Clarence is a magnificent stream, averaging half a mile in width from its mouth upwards, for nearly 70 miles, and is navigable for 67 miles, as far as Copmanhurst. Ocean-going steamers of large tonnage ascend the river as far as Grafton, 42 miles from the sea. The area of country drained by the Clarence is over 8,000 square miles, or nearly half as large again as the basin of the Thames, whose course is about as long as the Clarence, but navigable for only 60 miles.

The Bellinger. The Nambucera.

Two short rivers, the Bellinger and the Nambucera, both navigable for some distance by small craft, enter the Pacific between the Clarence and Trial Bay.

The Macleay.

Into Trial Bay, the Macleay, one of the principal rivers of the coast, discharges after a course of 200 miles from its source near Ben Lomond. With its principal feeders, the Gyra and the Apsley, the Macleay drains an area of 4,800 square miles of country, the upper part of which, especially that portion through which the Apsley flows, is extremely rugged and precipitous. Series of

Digitized by Google

waterfalls, some of which have a perpendicular descent of over 200 feet, mark the course of this stream as it runs through narrow gorges, whose sides rise in places to a height of about 2,000 feet. In its lower course the valley widens very considerably into magnificent alluvial plains, fast becoming the home of a numerous and thriving population. The Macleay is navigable for more than 30 miles, as far as the town of Greenhills, a few miles above Kempsey. The country through which it flows is for the most part thickly timbered.

The Hastings.

The Hastings is the next stream met with, emptying itself into the sea at Port Macquarie. The country which it drains is rich, undulating, and densely wooded, and the area within its watershed is 1,400 square miles. Its chief arm is formed by the Wilson and Maria Rivers, on the left bank, the latter joining the main stream at Port Macquarie.

The Manning.

The Manning rises in the Main Dividing Range, and flows almost due east through a prosperous district, rapidly becoming settled. The valley through which it flows is densely wooded, and the agricultural land on both sides of the river is unsurpassed for fertility. The Manning has a length of 100 miles, and, like most of the rivers of the seaboard, its course lies through undulating country, broken in the upper portion, but widening out as it nears the sea. Its chief tributary is the Barrington, on the right bank; on the left it receives the Barnard River, the Dawson, the Lansdowne, and other small streams. The river is navigable for ocean-going vessels as far as Wingham, about 20 miles from its mouth.

Before reaching the Hunter, several small streams are met with, amongst which may be mentioned the Wollomba and Maclean, falling into Wallis Lake, the Myall, which empties into Myall Lake, and the Karuah, which reaches the ocean at Port Stephens.

The Hunter.

The Hunter is one of the chief rivers of the Colony, and has its source in the Liverpool Range. It flows first in a southerly

Digitized by Google

direction until its confluence with the Goulburn, thence it takes an easterly course, and reaches the sea at Port Hunter, on the shores of which is situated the City of Newcastle. The Hunter receives numerous tributaries. The chief of these, in addition to the Goulburn, already mentioned, are the Wollombi, the Paterson, and the Williams. With its tributaries, the Hunter drains a country extending over 11,000 square miles, an area more than twice as large as the basin of the Thames. The river is navigable for ocean-going vessels as far as Morpeth, 34 miles from the sea, whilst the Paterson and the Williams are both navigable, the one for a distance of 18 miles, and the other for 20 miles. The upper courses of the main river and its branches are through hilly, if not mountainous, districts, but its lower course is mainly through rich, sandy, alluvial flats. Through its lower course the river drains the largest and most important coal-field of Australia, whose emporium is Newcastle, the second city of the Colony in shipping and commerce. The length of the Hunter is over 200 miles.

**The Hawkesbury.**

Though less important from a commercial point of view than the Hunter, the Hawkesbury, which reaches the sea at Broken Bay, is none the less one of the finest rivers of the eastern seaboard. It is formed by the united waters of many streams, each of considerable local importance. Its chief tributaries come from the table-land or gorges of the Blue Mountains, but the principal branch of the river itself rises in the main range, further south. The range forming the watershed between the Hawkesbury and the streams flowing eastward leaves the main range near Lake Bathurst, runs north-easterly, and terminates at the sea near Coalcliff.

**Wollondilly.**

Under the name of the Wollondilly, the Hawkesbury has its source not many miles from Goulburn. Flowing past that town it proceeds in a northerly direction until it receives the waters of the Cox River, which come from the Blue Mountains, after passing through wild gorges, wherein may be found some of the most magnificent scenery in Australia. From the junction of the Cox

Digitized by Google

River the stream is known as the Warragamba, which name it retains until its junction with the Nepean. This river rises in the coast range overlooking Wollongong, and together with its tributary streams, the Cataract and Cordeaux, forms the source of the water-works from which Sydney now draws its supply. Though smaller than the Warragamba, the Nepean gives its name to the united waters of the two streams. After receiving the Nepean the river flows along the foot of the Blue Mountains, through a rich valley highly cultivated. From the Blue Mountains two streams add their waters to it, the Grose and the Colo, and from the junction of the last named the river is called the Hawkesbury. From the Colo junction the river still runs northward until it is joined by the Macdonald, an important stream, navigable for some distance above its confluence with the Hawkesbury. The Macdonald comes from the north, and joins the river on the left bank. The Hawkesbury, after turning to the east, holds its course through broken country, the scenery of which has been pronounced equal to any other river scenery in the world, and finally reaches the sea at Broken Bay. The course of the Hawkesbury extends over 330 miles, and the drainage area may be set down as 8,000 square miles. Navigation is possible as far as Windsor, 70 miles from the mouth, and a little dredging would enable sea-going vessels to reach this town.

The Hawkesbury.

In the neighbourhood of Sydney some small streams fall into Botany Bay. Two of these, the Woronora and George's Rivers, have their sources on the eastern slope of the ranges, in which the Nepean, Cordeaux, and Cataract rise, and after rapid courses unite their waters before falling into the bay.

Rivers south of Sydney.

Generally speaking, the rivers south of Sydney are of less importance than those to the north, as the width of the coastal strip narrows considerably. The Shoalhaven, nevertheless, merits more than passing notice. It rises in the coastal range and follows the direction of the coast, flowing northerly through deep gullies, marked by magnificent scenery peculiarly Australian. Turning

Digitized by Google

sharply to the east, it enters the alluvial plains, which are counted amongst the richest and most productive in the country. The Shoalhaven is 260 miles in length, but is navigable only for a few miles, and drains a district 3,300 miles in area. Further south, in the narrow belt between the ranges and the sea, flow the Clyde, Moruya, Tuross, and Bega Rivers. They all pass through rich, undulating, agricultural country, and each has an average length of from 60 to 70 miles. The Towamba River, at the extreme south of the Colony, empties itself into the Pacific at Twofold Bay.

Eastern rivers.

The physical aspect of all the eastern rivers is much the same, their upper courses being amidst broken and mountainous districts, and their lower waters flowing through undulating country with rich alluvial flats along their banks, for the most part highly cultivated. Where not cultivated, the country is densely covered with timber, some of which attains a magnificent growth, yielding the finest hardwood, and, in the north, cedar and pine.

The Snowy River.

Though belonging to another river system, the upper basin of the Snowy River is situated in New South Wales. This river receives the snow-fed streams rising on the southern slopes of the Monaro Range; its principal tributaries being the Bombala and the Eucumbene. The Snowy River and its tributaries water a considerable portion of the highest table-land of the Colony, between the mountain ranges of which are found large tracts of arable land, where the produce of colder climes may be grown to perfection. After leaving New South Wales, the Snowy has a rapid and tortuous course, and finally enters the sea between Cape Howe and Bass Straits, in the Colony of Victoria. The area of watershed in New South Wales is about 2,800 square miles.

## *HARBOURS AND PORTS.*

Natural harbours.

With a coast so extensive as that of New South Wales, it would be natural to expect many harbours and bays affording outlets for the produce of the country. Such is the case. Besides harbours of commercial importance, there are others, which afford shelter

Digitized by Google

for vessels in stress of weather, and a refuge in time of danger. Fortunately, however, harbours of refuge are not often required. The coast of the Colony is singularly free from cyclones, hurricanes, and like visitations. Gales are certainly not unknown, nor are disasters infrequently recorded; but the coast is very safe, and disasters are in many cases to be attributed to causes which ordinary prudence would have avoided.

Byron Bay.

Inside Cape Byron, in the north of the Colony, the bay of the same name offers shelter to vessels trading to Queensland, in all but north-east weather. A large pier is being constructed, by which the produce of the neighbouring districts of the Brunswick and Tweed may be shipped, when an entrance to these rivers is impracticable. It is also proposed to construct a breakwater, to effectually shelter the bay in all weathers.

Shoal Bay.

At Shoal Bay, the entrance to the Clarence, the anchorage is safe and commodious, and when the works now in progress for improving the river entrance are completed, it promises to be one of the best ports on the coast.

Trial Bay.

Trial Bay, at the mouth of the Macleay, affords ample shelter and safe anchorage. The Government have erected a large prison on the hill overlooking the Bay, and it is proposed to utilize the prisoners' labour in constructing a breakwater, with the view of making Trial Bay not only a harbour of refuge, but a shipping port. When this design is accomplished, there is every reason to suppose that it will become one of the most frequented places on the coast, as the resources of the Macleay District are large and rapidly developing.

Port Macquarie.
Port Stephens.

Port Macquarie, at the mouth of the Hastings, and the harbour at Forster, near Cape Hawke, afford good anchorage. Port Stephens, a little further south, offers at all times the most safe and commodious harbour desirable. As a natural port it is hardly inferior to Port Jackson, and the scenery of its shores is very

Digitized by Google

beautiful. At present, Port Stephens is little used, owing to its proximity to Newcastle, and the sparseness of the population in its immediate district.

Port Hunter.

Twenty miles further south is Port Hunter, at the mouth of the river of that name. When first used, the harbour was inconvenient and somewhat dangerous; but this has been altered entirely by the breakwaters and training walls which have been constructed. Newcastle harbour is now safe and roomy, with shipping facilities equal, if not superior, to those found in any other Australian port. Magnificent wharves line its shores, provided with hydraulic and steam cranes of the most modern type. The length of wharf frontage at Newcastle is eight miles, the trade is large and increasing, and the city ranks third amongst Australasian seaports. The importance of Newcastle is mainly due to the existence of immense coal deposits in its neighbourhood, which supply not only all the Australian Colonies, but the China seas, South America, and the Pacific slopes of the United States. Latterly, too, large shipments of wool have been made direct to English ports, Newcastle being the terminus of the railway tapping the northern districts of the Colony.

Lake Macquarie.

A few miles further south is Lake Macquarie, in the centre of the coal-field of the Newcastle district, and covering an area of 44 square miles. The great drawback to the lake as a shipping port has been the shallowness of its entrance; but extensive dykes and training walls are being constructed, which have already increased the draught of water in the channel, and with some further improvements Lake Macquarie will become an important shipping place.

Broken Bay.

Broken Bay, 30 miles north of Port Jackson, forms the mouth of the River Hawkesbury. It has a bold entrance, and on Barranjoey, the southern headland, is erected a fine lighthouse. The bay has three branches, Brisbane Water being the northern, the Hawkesbury mouth the centre, and Pittwater the southern arm. The first-named opens out into a series of lakes, and the

Digitized by Google

town of Gosford, standing at the head of one of them—the Broadwater—is the centre of an extensive shipbuilding district. The scenery at and around Broken Bay is characteristically Australian, and in natural beauty rivals even Sydney Harbour. South of Broken Bay the coast-line is a succession of high cliffs and sandy beaches.

Port Jackson.

The entrance of Port Jackson lies between perpendicular cliffs of sandstone several hundred feet high, and only 74 chains, or nearly 1 mile, apart. Sydney Harbour has been too often described to require further description here. It holds the first place amongst the harbours of the world for convenience of entrance, depth of water, and natural shipping facilities. Its natural beauties are the charm of all who visit its shores, and in the quiet waters of its numerous bays and coves the navies of the world might securely rest. The area of water surface of the harbour proper is 15 square miles, and the shore-line is 165 miles in circuit. At the South Head is erected a splendid light-house, fitted with an electric arc light, the power of which is scarcely exceeded on any coast. On the shores of Port Jackson stands Sydney, the metropolis of New South Wales and the mother city of the Australias. The city and its suburbs occupy 100 square miles, and have within their boundaries about 350,000 people.

Botany Bay.

Botany Bay, the first port entered by Captain Cook, the discoverer of this territory, lies a few miles south of Sydney. It covers an area of 24 square miles, and receives the waters of several small rivers. The bay has very little trade, by reason of its proximity to Sydney, but it is frequented by craft in search of shelter during stress of weather.

Wollongong, Kiama, and Ulladulla are small harbours which have been snatched, as it were, from the sea, and are important shipping places.

Jervis Bay.

About 80 miles to the south of Sydney the coast is broken by an important inlet called Jervis Bay. Its entrance is 2 miles

Digitized by Google

wide, and on its bosom safe anchorage may be found in any part. It is surrounded by rich agricultural and mineral country, as yet, unexploited. Nature has been so bountiful to the country as a whole, that particular districts, undoubtedly rich, must remain for a while undeveloped, through want of labour and capital to open them up, and ports which would in older countries be prized for their convenience and capacity, here remain unused, save as refuges in stormy weather.

Bateman's Bay, at the entrance to the Clyde, is an inlet of some importance, and coastal steamers also load produce at the mouth of the Moruya, Tuross, and Bega Rivers.

Twofold Bay is a magnificent sheet of water, near the southern limit of the Colony. Formerly it was the seat of a large whaling trade, now no more. It is well sheltered, and a fine jetty affords ample shipping facilities. Its trade is chiefly with the neighbouring colonies, in produce and live stock, the bay being the nearest outlet on the sea coast for the rich district of Monaro. A railway is planned to connect the port with the table-land and the metropolis, and Twofold Bay promises to become a considerable shipping place in the near future. On its shores is situated the town of Eden. Twofold Bay.

Besides the ports and harbours, properly so called, which have been above enumerated, there are several lakes, or arms of the sea, which will, with the development of the resources of the country, become ports of shipment. From Cape Hawke to Port Stephens a chain of lakes extends, communicating with the latter through the Myall River, and covering a large area. The most extensive are Wallis Lake, Myall Lake, and the Broadwater. The country round about is richly timbered, but its resources are still undeveloped. Between Lake Macquarie and Broken Bay is Tuggerah Lake, also an extensive sheet of water. Near Wollongong is Lake Illawarra, of considerable area, but shallow, and towards the south of the colony are Coila and Tuross Lakes, into which the Tuross River discharges. Coastal Lakes.



Digitized by Google

### *ISLANDS.*

Islands.

No islands of any note belong geographically to New South Wales. The Broughton Islands, lying a few miles northward of the Heads of Port Stephens, are the largest in extent. Solitary Island, situated near the northern part of the coast, between the Bellinger and Clarence Rivers, and Montague Island, 18 miles south-east of the Moruya River estuary, have been selected as the sites for light-houses, but are not otherwise important. Norfolk Island, having an area of 8,607 acres, and also Lord Howe Island, belong politically, but not geographically, to New South Wales. The last-named island has an area of 3,220 acres.

Norfolk Island.

### *WESTERN WATERSHED.*

The Western Watershed.

The western watershed of the Colony is in physical features and geographical character the antithesis of the eastern. Instead of a narrow strip of country shut in by the sea and mountains, intersected by numerous short rivers with a rapid flow, the western watershed forms a vast basin through which the quiet waters of a few great rivers have their long, though uncertain, courses. The rivers of the western region of the Colony all belong to the fluvial system of the Murray, which carries to the Southern Ocean, through the colony of South Australia, the drainage of a watershed immense in extent, embracing the northern portion of Victoria, and the western and larger part of New South Wales, and extending almost to the centre of Queensland.

The Murray.

The Murray, or Hume, the southern branch of this vast river system, rises in the Snowy Mountains, from which its three principal sources, the Hume, the Tooma, and the Indi descend. The first two of these streams rise on the northern and western slopes of Mount Kosciusko; the Indi, which is really the main river, has a longer course, rising in a gully near the Pilot Mountain, at an elevation of 5,000 feet above the sea. From the confluence of these rivers, the Murray rapidly descends towards the plains below Albury, where it is only 490 feet above sea level, and has still a

Digitized by Google

course of 1,439 miles to run. From Albury downwards the river receives many tributaries on both banks, those from New South Wales being the most important. Above Albury the tributaries are for the most part mountain torrents, carrying to the main stream the melted snows of the Australian Alps. In its lower course, however, the Murray is augmented, through the Murrumbidgee and Darling, by the waters of secondary systems as important as its own.

Ana-branches.

Before being joined by the Murrumbidgee, the Murray receives, from a series of ana-branches, the drainage of a large portion of the country lying between the two main streams. The Billabung Creek runs almost through the centre of the plain spreading between the Murray and Murrumbidgee; in the middle of its course it communicates with the latter river, through Colombo and Yanko Creeks, whilst on the south it feeds the Murray by the channel of the Edward River. The Edward is itself an important stream. It forms with the Wakool and Tuppal Creeks, and many other smaller and less important watercourses, a fluvial system, interlacing the whole country from Tocumwal to the Murrumbidgee junction, which has been justly named Riverina. The Edward and Wakool are together navigable for over 400 miles, as far as the important town of Deniliquin. From its furthest source at the foot of the Pilot Mountain to the town of Albury the Murray has a length of 280 miles. Thence to the Darling River junction its course is 852 miles, and from that point to the sea, below Lake Alexandrina, it is 587 miles in length. The river has thus a total course of 1,719 miles, of which 1,120 are within the colony of New South Wales. The river has been navigated as far as the Ournie gold-field, about 150 miles above Albury, and 1,590 miles from its mouth.

The Murrumbidgee.

The Murrumbidgee has its source at the foot of a hill overlooking the Coolaman Plains, at a height of nearly 5,000 feet above the sea. Its course first shapes itself southward, but near the town of Cooma it takes a sharp curve and runs in a northerly direction until it

Digitized by Google

Murrumbidgee Basin.

nears Yass. Here it curves again, trending to the west in a line parallel to the Murray, but turning south-west on receiving the Lachlan, it finally joins the main river after a course of 1,350 miles. The area drained by the Murrumbidgee is estimated at 15,400 square miles. In the upper part of its course it receives from both sides numerous rivers and creeks, the most important of which are the Umaralla, Molonglo, and Yass Rivers on its right, and the Coodrabigbee, and Tumut Rivers on its left bank. All these rivers flow through mountainous country over a series of plateaux, which from the Coolaman and Coorangorambula Plains to the plains round Gundagai and Wagga successively diminish in height from 5,000 feet to 720 feet and 607 feet above the sea.

The upper valleys, both of the Murrumbidgee and the Murray, are of similar physical aspect. Both rivers are snow-fed, the Murray to a greater extent than its tributaries, owing to the higher elevation of the mountains and plateaux from which it descends. In the lower basins they are also similar in character, and the plains which they drain are amongst the most fertile in the Colony. With an intelligent system of water conservation and irrigation the lower valleys of these rivers would support a large population of agriculturists on land hitherto devoted entirely to sheep pasturing.

The Lachlan.

The chief tributary of the Murrumbidgee is the Lachlan, rising in the main Dividing Range, where also its principal feeders have their source. These are the Boorowa, Crookwell, Abercrombie, and Belubula, all rapid streams, occasionally swollen by melting snow from the table-land. After receiving the Boorowa the Lachlan flows to the Murrumbidgee, through 500 miles of plain country, without receiving any tributary of permanent character. The water-courses which carry off the surplus water from the rich plains on either side of the river, only reach it in time of flood. The total length of the river is 700 miles, and its basin has an area of 13,500 square miles. The country drained by the Lachlan is similar in most respects to that of the Murray and Murrum-

Digitized by Google

bidgee, and with regular rainfall or irrigation, the light red soil and sandy loam of its lower valley would yield abundant returns to the farmer. The lines of demarcation between the Lachlan basin and that of the Murrumbidgee on the south, and the Darling on the north-west, are hardly perceptible on the ground, so flat is the country through which these great rivers flow.

The Darling.

Of all the tributaries of the Murray, the Darling drains the largest area, extending as it does over the greater portion of the western district of New South Wales, and embracing nearly all Southern Queensland. From its confluence with the Murray at Wentworth up to its junction with the Culgoa a few miles above Bourke, the Darling receives only two tributaries, the Paroo and the Warrego, both intermittent, though of vast size in times of flood. For over 1,000 miles this great river holds its solitary course, Nile-like, feeding the thirsty plains of the south with water falling many hundred miles distant on the downs of Queensland. The course of the river is tortuous in the extreme; in many places a narrow neck of land, a mile or two across, separates parts of the river 20 miles distant, if the stream were followed. The Darling presents the phenomenon, not uncommon in Australian rivers, of banks much higher than the plain behind, indeed the river bed itself, though from 30 to 40 feet beneath the bank, is in some places but little below the general level of the country. Successive floods have added to the height of the banks, and have raised the bed of the stream correspondingly.

The Upper Darling.

The Darling has no source under that name, which applies only to that part of the river as far as the Bogan junction. Above this point it takes the name of the Barwon, until its confluence with the Gwydir, then it is known as the Macintyre, and afterwards the main branch receives the name of the Dumaresq. The last-named stream has its source in the Dividing Range, on the summit of the table-land at the extreme north-east of the Colony, not far from the head of the Richmond. The Dumaresq, Macintyre, and Barwon form, however, what might be really called the Upper

Digitized by Google

Darling, and this appellation would be geographically accurate. The variety of names, by which not only the Darling, but many other Australian rivers are known, is due to the fact that they were discovered in sections, the identity of which were not established until years afterwards, and the sectional names have survived.

Tributaries of the Darling.

The Darling receives, in its upper course, many tributaries, which drain the southern portion of Queensland, but these rivers only flow for a short part of their courses in New South Wales. Chief among them are the Mooni, Narran, Bokhara, Culgoa, Warrego, and Paroo. The principal affluents of the Darling within the boundaries of New South Wales are on the left bank. The Gwydir, Namoi, Castlereagh, Macquarie, and Bogan are the most important. These streams are all of considerable length and similar in character, their upper valleys are on the table-lands, and their lower courses lie through alluvial plains and good pastoral country. The Darling is navigable, in times of freshets, as far as the township of Walgett, 1,758 miles from its confluence with the Murray, thence to the sea the distance is 587 miles, making a total length of navigable water from Walgett to the sea of 2,345 miles, and it therefore ranks high amongst the rivers of the world, as estimated by navigable length. Unfortunately, however, its upper course is open only during part of the year.

Length of navigable water.

If the fluvial system of the Murray and Darling, and their principal tributaries, be considered in the light of the facilities it affords for water carriage, its value will appear not inconsiderable. The Darling River may be made available for navigation for 1,758 miles, from Wentworth to Walgett, the Murrumbidgee and Lachlan combined have 900 miles, and the Murray, from Ournie gold-field to the point where it enters the territory of South Australia, has a length of 1,120 miles. If to this be added the navigable length of the Wakool and Edward, the total distance of river which could be navigated reaches nearly 4,200 miles, in the western district alone, a length more than twice that of the railways of the Colony.

Digitized by Google

*LAKES OF THE WESTERN DISTRICT.*

Western Lakes.

Here and there along the course of the western rivers are found lakes sometimes of considerable dimensions. These lakes are in reality shallow depressions, receiving water from the overflow of the rivers in times of flood, and in return feeding them when the floods have subsided. Lake Urana is the most important in the Murray and Murrumbidgee basin, and Lakes Cowall, Cudgellico, and Waljeers, in that of the Lachlan. Along the Darling are Lakes Poopelloe and Gunyulka on the left bank and Laidley's Ponds and Lakes Pammaroo, Jandoo, and Cawndilla on the right, near Menindie. On the South Australian frontier are Lake Victoria, formed by the overflow of the Murray, and others of less importance. The area of these lakes is undefined, as they vary in size according to the rainfall, sometimes covering vast extents of country, and at others being reduced to the proportions of mere waterholes, whilst in seasons of great drought they are absolutely dry.

Digitized by Google

# PART IV.

## Climate.

IT is accepted as an ascertained fact that the temperature of lands in the southern hemisphere is lower than that of countries situated in corresponding latitudes north of the equator; to this general law New South Wales is no exception. The researches of the Government Astronomer of the Colony conclusively confirm this, and show, from the records of temperature extending over many years, that the climate of New South Wales is one of the most temperate and uniform anywhere experienced. Just as the country is divided naturally into three distinct geographical regions, so it is separated into the same climatic divisions, each of which has its characteristic features.

Coastal Region.

The coastal region extends from 28° to 37° south latitude, and if the temperature accorded with that of similar latitudes in the northern hemisphere, Casino and Grafton would resemble the country bordering on the Gulf of Suez, in the Red Sea; Delhi, in India; Ningpo, in China, and New Orleans, in the United States. Such, however, is not the case. Casino has a mean temperature of 67°, only 1° more than that of Messina, in Sicily, which lies more than 9° further from the equator. Eden, which is situated at the extreme south of the Colony, in latitude 37°, has a mean temperature of 60°, which is practically the same as that of Nice and Rome, places respectively 460 and 330 miles further removed from the equator. Not only is the climate of the coastal region more mild in regard to average temperature than the corresponding latitudes in the northern hemisphere, but the range is not as great. This is a very important factor in estimating the healthiness of a country.

As regards Sydney, situated as it is midway between the extreme points of the Colony, in latitude 33° 51′ south, the same truth is apparent. Its mean temperature is 62·5°, and corresponds with that of Barcelona, the great maritime city of Spain,

Digitized by Google

and of Toulon in France, the former being in latitude 44° 22′, and the latter 43° 7′ N. At Sydney, the mean summer temperature is slightly over 71°, and that of winter 54°. The range is thus 17° Fahrenheit. At Naples, where the mean temperature for the year is about the same as at Sydney, the summer temperature reaches a mean of 74·5°, and the mean of winter is 47·5°, with a range of 27°. Thus the summer is warmer, and the winter much colder, than at Sydney. The greatest temperature in the shade ever experienced in Sydney was 106·9°, the lowest winter was 36·8°, giving a range of 70°. At Naples the range has been as great as 81°, the winter minimum falling sometimes below the freezing point. Temperature of Sydney.

Taking the coast generally, the difference between the mean summer and mean winter temperature may be set down as averaging not more than 24°, a range so small that it will be rarely found elsewhere. The famed resorts on the Mediterranean seaboard bear no comparison with the Pacific slope of New South Wales, either for natural salubrity, or the comparative mildness of the summer and winter, while the epidemics and pestilences which have devastated those regions of ancient civilization have never made their appearance on these shores. Climate of the Coast.

Passing from the coast to the table-land, a distinct climatic region is entered. On the high southern plateau, at an elevation of 4,640 feet, stands the town of Kiandra, having a mean summer temperature of 54·5°, and a winter temperature of 33°, corresponding with that of Dumfermline, in Scotland, in latitude 56° 5′ N., while Kiandra is in 35° 50′ S. Cooma, in the centre of the Monaro plains, at an elevation of 2,640 feet above sea-level, enjoys a summer as mild as either London or Paris, while its winters are far less severe. On the New England table-land, the climate of Armidale, and other towns, may be considered as nearly perfect as can be found. The yearly average temperature is scarcely 57° while the summer only reaches 69°, and the winter falls to 46°, a range of temperature approximating closely to the famous health resorts in the south of France. Climate of table-land.

Digitized by Google

Western Districts.

The climatic conditions of the western districts of the Colony are entirely different from those of the other two regions, and have been often cited as disagreeable. Compared with the equable temperature of the coastal district, or table-land, there may appear some little justification for such reputation, but only by comparison. The climate of the great plains, in spite of the heat of part of the summer, is very healthy, and an inspection of the returns of death-rates, both of children and grown persons, given elsewhere, amply bears out this view. The town of Bourke may be cited as an example. Seated in the midst of the great plain of the interior, it illustrates peculiarly well the defects, as well as excellences, of the climate of the whole region. Bourke has exactly the same latitude as Cairo, yet its summer temperature is 5° and its mean 6·5° less than the Egyptian city. New Orleans also lies on the same parallel, but the American city is 4° hotter in summer. As regards winter temperature, Bourke leaves little to be desired. The mean winter reading of the thermometer is 52·3°, and accompanied as this is by clear skies and an absence of snow, the season is both refreshing and enjoyable. The great heat experienced on occasional days in summer, when the thermometer reads considerably over 100° in the shade, is not accompanied by that moisture in the air which at the sea-coast would make a less degree of heat almost unbearable.

Dryness of climate.

It is fortunate for the country that dryness is one of its characteristics; otherwise, instead of being the abode of health, the interior of the Colony would, with abundant rains, have become an impenetrable jungle, the lurking-place of those malarial fevers which devastate so many fair regions of the Old World and America. New South Wales may therefore be compared favourably with any part of the world; and, taking into consideration the comparatively low latitudes in which it is situated, it offers a most remarkable variety of temperate climates. From Kiandra, on the highest part of the great Dividing Range, to Bourke, on the great interior plain, the climate may be compared with that of the

Digitized by Google

region of Europe extending from Edinburgh to Messina, but more generally resembling that of Southern France and Italy. It may therefore be regarded as peculiarly fitted for the habitation of people of European race, embracing, as it does, within its limits, the climatic conditions under which the most advanced races of the world have prospered. The following tables, showing the average meteorological conditions in certain places, fairly represent the whole Colony :— Climate adapted to European race.

Temperature, Rainfall, and other Meteorological Conditions of certain Stations in New South Wales.

| Town. | South latitude. | Mean temperature. | Mean summer temperature. | Mean winter temperature. | Mean daily range of thermometer in shade. | Highest reading of thermometer in shade. | Lowest reading of thermometer in shade. | Mean annual rainfall. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | *Table-land.* | | | | | |
| | ° ′ | ° | ° | ° | ° | ° | ° | in. |
| Kiandra | 35·52 | 45·0 | 54·5 | 33·1 | 25·4 | 96·2 | -8·0 | 61·2 |
| Bombala | 36·50 | 50·8 | 62·8 | 41·5 | 26·6 | 98·4 | 20·9 | 29·6 |
| Cooma | 36·12 | 52·2 | 64·6 | 41·6 | ... | 107·5 | 15·0 | 18·4 |
| Queanbeyan | 35·20 | 53·6 | 67·2 | 41·9 | 16·7 | 109·0 | 20·0 | 23·7 |
| Mt. Victoria | 33·36 | 54·2 | 65·4 | 42·3 | 20·1 | 105·1 | 21·8 | 34·8 |
| Orange | 33·18 | 55·2 | 67·7 | 42·3 | 16·9 | 99·5 | 22·2 | 41·1 |
| Goulburn | 34·45 | 55·3 | 68·3 | 44·8 | 25·8 | 109·0 | 18·0 | 26·3 |
| Moss Vale | 34·32 | 55·3 | 66·9 | 43·6 | 15·9 | 103·7 | 26·8 | 49·1 |
| Armidale | 30·34 | 56·9 | 69·0 | 45·9 | 24·8 | 100·0 | 11·2 | 35·8 |
| Bathurst | 33·24 | 57·2 | 70·8 | 45·0 | 30·3 | 112·5 | 3·0 | 25·0 |
| Tenterfield | 29·50 | 57·5 | 67·3 | 46·4 | 22·3 | 104·0 | 16·0 | 30·8 |
| Inverell | 29·48 | 59·5 | 73·2 | 46·1 | 23·9 | 105·0 | 20·0 | 30·8 |
| Mudgee | 32·35 | 59·8 | 74·8 | 47·9 | 19·4 | 114·0 | 26·0 | 28·0 |
| Forbes | 33·27 | 60·8 | 74·7 | 48·7 | 21·0 | 110·0 | 24·0 | 20·7 |
| Cassilis | 32·00 | 61·0 | 74·7 | 47·4 | 25·6 | 112·2 | 22·2 | 25·6 |
| | | | *Coastal District.* | | | | | |
| Eden | 37·00 | 60·3 | 67·7 | 51·1 | 13·9 | 106·0 | 36·0 | 45·1 |
| Wollongong | 34·25 | 62·1 | 70·0 | 53·6 | 14·9 | 101·0 | 36·7 | 38·3 |
| Sydney | 33·51 | 62·5 | 71·1 | 54·1 | 14·3 | 106·9 | 36·8 | 50·1 |
| Maitland | 32·47 | 62·5 | 73·1 | 51·4 | 21·5 | 112·0 | 24·0 | 34·8 |
| Port Macquarie | 31·25 | 63·7 | 72·4 | 55·8 | 15·7 | 101·3 | 34·0 | 63·3 |
| Windsor | 33·36 | 63·8 | 72·3 | 52·6 | 26·1 | 113·9 | 21·5 | 34·3 |
| Newcastle | 32·55 | 63·9 | 71·9 | 54·7 | 17·9 | 120·0 | 31·3 | 50·0 |
| Grafton | 29·43 | 68·3 | 75·6 | 56·3 | 27·8 | 118·0 | 21·0 | 38·1 |
| | | | *Western District.* | | | | | |
| Deniliquin | 35·32 | 59·9 | 73·2 | 48·5 | 30·6 | 121·0 | 16·0 | 16·4 |
| Wagga Wagga | 35·80 | 60·2 | 74·4 | 46·7 | 19·7 | 111·0 | 20·0 | 26·0 |
| Dubbo | 32·18 | 60·6 | 73·3 | 48·0 | 25·1 | 112·9 | 17·0 | 19·7 |
| Wentworth | 34·80 | 64·4 | 77·8 | 52·1 | 23·3 | 119·0 | 27·2 | 13·5 |
| Bourke | 30·30 | 65·8 | 80·3 | 52·3 | 20·9 | 120·0 | 30·0 | 18·0 |

Digitized by Google

## Average Meteorological Conditions of Sydney for Each Month.

| | Jan. | Feb. | Mar. | April | May | June | July | Aug. | Sept. | Oct. | Nov. | Dec. | Yearly Mean. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Average reading of barometer at 32° Fahrenheit and mean sea-level | 29·919 | 29·954 | 30·048 | 30·048 | 30·080 | 30·078 | 30·091 | 30·086 | 30·083 | 29·998 | 29·963 | 29·889 | 30·016 |
| Mean temperature..... | 71·1 | 70·6 | 68·9 | 64·6 | 58·0 | 54·3 | 51·9 | 54·0 | 58·1 | 63·2 | 66·1 | 69·4 | 62·7 |
| Average reading of maximum thermometer. | 78·1 | 77·0 | 75·4 | 71·3 | 65·2 | 61·2 | 59·3 | 62·3 | 66·5 | 71·6 | 74·1 | 77·1 | 70·0 |
| Average reading of minimum thermometer. | 64·2 | 64·2 | 62·6 | 58·0 | 52·2 | 48·8 | 45·1 | 46·8 | 50·5 | 55·5 | 58·6 | 62·2 | 55·5 |
| Mean temperature of sea water .... | 71·1 | 71·6 | 70·8 | 68·5 | 64·7 | 60·4 | 57·7 | 57·5 | 60·0 | 63·3 | 66·7 | 69·3 | 65·1 |
| Greatest monthly rainfall ..... | 10·68 | 18·56 | 18·70 | 25·43 | 12·55 | 14·25 | 11·95 | 12·77 | 10·90 | 24·69 | 11·13 | 7·80 | Max. 25·43 |
| Least monthly rainfall ..... | 0·57 | 0·53 | 0·85 | 0·06 | 0·18 | 0.27 | 0·06 | 0·29 | 0·12 | 0·07 | 0·14 | 0·39 | Min. 0·06 |
| Average monthly rainfall..,..... | 4·03 | 5·30 | 4·94 | 6·70 | 5·05 | 5·28 | 4·28 | 2·92 | 2·56 | 3·44 | 3·11 | 2·77 | 50·05 |
| Average number of days' rain..... | 13 | 14 | 15 | 14 | 13 | 13 | 12 | 11 | 11 | 13 | 12 | 11 | 152 |
| Average monthly evaporation .... | 6·39 | 4·69 | 4·21 | 2·69 | 1·84 | 1·54 | 1·84 | 2·66 | 3·93 | 5·65 | 6·55 | 7·37 | 48·37 |
| Average monthly ozone..... | 4·5 | 4·60 | 49 | 5·1 | 4·7 | 5·6 | 5·2 | 5·0 | 5·4 | 5·4 | 5·1 | 4·7 | 5·04 |

Digitized by Google

# PART V.

## Geological Formation.

THE geology of the Colony has been ably treated by various learned scientists, and this work is being continually added to by Mr. W. C. Wilkinson, the present eminent Government Geologist. To the Rev. W. B. Clarke we are indebted for the first systematic classification of the various sedimentary formations found in New South Wales. These were classified by him as follows :— Classification of rocks.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| *Palæozic :* | Silurian | |
| | Devonian | |
| | Carboniferous | |
| | Permian. | |
| *Mesozoic :* | Triassic | |
| | Jurassic | |
| | Cretaceous. | |
| *Cainozoic :* | Tertiary | Miocene |
| | | Pliocene |
| | Post Tertiary | Post Pliocene |
| | | Recent. |

*Palæozoic.*—This formation extends throughout almost the whole eastern portion of the Colony, the rocks of the upper Silurian age principally occurring on the western watershed of the main Dividing Range, in the country where the Murrumbidgee, Lachlan, and Abercrombie Rivers rise. They appear on the eastern watershed, along part of the coast near Bateman's Bay, and, striking inland, are found in the basin of the Clyde, and the upper valley of the Shoalhaven. Palæozoic formation.

Digitized by Google

The upper Silurian rocks extend as far north as Mudgee, where they are overlaid by the Carboniferous strata of the Hunter Valley, and by the belt of volcanic rocks extending along the Liverpool Range. They reappear further north, in the upper valley of the Macleay River, on the east slope, and in the basin of the Namoi, on the west of the Dividing Range. The Silurian rocks consist of sandstone, slate, and limestone, and exhibit evidence of metamorphism, particularly in the country around Bathurst and Hill End.

Limestone.

Limestone beds, of enormous extent, are scattered throughout this formation. These are chiefly composed of crinoids and corals which outcrop prominently in the Wellington District, near Molong and Gulgong, at Tuena, and also in the Murrumbidgee District. In the limestone formations are found magnificent caves, such as the Wellington, Wiambene, and Fish River, or Jenolan Caves, the fame of which has spread even beyond the confines of Australia. Rocks of the Devonian age also exist near Rydal, where Mr. C. S. Wilkinson has measured a section of strata, showing a thickness of not less than 10,000 feet.

Carboniferous Deposits.

The carboniferous formations occupy the whole valley of the Hunter, and of its chief tributary, the Goulburn, on the east slope of the main range. They are also found on the opposite slope, in the upper valley of the Castlereagh, and along the edge of the great tertiary depression which the Upper Darling drains. They appear also on the south coast, at Bulli and Coal Cliff, extending southwards to Bateman's Bay, and embracing the basins of the small rivers between the Clyde and the Shoalhaven, as well as the lower valley of the last-named river. Cut off by the high coast range, the formation reappears at Marulan and Berrima, again in the valley of the Cox River, at Lithgow Valley, and at Capertree River, thus forming a distinct connection with the great series of the Hunter.

The lower coal measures are included in the upper carboniferous series, and contain many seams of workable coal, some of remark-

Digitized by Google

able thickness. These are situated principally in the lower valley of the Hunter River, comprising amongst others the Greta, Anvil Creek, and West Maitland seams. These seams are over-topped and underlaid by conglomerate and sandstones, of great thickness, the strata of this age being estimated by Mr. Wilkinson to be 10,000 feet thick. The seams in the Newcastle coal-fields, as well as those in the Illawarra and coast districts above and below Jervis Bay, belong to the upper coal measures, in which also are included the Berrima and the Lithgow seams. They appear frequently, as in the case of the last named, at a great elevation above the sea, and owing to their almost horizontal strata are worked with great facility. The coal-bearing strata extend as far as the upper valley of the Castlereagh, thence northward, as already mentioned, along the edge of the great tertiary series, to Queensland, in which colony they reappear at a considerable elevation.

Coal seams.

*Mesozoic.*—To this period belong the Hawkesbury and Wianamatta series, which overlay the carboniferous formation of that part of the country through which the Hawkesbury and its principal tributaries flow. It is in this formation that the wonderful gorges of the Blue Mountains, and the beautiful harbours of Port Jackson, Port Hacking, and Broken Bay occur. The rocks are of warm yellow sandstone, and the thickness of the strata is estimated at about 1,000 feet.

Mesozoic formation.

The Wianamatta series extend round the metropolis and cover a space in the shape of an irregular triangle, the angular points of which rest at Picton on the south, Richmond on the north, and Sydney on the east. The beds are composed of fine sedimentary deposits of argillaceous shales, and are of comparatively little thickness. They appear to have been deposited in hollows worn by denudation out of the sandstone, on which they directly rest.

The Wianamatta series.

To the Mesozoic period belongs also the basin of the Clarence River, the strata of which consist of sandstone, shales, and conglomerates, intersected by occasional coal seams. The extent of the series, distinctively known as the Clarence, is considerable,

Digitized by Google

stretching as it does along the coast from the Tweed to Red Head, and inland some 50 miles.

Cretaceous formations.

The Cretaceous formations occupy the north-western part of the Colony, extending from the Darling westward, towards the north-west corner. Water-bearing strata have been reached at depths varying from 300 feet to 600 feet, and large quantities of water have been obtained. The existence of subterranean water throughout this extensive region has been practically demonstrated, and it remains for the settlers to avail themselves of the stores with which nature has charged her reservoirs in the ages that have long since been counted out.

Artesian water.

Of late years the Department of Mines has had at work in different parts of the Colony a number of diamond and other kinds of drills, and water augers. Bores have been put down, wells sunk, and artesian supplies obtained in the cretaceous formations of the counties of Killara, Landsborough, and Barrona. One of these wells, sunk to the depth of 144 feet, furnishes daily a supply of 60,000 gallons, and another, only 49 feet in depth, throws up 20,000 gallons per day of excellent fresh water. Several valuable supplies of subterranean water have also been obtained recently in other parts of Australia, the most important discovery during the past year being the famous artesian well at Barcaldine, in Queensland, one of the most arid districts on the continent, which yields daily the enormous quantity of 576,000 gallons of potable water. This is the largest spring ever tapped in Australia, and there is every probability that further testing of the corresponding cretaceous formations, which extend to New South Wales, will disclose new underground supplies of very great, if not equal, capacity. The effects of such discoveries upon the prosperity of the interior, which has hitherto been checked principally by its uncertain water supplies, cannot well be estimated. The water in the case of the Barcaldine Spring was obtained at a depth of 690 feet, and, compared with the magnificent result, at the insignificant cost of £775.

Digitized by Google

*Cainozoic.*—To this formation belongs the greater portion of the central and western districts of the Colony. It therefore embraces the valleys of the great western rivers, and their chief tributaries. The formation is, however, intersected by a broad belt, chiefly of Silurian rocks, extending across its centre, from the Bogan River towards the Great Barrier Range, on the further side of the Darling. Large patches of Devonian formation are also met with in the same region. Making these deductions, the tertiary formation covers more than one third of the whole Colony. The vast alluvial plains were formed during the Pliocene and Post Pliocene periods. The alluvial deposits are of variable thickness, sometimes shallow, but in the great plains, between the main rivers which intersect the country, the deposits are of very great depth. Cainozoic formation.

### *IGNEOUS AND METAMORPHIC FORMATION.*

The area occupied by this formation comprises one-eighth of the Colony—the principal rocks belonging to the series consisting of varieties of granite, porphyry, diorite, and serpentine. The granite formation occurs for the most part in the northern and southern masses of the great dividing chains, but is found out-cropping throughout the Silurian deposits, which cover so large a part of the centre of the Colony. Diorite and basalt occur principally in the country between the Macleay and Manning Rivers, and on both slopes of the Liverpool Range, between the upper waters of the Namoi and Macleay, and divide the upper Silurian and Carboniferous deposits of the eastern and western watersheds. Serpentine is found scattered in different parts of the Colony, chiefly at Gundagai, Bingera, Lucknow, and Port Macquarie. The granites, porphyries, and diorite rocks have been recognised as belonging to the Palœozoic age, whilst the volcanic rocks, basalts, and others, are contemporaneous with the tertiary series. Granite formation.



Digitized by Google

# PART VI.

## Mines and Minerals.

THE progress of the Colony during the first sixty years of its history, viewed in the light of later events, seems painfully slow, and somewhat uncertain. Yet its enterprising colonists must have been conscious of the vast heritage destined to become the fortune of Australia, for on no other supposition can their sacrifices and exertions be understood. To the nations of the old world this was practically an unknown land, and it was not till the story of the gold discoveries was noised abroad that the importance and possible future of Australia were in any way realised.

Gold-mining.

Gold-mining was but for a brief period the leading industry of these colonies, even in the wonderful years which succeeded the memorable discovery of Hargraves. Now, amongst the minerals obtained in New South Wales, it yields in value to coal, silver, copper, and tin; whilst compared with that of pastoral and agricultural produce the value of gold procured is inconsiderable. The discovery of gold, nevertheless, made Australia a nation, for the current of immigration which set towards Australia on the presence of the precious metal becoming known has never ceased. Thousands of men in the prime of life, attracted to these shores by the hope of fortune easily acquired on the fields of the Turon and Bendigo, seeing patient industry everywhere rewarded, re-

Immigration due to gold discovery.

Digitized by Google

mained to share the general prosperity, and those who came to dig for gold readily turned their attention to their former, but less exciting, pursuits.

New South Wales less affected by gold discovery than Victoria.

The settlement of New South Wales has not been affected by the gold discovery to the same extent as Victoria, yet the number of persons engaged in actual search for the precious metal was at one time considerable. This number has gradually decreased, as the fields have been despoiled of the treasures contained in their easily worked alluvial deposits. The abandonment of a gold-field is not, however, always a loss to the country. After the excitement has died out, the digger makes room for the agriculturist, and resources of a more permanent character are developed, in parts of the Colony, which, but for the former, would have been unknown, and, but for the agriculturist, would have remained a wilderness.

Modern system of gold-mining.

Gold-mining now requires the expenditure of capital, for the erection of plant and gold-saving machinery; and the miner, whose stock-in-trade of gold-digging appliances consisted solely of a pick, a shovel, and a tin dish, has had, in the great majority of instances, to seek other fields of labour, which he has found in the variety of resources with which nature has endowed this rich territory. Some have sought the cities, and others the fields, returning gradually to their earlier occupation as artizans or agriculturists. Not a few, however, remained true to their miners' instincts, and have since assisted in developing other branches of the mining industry. In the early days the miner was left entirely to his own resources; but scientists have now come to his aid, and have indicated the localities where in all likehood his researches will be attended with success. Thus the mineral industry in New South Wales is still in a very flourishing state, and maintains a fair proportion of the people of the Colony in employment at remunerative rates. If to the search for metallic ores be added the extraction of coal and shale, it will be found that minerals and metals contribute largely to the wealth of the country, and the employment of its people.

Digitized by Google

Persons engage in mining.

The following table gives the approximate number of persons actually engaged in the principal departments of mining during each of the past seven years :—

Number of persons engaged in mining.

| Persons engaged mining for— | 1881. | 1882. | 1883. | 1884. | 1885. | 1886. | 1887. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Gold | 9,056 | 9,215 | 6,750 | 6,548 | 5,911 | 6,767 | 6,060 |
| Silver and silver lead | * | * | * | 45 | 929 | 1,297 | 1,670 |
| Copper | 1,177 | 1,442 | 1,913 | 1,746 | 1,000 | 622 | 503 |
| Tin | 4,530 | 5,066 | 4,100 | 2,850 | 3,395 | 2,814 | 1,888 |
| Iron | * | * | * | * | 180 | 120 | 160 |
| Coal | 4,098 | 4,387 | 5,481 | 6,227 | 7,097 | 7,847 | 7,998 |
| Shale | 231 | 317 | 293 | 116 | 324 | 100 | 120 |
| Total | 19,092 | 20,427 | 18,537 | 17,532 | 18,836 | 19,567 | 18,399 |

* No estimate made.

The population thus actually engaged in mining during the year 1887 numbered 18,399, making with their families a population of about 90,000, depending directly upon the yield of the mines.

Quantity and value of mineral products of the Colony.

An idea of the vast amount of wealth already derived from the mines of the Colony may be gathered from the summary hereunder, showing the quantity and value of the products of the various minerals since their first discovery to the end of the year 1887 :—

| Minerals. | Quantity. | Value. |
|---|---|---|
| | | £ |
| Gold | 9,885,095 oz. | 36,863,717 |
| Silver | 2,923,038 ,, | 612,886 |
| Coal | 39,892,862 tons | 19,699,109 |
| Shale | 481,252 ,, | 1,083,174 |
| Tin (ingots) | 85,078 ,, | 7,104,111 |
| ,, (ore and regulus) | 16,772 ,, | 823,765 |
| Copper (ingots) | 79,133 ,, | 5,055,142 |
| ,, (ore and regulus) | 3,761 ,, | 108,210 |
| Iron | 36,229 ,, | 265,465 |
| Antimony (metal) | 474 ,, | 67,239 |
| ,, (ore) | 3,222 ,, | |
| Bismuth | 105 ,, | 20,576 |
| Silver lead ore (ore) | 15,895 ,, | 1,193,463 |
| ,, (metal) | 13,221 ,, | |
| Asbestos | 26 ,, | 488 |
| Sundry minerals | ..... | 41,057 |
| Total value | ..... | £72,938,402 |

Digitized by Google

## *METALLIC MINERALS.*

*Gold.*—Amongst the metallic minerals found in the Colony, gold occupies a foremost place, both on account of the quantity which has been, and is now being, raised, and of the influence which its discovery has had on the settlement of the country. The date of the discovery of gold in New South Wales was for a long time the theme of much controversy, and the question as to the original discoverer a long disputed one. It is now agreed, however, that the existence of gold was known to the authorities during the early days, when the Colony was a convict settlement, but for obvious State reasons the matter remained secret. The first authentic record of the discovery of gold is contained in an extract from Assistant Surveyor James McBrian's Field-book, bearing date 16th February, 1823, in which the following note appears :—"At 8 chains 50 links to river, and marked gum-tree—at this place I found numerous particles of gold in the sand and in the hills convenient to the river." The river referred to is the Fish River, at about 15 miles from Bathurst, not far from the spot to which the first gold-rush was made twenty-eight years afterwards.

Gold.

First mention of gold.

In 1839, Count Strzelecki found gold in the Vale of Clwydd, and communicated the discovery to Governor Gipps, but he was requested to keep the matter secret, lest the knowledge of the existence of gold should imperil the safety and discipline of the settlement. The Rev. W. B. Clarke also found gold in 1841 in the Macquarie Valley and the Vale of Clwydd, and expressed his belief that the precious metal would be found abundantly dispersed throughout the territory.

But it was not until the year 1851 that payable deposits were proved to exist in New South Wales, and this important discovery was due to Mr. E. Hammond Hargraves, who, on his return some time previously from California, pointed out to the Government the localities in which he had found payable deposits of alluvial

Actual discovery of payable gold.

Digitized by Google

gold, viz., at Lewis Ponds and Summer Hill Creek, in the districts of Bathurst and Wellington. Prospecting operations followed in the neighbourhood, with the result of which every one is now familiar. A few weeks later the rich deposits of Ballarat, Mount Alexander, and other gold-fields, were discovered in Victoria; and the world witnessed a gold rush from all parts of the earth to these colonies, similar to that which some years before had taken place to California. The probable effects of the movement were not clearly seen at the time, either here or in the United Kingdom, but it has resulted in the creation of states, whose future is surrounded with the brightest promise.

**Alluvial gold.**

Native gold is the only true mineral species of gold which has, so far, been found in New South Wales, and was first met with in easily worked alluvial deposits. Alluvial diggings have always attracted the greater number of miners, as the precious metal is dug out without costly appliances. But, however rich they may be, these deposits are very soon worked out, for their area is generally of limited extent. The miners engaged in testing alluvial deposits for gold form a floating population, ready at any moment to migrate from one colony to another. In the alluvial deposits gold is found associated with a variety of minerals; it also occurs in the shape of grains and nuggets, water-worn in appearance, and some of considerable size. Though New South Wales has not yielded nuggets of so extraordinary a size as the neighbouring Colony of Victoria, some very splendid specimens of that gold formation have, nevertheless, been unearthed at various times.

**Remarkable nuggets and their value.**

Thus, in July, 1851, a mass of gold was found on the Turon River gold-fields which weighed 106 lb., or 1,272 oz. In November, 1858, at Burrandong, near Orange, another nugget was found which, when melted at the Sydney Mint, gave 1,182 oz. 6 dwt. of pure gold, of the value of £4,389 8s. 10d. A third nugget, called the Brennan, was sold in Sydney in 1851 for £1,156. In 1880 and 1882, several nuggets which were unearthed at Temora weighed from 59 to 139 oz., and in 1887, nuggets were found by fossickers

Digitized by Google

in various parts of the country, four of which, weighing respectively 357 oz., 200 oz., 47 oz., and 32 oz., were unearthed at Hargraves; and another, weighing 30 oz., at Limestone Creek. The Jubilee nugget, weighing 347 oz., was also discovered in that year at Maitland Bar.

Further discoveries probable.

Although the alluvial deposits discovered in the early days have been practically abandoned, and are considered as worked out, there is ample evidence that the surface of the country has been merely scratched. The search for gold has been vigorously prosecuted for more than thirty-six years; but new gold-fields and fresh deposits are nevertheless being continually discovered in localities supposed to have been thoroughly examined, and several of the fields recently opened up bid fair to rival in extent and richness the most celebrated diggings of the early days. The gold formation is very widely diffused throughout the Colony, as may be gathered from the fact that the gold-fields of Albert, Delegate, and Ballina are between 600 and 700 miles distant from each other; and it has been estimated that the extent of country covered by formations, in association with which gold always occurs, exceeds 70,000 square miles, whilst the precious metal has also been found in formations where its presence was never suspected. A considerable portion of this area, equal to nearly one-fourth of the whole surface of the Colony, has never been touched by the pick of the miner.

Want of appliances in early days.

It is well-known to the mining public that many mines which gave promise of handsome results were abandoned in the early days, simply because the appliances at hand were not sufficiently powerful or well directed to save the gold contained in the foreign matter with which it was found associated. At Wattle Flat, on the Turon River, and at many places on the older gold-fields, gold was found in the great deposits of iron pyrites, which have since proved to be in a very high degree payable; but these claims, when apparently exhausted, were abandoned some years ago, the miners lacking the necessary knowledge or skill to obtain from the

Digitized by Google

pyrites the whole of the gold they contained. Improved methods of extraction have since been invented and a rich harvest awaits the skilled miner who shall bring to bear upon the development of this industry modern knowledge and appliances such as are being successfully employed in other countries.

Formation in which gold occurs.

Gold is also found in quartz veins, occurring in older and metamorphic rocks, and even more frequently in argillaceous slates, chloritic, and talcose schists, as well as granite and porphyry. Vein gold is associated more commonly with iron pyrites, though found with copper and silver ores, and occurring also in serpentine and asbestos. But the extraction of gold from quartz veins requires the erection of extensive machinery and gold-saving appliances, involving an outlay of capital such as the ordinary miner seldom possesses. Quartz mining is generally carried on by companies, many of which regularly pay handsome dividends to their shareholders.

Richness of gold veins.

Some idea of the exceeding richness of many of these gold veins may be gained from a few particulars relating to the yield from various mines at Hill End, which were recorded during 1873. In January of that year 1·02 cwt. of gold was raised at Beyers and Holtermann's mine from 10 tons of stuff, and a slab of vein stuff and gold from the same mine, weighing 630 lb., and estimated to contain £2,000 worth of gold, was also exhibited. Many other similar rich blocks were also shown. The Mint returns for the gold obtained in this mine during 1873 from 415 tons of vein stuff were 16,279·63 oz., value £63,234 12s. Krohman's Company, also at Hill End, raised during the same year 436 tons 2 cwt. of stuff, for which the Mint returns were 24,079 oz. 8 dwt. of gold, value £93,616 11s. 9d.

Gold in coal measures.

Gold has been found in the coal measures, and carboniferous strata. The Rev. W. B. Clarke detected it in the Hawkesbury sandstone formation, on the north side of Sydney Harbour, and he also mentions that it is distributed through the sand at the

Digitized by Google

mouth of the Richmond River. Along the southern part of the coast of New South Wales gold has been found near the shore in the sand washed by the waves of the Pacific Ocean, whilst at Bermagui, and in the district extending between Moruya and Eden, important discoveries of the precious metal have also been made. It would be impossible to name every part of the colony in which gold is found, as it appears throughout the whole territory, and there is ample evidence that deposits exist which will offer to the prospector or the miner a profitable field of employment for many years to come. Production of gold.

The following table shows the quantity and value of the gold coined and exported yearly since 1851 :— Weight and value of gold exported.

| Year. | Weight. | Value. | Year. | Weight. | Value. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | oz. | £ | | oz. | £ |
| 1851 | 144,120·88 | 468,336 | 1870 | 240,401·86 | 916,409 |
| 1852 | 818,751·93 | 2,660,946 | 1871 | 321,468·70 | 1,232,011 |
| 1853 | 548,052·99 | 1,781,172 | 1872 | 424,100·23 | 1,634,821 |
| 1854 | 237,910·70 | 773,209 | 1873 | 360,849·97 | 1,389,705 |
| 1855 | 170,145·73 | 613,148 | 1874 | 270,710·12 | 1,038,844 |
| 1856 | 183,946·36 | 666,155 | 1875 | 229·385·55 | 881,480 |
| 1857 | 161,043·26 | 616,712 | 1876 | 155,166·37 | 581,689 |
| 1858 | 280,557·93 | 1,082,865 | 1877 | 122,619·24 | 463,130 |
| 1859 | 323,984·02 | 1,237,662 | 1878 | 117,977·88 | 423,184 |
| 1860 | 381,613·96 | 1,445,158 | 1879 | 107,640·38 | 399,187 |
| 1861 | 459,879·26 | 1,771,855 | 1880 | 116,750·52 | 434,641 |
| 1862 | 616,909·71 | 2,360,383 | 1881 | 145,532·05 | 550,111 |
| 1863 | 467,399·05 | 1,791,534 | 1882 | 129,233·28 | 491,594 |
| 1864 | 341,954·12 | 1,304,735 | 1883 | 122,256·58 | 452,611 |
| 1865 | 364,540·63 | 1,390,803 | 1884 | 105,933·43 | 390,229 |
| 1866 | 287,534·29 | 1,103,246 | 1885 | 100,667·16 | 366,388 |
| 1867 | 269,407·35 | 1,043,458 | 1886 | 98,446·27 | 355,600 |
| 1868 | 258,773·41 | 1,003,002 | 1887 | 108,101·00 | 386,771 |
| 1869 | 252,130·14 | 967,625 | | | |
| | | | Total | 9,845,896·31 | 36,470,409 |

Digitized by Google

Decline in gold production.

This table shows that the production of gold in New South Wales has, since the year 1872, considerably decreased. This decrease is explained by the fact that the rich alluvial deposits discovered in the early days have been exhausted, and that other resources of a more permanent nature are being developed. The latter offer steadier employment to the labouring classes, without, it is true, the chance of accumulating rapid fortunes, but with more security against loss.

Alluvial gold-mining.

The principal seats of alluvial gold-mining are the Bathurst and Mudgee districts, and the country watered by the various feeders of the Upper Lachlan, and also in the Tumut and Adelong and Braidwood districts. In 1880, the Temora gold-fields, in the Murrumbidgee district, about 30 to 40 miles from the inland town of Wagga Wagga, were discovered, and were for some years in a flourishing condition. The district is now drifting from mining into an important agricultural settlement. In the north of the Colony, in the New England district; on the coast, in the county of Gloucester; and in the extreme north-west, at Mount Poole and Mount Browne, Milparinka and Tibooburra, the gold-fields sustain a considerable population of miners. The system of hydraulic sluicing is adopted in only two or three mines in the New England district, and at Kiandra, on the southern table-lands, where extensive reservoirs have been formed, and the face of the rocks attacked in various places. In 1886 the Kiandra Gold-mining Company produced 2,454 oz. of gold.

Quartz-mining.

The principal quartz veins are situated near Bathurst, in the Hill End district, and the Mudgee and Cudgegong gold-field, which latter had already yielded up to the end of 1886 1,072,752 oz., or over 44½ tons of gold, valued at £4,162,550. The geological surveyor, who examined this field in 1886, reported that its resources are far from being exhausted. At Adelong, Tumut, Jindera, and near Gundagai, reefs are also profitably worked, as well as on the south coast of the Colony and in the north-eastern districts at Fairfield.

Digitized by Google

Revival of quartz mining in 1887.

Much enterprise has been shown during 1887 in the search for gold; and quartz reefs have been opened up in many parts of the Colony with profitable results. Old workings which had been abandoned years ago under a prevailing idea that they were valuable only on the surface, and which had scarcely, in any instance, been tested to a greater depth than 200 feet, have been reopened with very encouraging results. This is principally the case at Ironbarks and at Lewis Ponds, the latter district having since proved as rich in silver as in gold deposits. In the country surrounding the great copper mines of Cobar, Nymagee, and Mount Hope, between the Bogan and the Darling Rivers, reefs have been recently discovered; the prospects thoroughly justifying the outlay of capital for the development of these mines. From the extreme west of the Colony, the reports of the mining wardens are equally encouraging, while in the Tumut and Adelong, and other southern mining districts, as well as in New England and the north-west coast much enterprise is being exhibited in the search for the precious metal. An important feature of the gold-mining industry during 1887 is the fact that the number of persons employed in alluvial mining and the revenue derived from this source have diminished in a considerable proportion, whilst quartz-mining is more and more becoming a permanent industry, the returns from that source being greater in 1887 than for some years past.

Authority to dig.

The authority to dig for gold costs only 10s. a year, and entitles its possessor not only to take up ground for mining, but also to occupy, in a town, a ¼ acre, or, outside a town, 1 acre of land for a business site. Mineral licenses are also obtainable at a cost of 20s. per year, entitling the holder to from 40 to 640 acres of Crown and, for the purpose of searching for minerals other than gold.

Extent of mining enterprise.

In 1887, 992 applications were made for auriferous land comprising an area of 7,345 acres. The steam-engines employed in quartz-mining numbered 92, with an aggregate of 1,133 horse-power. There were also 72 crushing machines, and 439 stamp-

Digitized by Google

heads. In alluvial mining there were employed 19 steam-engines, whose aggregate equalled 252 horse-power. The value of the machinery employed in gold-mining in 1887 is estimated at £332,168. During the year 1887, the number of persons more or less regularly employed, in various parts of the Colony, in gold-mining was 6,060, of whom 5,420 were Europeans and 640 Chinese. There were 3,023 persons engaged in quartz-mining, 2,527 in the alluvial diggings, and as to 510 it is not stated whether alluvial or quartz.

Gold sent to Sydney Mint.

The quantity of gold received at the Sydney Mint for coinage, the produce of New South Wales, amounted to 105,268·71 oz., of the gross value of £375,787 16s. 3d., the average price per oz. being £3 11s. 5d. The respective quantities of gold sent to the Mint from the various mining districts of the Colony in the years 1886 and 1887 are shown hereunder.

| District. | 1886. | 1887. |
|---|---|---|
| | oz. | oz. |
| Bathurst | 16,356·46 | 17,675·53 |
| Tambaroora and Turon | 4,420·08 | 2,006·66 |
| Mudgee | 4,034·96 | 4,766·15 |
| Lachlan | 10,914·96 | 10,832·13 |
| Albert | 3,390·02 | 4,199·29 |
| Southern | 3,994·09 | 5,181·86 |
| Tumut and Adelong | 7,415·80 | 4,385·30 |
| Peel and Uralla | 1,612·84 | 3,187·41 |
| Hunter and Macleay | 1,555·81 | 882·22 |
| Clarence and Richmond | 769·34 | 626·71 |
| New England | 1,270·10 | 974·23 |
| Localities unknown | 36,120·26 | 50,551·22 |
| | 91,854·72 | 105,268·71 |

Coinage of gold in Sydney.

This return exhibits an increase of 13,413·99 oz. in favour of the year 1887. The total quantity of gold which passed through this establishment in 1887 being the largest since the year 1884.

The average weight of gold obtained by each miner in 1887 was 18·19 oz., valued at £65 2s. 3d., but of the number nominally

Digitized by Google

engaged in gold-mining not a few follow other pursuits during a portion of the year. Attempts have been made to ascertain as far as practicable the average yield per ton of alluvium treated, and per ton of quartz crushed, for the whole colony. As regards alluvial mining, the figures given below can only be considered as an approximation, since they represent the results of only a few washings.

Yield of alluvium.

The following table shows the results obtained from the treatment of certain parcels of alluvium in 1887, which may not appear altogether satisfactory, but the statement embraces such a very small proportion of the total quantity treated as to be of comparatively little value for statistical purposes.

| District. | Quantity. | Average per ton. | | | Yield of Gold. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Tons. | oz. | dwt. | gr. | oz. | dwt. | gr. |
| Tumut and Adelong | 6,653 | 0 | 5 | 4·27 | 1,722 | 9 | 0 |
| Lachlan | 10,763 | 0 | 2 | 11·97 | 1,344 | 15 | 0 |
| Southern | 158 | 0 | 4 | 0·45 | 31 | 15 | 0 |
| Peel and Uralla | 5,000 | 0 | 0 | 2·40 | 25 | 0 | 0 |
| | 22,574 | 0 | 2 | 18·42 | 3,123 | 19 | 0 |

Yield from quartz.

The following table shows the average yield of gold obtained from certain parcels of quartz crushed in several of the mining districts.

| District. | Quantity. | Average per ton. | | | Yield of Gold. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Tons. | oz. | dwt. | gr. | oz. | dwt. | gr. |
| Bathurst | 44,291 | 0 | 6 | 13·51 | 14,533 | 17 | 1 |
| Tambaroora and Turon | 3,134 | 0 | 8 | 21·19 | 1,391 | 18 | 20 |
| Lachlan | 8,539 | 0 | 19 | 4·97 | 8,200 | 8 | 8 |
| Southern | 4,273 | 0 | 2 | 22·66 | 629 | 0 | 0 |
| Tumut and Adelong | 3,175 | 0 | 14 | 7·43 | 2,271 | 13 | 0 |
| Peel and Uralla | 585 | 1 | 2 | 21·00 | 669 | 2 | 0 |
| Hunter and Macleay | 258 | 1 | 3 | 6·14 | 300 | 0 | 0 |
| Clarence and Richmond | 208 | 0 | 16 | 8·31 | 170 | 0 | 0 |
| New England | 1,266 | 0 | 7 | 7·17 | 462 | 0 | 0 |
| Mudgee | 2,726 | 1 | 1 | 3·03 | 2,879 | 10 | 9 |
| | 68,455 | 0 | 9 | 4·93 | 31,507 | 9 | 14 |

Digitized by Google

Total production of gold in Australasia

From the date of the first discovery of payable gold, in 1851, to the end of the year 1887, the quantity of gold produced in the Australasian colonies represents a total weight of 82,161,591 oz., extracted in the short space of thirty-six years, and the value of this production is estimated, on the authority of the returns of the Sydney Branch of the Royal Mint, at the enormous sum of £322,771,190. The share of each colony in the production of this wealth is given hereunder :—

| Colony. | Weight. | Value. |
|---|---|---|
| | oz. | £ |
| New South Wales | 9,845,907 | 36,470,309 |
| Victoria | 55,010,933 | 220,043,730 |
| Queensland | 5,432,276 | 19,789,834 |
| South Australia | 231,449 | 830,952 |
| Tasmania | 493,282 | 1,884,366 |
| New Zealand | 11,147,744 | 43,751,999 |
| | 82,161,591 | 322,771,190 |

Gold has been discovered in Western Australia, and reefs and alluvial deposits have now been worked for the last two or three years, but the value of the precious metal extracted has not been ascertained.

Silver.

*Silver.*—Up to the year 1882, the quantity of silver raised in New South Wales was very small, but in that and the following years extensive discoveries of this metal, associated principally with lead and copper ore, were made in various parts of the Colony, notably at Boorook, in the New England district, and, later on, at Sunny Corner, near Bathurst, and at Silverton, on the Barrier Range, in the western district. Unfortunately smelting operations in the latter district were retarded, owing to the serious drought which prevailed during the two years following the discovery of the lodes. In 1883 and 1884, however, the principal difficulties were surmounted; smelting furnaces were erected on the most modern principle, both at Sunny Corner and at Silverton, and considerable shipments of the metal were made.

Digitized by Google

The Broken Hill silver mines.

The field of Silverton has, during the years 1885, 1886, and 1887, attained an immense value. Discoveries have been made along the Barrier Range at Broken Hill, Umberumberka, The Pinnacle, and many other points; and the fame of the Silverton mines has spread over the whole world. The richer deposits worked are those held by the now celebrated Broken Hill Proprietary Company. This mine was discovered towards the end of September, 1883, by Mr. Charles Rasp, a boundary rider on Mount Gipps Run. It was originally held by a small syndicate, but was formed into a public company in 1885, with a limited capital of 16,000 shares of the nominal value of £19 each paid up. Work was at once started on a large scale, and discoveries of extremely rich deposits of silver ore have since been almost of daily occurrence.

Barrier Range silver deposits.

The silver deposits extend over an area of about 2,500 square miles in the Barrier Range district, beyond the river Darling, and on the confines of the neighbouring Colony of South Australia. The number of leases recently taken up is very large, and many ventures have been floated into public companies, giving rise to an amount of speculation in shares in the mining exchange of Silverton and the capital cities of the Australian colonies, which recalls the old days of gold discoveries. In the Barrier Range district the lodes occur in silurian metamorphic micaceous schists, intruded by granite, porphyry, and diorite, and traversed by numerous quartz reefs, some of which are gold-bearing. The Broken Hill lode is the largest as yet discovered. It varies in width from 10 feet to 100 feet, and may be traced for several miles, the country having been taken up all along the line of the lode, and subdivided into numerous leases, held by mining companies and syndicates, whose aggregate nominal capital amounts to several millions sterling.

Broken Hill Proprietary Company.

The Broken Hill Proprietary Company holds the premier position. They have erected on their lease a complete smelting plant on the latest and most approved principles, and have enlisted the services of competent managers, whose experience has been

Digitized by Google

Yield of Proprietary Mine.

gained in the celebrated silver-mining centres of the United States of America. During the year 1887 they raised 51,000 tons of ore, from which 65 tons 18 cwt. of silver, valued at £394,790, and 9,914 tons of lead, valued at £69,400, were extracted. An idea may be gathered of the value of this mine, around which is now settled a population estimated at some 6,000 to 7,000 persons, when it is known that during the great silver "boom" which occurred in the early part of the year 1888, the shares were quoted at £396, whilst now that the market has again returned to a more reasonable state, they are still quoted at £240, representing a capital value of £3,840,000 for this mine alone. The dividends paid in 1887 by the Proprietary mine amounted to £200,000, and from a statement lately made public it is shown that up to the end of that year this mine had turned out 3,189,921 oz. of silver and 12,391 tons of lead, of the gross value of £761,000, and £272,000 was paid in dividends. The shareholders also divided the proceeds of the sale of a portion of their lease, which was offered to the public in London and in the Australian markets, at the enormous capital of £1,000,000. This company, which is known as Broken Hill Block 14, commenced operations at the latter end of the year 1887, and had already raised 800 tons of ore, valued at £4,800.

Value of silver raised in Barrier district.

Among the numerous other mines which operated in 1887, the Umberumberka Company raised 4,605 tons of ore, of which 1,605 tons were sold for £34,330. The total value of the export of silver and silver ores from the Barrier district amounted in 1887 to £522,455. The galena lodes at Thackaringa have also attracted considerable attention. As a natural consequence of the success of these mines, numbers of miners were attracted to the district, and the population, which in 1883 consisted of only a few station hands, had risen to an estimated total of 16,000 souls at the end of 1887. The proximity of Silverton and the Barrier district to the Colony of South Australia could not fail to attract the attention of the business people at Adelaide, who were not slow to realise the advantages which they would obtain by attracting towards their

Digitized by Google

capital the traffic of a region of such immense wealth. The railway system of South Australia was immediately extended to the border, and in the Colony of New South Wales a tramway was laid down, thus connecting the town of Silverton, and the mines of Broken Hill, with the railway to Adelaide and Port Pirie, in the latter instance reducing the land carriage by some 70 to 80 miles.

Valuable silver discoveries.

The success of the Barrier Ranges Mines gave rise throughout New South Wales to a veritable silver fever, and parties of miners were soon abroad in all directions searching for the precious mineral. Their energy was in many instances rewarded by the discovery of payable lodes. Thus at Lewis Ponds, Tuena, Mount Costigan, and many other places between Goulburn and Orange, huge deposits of silver were discovered. The Lewis Ponds Gold and Silver-mining Company commenced operations at once, and, at a depth of 117 feet, struck a lode of gossan ore, containing chlorides of silver and carbonates of lead, with a fair percentage of gold. The geological formation of this part of the country consists of sandstone, limestone, micaceous talcose slates, and porphyry. At Mount Costigan, near Tuena, 30,000 oz. of silver, valued at £4,875, and 103 tons of lead were extracted; and several companies have since been formed to work leases in the neighbourhood known as the Cordilleras.

Sunny Corner.

The Sunny Corner Company, which had paid handsome dividends in 1886, and yielded £160,000 worth of silver, suffered a temporary check in 1887; but 16,472 tons of ore were nevertheless extracted, and 318,016 oz. of silver, valued at £55,652, were produced. In the Tumut and Monaro districts, numerous argentiferous lodes were discovered, and great excitement was the consequence. The discovery of extremely rich silver lodes at White Rock, near Fairfield, in the New England district, followed by that of auriferous and argentiferous deposits in the neighbourhood, brought up the excitement to fever heat, and considerable sums of money were asked for these mines, which were offered to the public at prices that may, without exaggeration, be termed fabulous. The closing months of 1887, and the early part of 1888, witnessed all over



Digitized by Google

Silver mania.

Australia an extravagant silver mania, which has since considerably subsided, to the detriment of many who were induced to invest their capital in speculative properties. Numerous companies were formed, whose shares, notwithstanding the fact that work had not in many instances been carried out beyond the initiatory and prospecting stage, became a medium of speculation which could not but end in disaster. But this affects principally undeveloped mines, and properties whose value it is difficult to ascertain. Old and fairly established mines continue to prosper, notwithstanding the depression in the share market, and the coming years will doubtless witness a very large increase in the production of silver and silver ores in New South Wales. In some instances great difficulty is experienced in reducing refractory ores, and it is found more profitable to ship the ore to the Continent of Europe in a concentrated state, which fact explains the anomaly exhibited by the figures showing the value of silver produced in 1887 as compared with the production of 1886.

Silver exported.

The quantity and value of silver and silver lead ore exported to the end of 1887 will be seen from the following table :—

| Year. | Silver. | | Silver and Lead Ore. | | | | Total Value. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Quantity. | Value. | Quantity. | | | Value. | |
| | | | Ore. | | Metal. | | |
| Up to | oz. | £ | Tons | cwt. | Tons cwt. | £ | £ |
| 1881 | 726,779 | 178,405 | 191 | 13 | ..... | 5,025 | 183,430 |
| 1882 | 38,618 | 9,024 | 11 | 19 | ..... | 360 | 9,384 |
| 1883 | 77,065 | 16,488 | 136 | 4 | ..... | 2,075 | 18,563 |
| 1884 | 93,660 | 19,780 | 9,167 | 11 | ..... | 241,940 | 251,720 |
| 1885 | 794,174 | 159,187 | 2,095 | 16 | 190 8 | 107,626 | 266,813 |
| 1886 | 1,015,433 | 197,544 | 4,802 | 2 | ..... | 294,485 | 492,029 |
| 1887 | 177,308 | 32,458 | 12,529 | 3 | ..... | 541,952 | 574,410 |
| Total..... | 2,923,037 | 612,886 | 28,934 | 8 | 190 8 | 1,193,463 | 1,796,349 |

Increase in production of silver.

It will be seen that the production of silver has, during the past few years, considerably increased, but sufficient time has hardly elapsed since the important discoveries of silver deposits were made to enable them to be properly developed; and it may be confidently

Digitized by Google

expected that, as new mines are opened, and the first mines discovered are brought into full working order, the exports of this metal will rapidly increase. The number of miners engaged in silver and lead mines in 1887 was 1,670, and the average value of mineral won, per miner engaged, during 1887, amounted to £343 19s.

*Tin.*—This mineral occurs principally in the granite and basaltic country in the extreme north of the Colony, near Tenterfield and Vegetable Creek, and in other districts of New England. Tin has also been discovered in other parts of the Colony, and quite lately in the Barrier Ranges, at Poolamacca, but no other fields, besides those already mentioned, have as yet received any practical development. The deposits occur in the shape of stream and lode tin, and are worked by European and Chinese miners. Although this mineral was discovered by the Rev. W. B. Clarke as far back as the year 1853 the opening of the tin-fields of New South Wales only took place in the year 1872, and since that date, to the year 1882, the output from the mines, and the export of tin, increased in a remarkable ratio, as illustrated in the statement below. Tin. Output of tin mines.

| Year. | Ingots. | | Ore. | | Total Value. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Quantity. | Value. | Quantity. | Value. | |
| | Tons cwt. | £ | Tons cwt. | £ | £ |
| 1872 | 47 0 | 6,482 | 849 0 | 41,337 | 47,819 |
| 1873 | 911 0 | 107,795 | 3,660 0 | 226,641 | 334,436 |
| 1874 | 4,101 0 | 366,189 | 2,118 0 | 118,133 | 484,322 |
| 1875 | 6,058 0 | 475,168 | 2,022 0 | 86,143 | 561,311 |
| 1876 | 5,449 0 | 379,318 | 1,509 0 | 60,320 | 439,638 |
| 1877 | 7,230 0 | 477,952 | 824 0 | 30,588 | 508,540 |
| 1878 | 6,085 0 | 362,072 | 1,125 0 | 33,750 | 395,822 |
| 1879 | 5,107 2 | 343,075 | 813 15 | 29,274 | 372,349 |
| 1880 | 5,476 6 | 440,615 | 682 6 | 30,722 | 471,337 |
| 1881 | 7,590 17 | 686,511 | 609 6 | 37,492 | 724,003 |
| 1882 | 8,059 0 | 800,571 | 611 0 | 32,890 | 833,461 |
| 1883 | 8,680 1 | 802,867 | 445 4 | 21,685 | 824,552 |
| 1884 | 6,315 16 | 506,726 | 349 13 | 14,861 | 521,587 |
| 1885 | 4,657 18 | 390,458 | 534 18 | 25,168 | 415,626 |
| 1886 | 4,640 18 | 449,303 | 326 18 | 18,350 | 467,653 |
| 1887 | 4,669 8 | 509,009 | 291 13 | 16,411 | 525,420 |
| Total..... | 85,078 6 | 7,104,111 | 16,771 13 | 823,765 | 7,927,876 |

Digitized by Google

Importance of tin to the Colony.

Tin has, it will be seen, contributed in a very considerable degree to the general development of the natural wealth of the Colony, and in point of value its aggregate production stands in the third place after gold and coal, while for some years past its yearly production has even been in excess of that of gold. The production of this metal is now one of the settled industries of the country, and as the supply is practically unlimited the quantity raised depends entirely upon the price realised.

Value of tin exported.

From 1872 to 1882, when the tin-mining industry was at its greatest height and prosperity, the value of the mineral exported had increased from £47,819 to £833,461. In 1883 the production of the former year was nearly maintained, but since that time, owing to protracted dry seasons, which in many cases prevented mining operations, combined with the comparatively low price which the metal brought, the value of the output decreased in 1885 to £415,626. Since then, however, the principal causes of the falling-off in value have been removed, and the present satisfactory price has already induced a revival. The increase in the value of tin produced in 1887 is due solely to the improvement in the price of this metal, which was so remarkable a feature of the European metal market during that year. The production has remained about the same in New South Wales since 1885, but in the year 1887 it shows a value of £525,420, or an increase of £57,767 on that of 1886. For a period of some months the tin market was controlled by a French syndicate, and the price of the metal, which was quoted at £116 per ton in January, 1887, ran up to £166 at the end of the year, fluctuating between the latter price and £170, until February, 1888, when the syndicate, unable to hold any longer, collapsed, and the metal fell rapidly to nearly as low a level as it ever reached within the last twenty years. Whether the present state of the tin market will affect the enterprise lately exhibited by mine-owners in this Colony remains to be seen, but even at the prices now quoted, the rich deposits of New England and the western districts should, if worked on economical

Digitized by Google

principles, handsomely reward industrious proprietors. Within the fifteen years that have elapsed since the opening of the tin-fields the value of the tin exported from New South Wales amounted to £7,927,876.

*Copper.*—The principal deposits of this mineral are found in the central part of the Colony, between the Macquarie, the Bogan, and the Darling Rivers. Deposits have also been found in the New England District, and likewise in the neighbourhood of Kiama, in the Illawarra District, and mines are worked in the Carcoar and Burrowa districts, as well as at Walcha, showing that the mineral is considerably diffused throughout the Colony. The very low price of copper within the last few years has deterred many from embarking in operations which exhibited every appearance of success, and some of the mines which had been worked for many years were closed. Still, in spite of the low price of the metal, there is little doubt that, with the adoption of the more modern methods of smelting, which are now in almost general use in the principal centres of copper production—in Spain, France, England, California, and Chili—the rich mines of New South Wales could be made to show handsome results. A third difficulty, common to other branches of the mining industry, lies in the great distance of some of the chief copper-mines from the port of shipment, and the consequent large cost of land-carriage. Copper.

The prospect of an improvement in the price of this metal did not appear very encouraging at the opening of the season of 1887, and the English quotations continued to exhibit a tendency to maintain the low prices ruling in 1887, and even to further decrease; but towards the middle of that year a European syndicate entered into arrangements with the principal producers of copper, and succeeded in controlling the market for this metal. The prices have, in consequence, risen to a much more satisfactory level. In 1872 copper realized as much as £108 per ton, whilst in December, 1886, the lowest price on record was touched, and only £38 7s. 6d. could be obtained for Chili bars. During the years 1884–1886, Price of copper.

Digitized by Google

the price of Chili bars fluctuated between £58 7s. 6d., the highest quotation for January, 1884, and £38 7s. 6d., the lowest for December, 1886, the average prices for each of the successive years showing the following unsatisfactory state of the market :—

| | £ | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Average for 1884 ..... ..... | 54 | 7 | 6 |
| ,, 1885 ..... | 44 | 0 | 0 |
| ,, 1886 ..... | 40 | 5 | 0 |

At the end of 1887, however, copper had risen to £74 per ton, and in August, 1888, it was selling at £81 5s. per ton, a price which is certainly satisfactory and much nearer the statistical value of the metal than the prices realised during the three years above quoted.

Future of copper-mining.

With a reduction in the cost of production and of carriage, the copper lodes of New South Wales, which contain ores of a very much higher percentage than those of many well-known mines worked at a profit in other parts of the world, should return most satisfactory results ; and a revival of this important branch of the mining industry of the Colony may be confidently expected.

Principal copper mines.

The more important mines are those of Cobar and Nymagee, situated in the Central Division, and within 80 miles of each other. The former employs over 500 men and boys ; the deepest shaft is 664 feet, and the width of the lode from 2 to 50 feet. Nymagee employs a complement of 350 persons, and contains ores consisting of sulphurets and carbonates, the average percentage of copper obtained being 11·42 per cent. The New Mount Hope and the Great Central Copper Mines are also said to be rich in payable ores, but the low price of the metal during the last few years acted against their prospects, as the great distance from cheap carriage at which they are situated increased the cost of production to such an extent as to leave no margin of profit. The improvement in the market has, however, given a new impetus to the copper-mining industry in that district, and the Mount Hope mines, which are being reopened, will soon be in full work.

Digitized by Google

The following table shows the quantity and value of Copper, the produce of the Colony, exported during each year, from 1858 to 1887 :— Produce of copper.

| Year. | Ingots. | | Ore and Regulus. | | Total value. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Quantity. | Value. | Quantity. | Value. | |
| | Tons. | £ | Tons. | £ | £ |
| 1858 | ..... | ..... | 58 | 1,400 | 1,400 |
| 1859 | 30 | 578 | ..... | ..... ... | 578 |
| 1860 | ..... | .. ... .. | 43 | 1,535 | 1,535 |
| 1861 | ..... | ..... | 144 | 3,390 | 3,390 |
| 1862 | ..... | ..... | 213 | 5,742 | 5,742 |
| 1863 | 23 | 1,680 | 114 | 420 | 2,100 |
| 1864 | 54 | 5,230 | ..... | ..... ... | 5,230 |
| 1865 | 247 | 15,820 | 22 | 545 | 16,365 |
| 1866 | 255 | 18,905 | 23 | 1,885 | 20,790 |
| 1867 | 393 | 30,189 | ..... | 5 | 30,194 |
| 1868 | 644 | 23,297 | 172 | 4,000 | 27,297 |
| 1869 | 1,980 | 74,605 | 104 | 2,070 | 76,675 |
| 1870 | 994 | 65,671 | 6 | 60 | 65,731 |
| 1871 | 1,350 | 87,579 | 94 | 1,297 | 88,876 |
| 1872 | 1,035 | 92,736 | 417 | 13,152 | 105,888 |
| 1873 | 2,795 | 237,412 | 51 | 1,690 | 239,102 |
| 1874 | 3,638 | 311,519 | 522 | 13,621 | 325,140 |
| 1875 | 3,520 | 297,334 | 157 | 4,356 | 301,690 |
| 1876 | 3,106 | 243,142 | 169 | 6,836 | 249,978 |
| 1877 | 4,153 | 307,181 | 360 | 17,045 | 324,226 |
| 1878 | 4,983 | 337,409 | 236 | 7,749 | 345,158 |
| 1879 | 4,107 | 256,437 | 36 | 915 | 257,352 |
| 1880 | 5,263 | 359,260 | 132 | 4,799 | 364,059 |
| 1881 | 5,361 | 350,087 | 133 | 4,975 | 355,062 |
| 1882 | 4,865 | 321,887 | 93 | 2,840 | 324,727 |
| 1883 | 8,873 | 574,497 | 84 | 2,704 | 577,201 |
| 1884 | 7,286 | 415,601 | 19 | 578 | 416,179 |
| 1885 | 5,745 | 264,905 | 1 | 15 | 264,920 |
| 1886 | 3,969 | 166,429 | 58 | 1,236 | 167,665 |
| 1887 | 4,464 | 195,752 | 299 | 3,350 | 199,102 |
| Totals..... | 79,133 | 5,055,142 | 3,761 | 108,210 | 5,163,352 |

*Iron.*—Iron is widely diffused throughout the Colony, but it is found in greatest quantities in the mountain districts. At Lithgow, Wallerawang, Mount Lambie, and Mount Tomah, in the Blue Mountains, large deposits are known to exist, also at Berrima, Mittagong, Nattai, Mount Kiera, and Jervis Bay, to the south of Sydney; in the coal ranges of the Clarence; at Blayney and Iron.

Digitized by Google

Narrandera, and in the Bogan River valley. The ore occurs in the form of magnetite, or magnetic oxide, the richest of all the ores of iron, and as brown hematite, or goethite. The iron ore is found in immense quantities, and within easy distance of the main railway lines. The richness of the ore is marvellous. Thus the clayband deposits, which in New South Wales are brown hematite, contain on an average 50 per cent. of iron, while the English claybands are mostly carbonates, and contain only 30 per cent. of metal. The magnetic oxides are even more wonderful in their yield of metal. Different samples of ore obtained from Wallerawang showed on analysis :—

Ores exceedingly rich.

| | No. 1. | No. 2. |
|---|---|---|
| Ferric oxide | 64·01 per cent. | 75·52 per cent. |
| Ferrous oxide | 8·99 ,, | 1·01 ,, |
| Phosphoric oxide | trace | ·38 ,, |
| Sulphur | none | ·03 ,, |
| Silicia | 6·7 per cent. | 4·35 ,, |

Specimens obtained from Mittagong showed from 73 to 85·5 per cent. of ferric oxide, with a bare trace of sulphur, or none, the average being fully 66 per cent. of metal.

Principal iron works.

The chief, and perhaps only works for the manufacture of iron from the ore are situated at Eskbank, near Lithgow, where the metal treated is red siliceous ore, averaging 22 per cent., and brown hematite, yielding 50 per cent. metallic iron. Abundance of coal and limestone are found in the neighbourhood. The quantity of bars and rails made during 1885 was valued at £23,972, and of castings £1,820, and in 1887 these quantities were greatly reduced, their total value only reaching £14,543, while the value of iron and steel imported, mostly for home consumption, during 1887, was £501,223.

The field for the iron-maker in the Colony is therefore enormous, and nature has provided everything needful ready to his hand. The very richness of the magnetic ores has hitherto been the chief drawback to their being worked, for the smelting of rich ores has been exceedingly difficult, and, until recently, little understood.

Digitized by Google

Since the introduction of the Bessemer process, however, and the successful experiments in the treatment of similar ores in England, the difficulty of smelting has been entirely overcome. From the causes named, the production of iron has been comparatively small, the quantity obtained from ores to the close of 1887 only reaching a value of £265,465.

*Antimony.*—Deposits of antimony occur in the Colony in various places, chiefly in the Armidale, Bathurst, and Rylstone districts. The deposits are large, and some of the mines, like the Eleanor Mine, of Armidale, are practically inexhaustible. For some time past, however, the price of this metal has not been sufficiently high to offer to colonial producers encouraging prospects. In the antimony mine at Razorback, near Bathurst, gold has been found associated in payable quantities with this mineral. Up to the end of 1887 the value of antimony exported from the Colony was £67,239. Antimony.

*Manganese.*—Considerable deposits of oxide of manganese ore have been discovered during the past few years in various parts of New South Wales, some of which yield on assay 87 per cent. of the metal. The demand for manganese in the Colony is very trifling, and until a foreign market is found, or local manufactories requiring the metal spring up, the rich deposits of this ore will remain untouched. The ore is found extensively in conjunction with iron, coal, and limestone. Manganese.

*Bismuth, Cobalt, Calamine, and Mercury* are also found in many places, but, with the exception of the former metal, no deposits have yet been systematically worked.

*Bismuth* is found associated with molybdenum and gold, in quartz veins in the neighbourhood of Glen Innes, whence the quantity raised has been chiefly obtained. The value of metal exported up to the end of 1887 was £20,576. This industry gave employment to 60 persons in 1887. Deposits of cobalt have been found lately at Port Macquarie, but the market for this Bismuth.

Digitized by Google

metal is small, and no attempt has yet been made to produce it on any large scale. Work has, however, been commenced at the above mentioned locality.

Mercury.

*Mercury* in the native state was discovered in 1841, on the Cudgegong River, and it also occurs at Ophir and at the Clifton Mine, Boorook, but the deposits have never been worked.

Cinnabar.

*Cinnabar* has been found at Cudgegong, where a mine was worked for some time; it has also been discovered in the Abercrombie Ranges, and at Moruya. In all cases it was associated with gold, and other minerals.

### *NON-METALLIC MINERALS.*

Coal.

*Coal.*—The carboniferous formations extend over a considerable portion of the colony, and workable coal-seams have been discovered in many places. At present, however, the coal-mining industry is confined to those centres, which, from their close proximity to ports of shipment, or to the railway lines, afford ready means for the disposal of the commodity when raised.

Discovery of coal.

A.A. Co.'s monopoly.

Coal was first discovered in the Colony in the year 1797 by a man named Clark, who was supercargo of the "Sydney Cove," and later in the same year Lieutenant Shortland discovered the River Hunter, with the coal-beds situated near its mouth. In 1826 the Australian Agricultural Company obtained a grant of 1,000,000 acres of land, together with the sole right, conferred upon them by charter, of working the coal-seams which were known to exist in the Newcastle district. Several mines were opened up, and profitably worked for a number of years; but it was not until the expiration, in 1847, of the monopoly enjoyed by the company, that the coal-mining industry showed signs of development.

Output of coal.

In the year named the yearly output of coal had only reached the total of 40,732 tons, of the value of £13,750. Five years afterwards the production had been doubled, and the output of

Digitized by Google

this mineral has rapidly increased, year by year, and coal-mining has now become one of the staple industries of the Colony. Newcastle is singularly well fitted by situation to become the port of supply for all the countries of the southern seas. Every week vessels leave its wharves coal-laden, not only for the Australian colonies, but for China, India, the Pacific Slope of North and South America, Mauritius, the Cape of Good Hope, and other lands. Every provision has been made by the Government for shipping coal, and nearly three miles of wharves, furnished with cranes and shoots capable of loading 16,200 tons per day, line its shores. The markets of the Colonies are also supplied with quantities of excellent coal from the seams worked in the Illawarra district.

Mountain coal.

The deposits found in the Blue Mountains, near the line of railway which runs along their crest, at Katoomba, Lithgow, Wallerawang, and elsewhere, supply part of the requirements of the city, and other industrial centres in its neighbourhood, as well as part of the western district of the Colony. Coal is also mined at Berrima and other places in that district, whence a large part of the coal consumed in the southern districts of the Colony is obtained. The area over which coal is distributed is very great, and has been computed at 23,950 square miles; besides this it is known to underlie the Hawkesbury sandstone in and around Sydney, having been discovered at various places by boring. Coal has also been found in the Clarence series, though it has not yet been worked commercially.

Coal area.

From the 40,732 tons extracted in 1847 under the monopoly of the Australian Agricultural Company, the quantity raised under public competition and enterprise has in 1887 expanded to the large figure of 2,922,497 tons, valued at £1,346,440, ; and a glance at the statement following will show that the output has steadily increased. Up to the end of 1887 the total quantity of coal extracted from the New South Wales mines, from their opening in the earlier years of the century, amounted to 39,944,907 tons, valued at £19,699,110.

Total quantity obtained.

Digitized by Google

Coal-mines registered.

In the year 1887 the number of coal-mines registered and under official inspection amounted to 72, of which 49 were situated in the Northern, or Hunter River district, 11 in the Southern, or Illawarra, and 12 in the Western district. These mines gave direct employment to 7,998 persons. The returns for 1887 show an increase in the value of coal raised of £12,165 in the Northern district, £20,690 in the Southern, and £10,420 in the Western districts; a total increase of £43,275 over the value of the coal raised in the preceding year, 1886.

Value of coal raised.

Coal raised in the Colony, and Average Price per Ton.

| Year. | Quantity. | Average per ton. | Value. | Year. | Quantity. | Average per ton. | Value. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Prior to | Tons. | s. d. | £ | | Tons. | s. d. | £ |
| 1829 | 50,000 | 10 0 | 25,000 | 1859 | 308,213 | 13 3·14 | 204,371 |
| 1829 | 780 | 10 1·23 | 394 | 1860 | 368,862 | 12 3·36 | 226,493 |
| 1830 | 4,000 | 9 0 | 1,800 | 1861 | 342,067 | 12 9·52 | 218,820 |
| 1831 | 5,000 | 8 0 | 2,000 | 1862 | 476,522 | 12 9·73 | 305,234 |
| 1832 | 7,143 | 7 0 | 2,502 | 1863 | 433,889 | 10 10·66 | 236,230 |
| 1833 | 6,812 | 7 6·73 | 2,575 | 1864 | 549,012 | 9 10·10 | 270,171 |
| 1834 | 8,490 | 8 10 | 3,750 | 1865 | 585,525 | 9 4·43 | 274,303 |
| 1835 | 12,392 | 8 10·19 | 5,483 | 1866 | 774,238 | 8 4·44 | 324,049 |
| 1836 | 12,646 | 9 1·06 | 5,747 | 1867 | 770,012 | 8 10·79 | 342,655 |
| 1837 | 16,083 | 9 8·81 | 5,828 | 1868 | 954,231 | 8 9·08 | 417,809 |
| 1838 | 17,220 | 9 9·05 | 8,399 | 1869 | 919,774 | 7 6·32 | 346,146 |
| 1839 | 21,283 | 9 9·73 | 10,441 | 1870 | 868,564 | 7 3·54 | 316,836 |
| 1840 | 30,256 | 10 10·86 | 16,498 | 1871 | 898,784 | 7 0·47 | 316,340 |
| 1841 | 34,841 | 12 0 | 20,905 | 1872 | 1,012,426 | 7 9·92 | 396,198 |
| 1842 | 39,900 | 12 0 | 23,940 | 1873 | 1,192,862 | 11 1·94 | 665,747 |
| 1843 | 25,862 | 12 6·54 | 16,222 | 1874 | 1,304,612 | 12 1·37 | 790,224 |
| 1844 | 23,118 | 10 8·34 | 12,363 | 1875 | 1,329,729 | 12 3·89 | 819,430 |
| 1845 | 22,324 | 7 10·27 | 8,769 | 1876 | 1,319,918 | 12 2·06 | 803,300 |
| 1846 | 38,965 | 7 0·46 | 13,714 | 1877 | 1,444,271 | 11 10·74 | 858,998 |
| 1847 | 40,732 | 6 9·01 | 13,750 | 1878 | 1,575,497 | 11 8·28 | 920,936 |
| 1848 | 45,447 | 6 3·38 | 14,275 | 1879 | 1,583,381 | 12 0·12 | 950,879 |
| 1849 | 48,516 | 6 0·45 | 14,647 | 1880 | 1,466,180 | 8 6·36 | 615,337 |
| 1850 | 71,216 | 6 6·67 | 23,375 | 1881 | 1,769,597 | 6 9·55 | 603,248 |
| 1851 | 67,610 | 7 6·51 | 25,546 | 1882 | 2,109,282 | 8 11·97 | 948,965 |
| 1852 | 67,404 | 10 11·33 | 36,885 | 1883 | 2,521,457 | 9 6·40 | 1,201,942 |
| 1853 | 96,809 | 16 1·51 | 78,059 | 1884 | 2,749,109 | 9 5·71 | 1,303,077 |
| 1854 | 116,642 | 20 5·63 | 119,380 | 1885 | 2,878,863 | 9 3·72 | 1,340,213 |
| 1855 | 137,076 | 12 11·96 | 89,082 | 1886 | 2,830,175 | 9 2·53 | 1,303,164 |
| 1856 | 189,960 | 12 4·06 | 117,906 | 1887 | 2,922,497 | 9 2·57 | 1,346,440 |
| 1857 | 210,434 | 14 0·97 | 148,158 | | | | |
| 1858 | 216,397 | 14 11·84 | 162,162 | | | | |
| | | | | Total | 39,944,907 | 9 10·36 | 19,699,110 |

Digitized by Google

The above table shows that coal, like other articles of commerce, is subject to fluctuations in price. These fluctuations have to a large extent arisen, in the past, from uncertainty in the markets. This uncertainty no longer exists, for the local markets and those of the other Australian Colonies, demand a large share of the coal raised. The proportion of the total taken by Australasia increases every year, and operates in the direction of steadying the price, by removing the principal cause of fluctuation. The highest average price obtained during any year was in 1854, the first of the Crimean war, when the price per ton was not less than 20s. 6d. In 1872, the output reached 1,000,000 tons, ten years later it had increased to 2,000,000, and in 1887, to nearly 3,000,000 tons. Price of coal.

The Colony was its own chief customer during 1887, when out of a total production above stated, of 2,922,497 tons, its consumption amounted to 1,132,055 tons, or more than 38 per cent. Victoria came next, with 723,676 tons, or 40 per cent. of a total export of 1,790,442 tons. The quantity of coal required for local consumption for twelve years shows a satisfactory increase during each year. Local consumption.

| Year. | Tons of Coal. | Year. | Tons of Coal. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1876 | 451,101 | 1882 | 847,737 |
| 1877 | 528,544 | 1883 | 1,009,012 |
| 1878 | 569,077 | 1884 | 1,058,346 |
| 1879 | 585,332 | 1885 | 1,122,507 |
| 1880 | 712,824 | 1886 | 1,094,310 |
| 1881 | 739,753 | 1887 | 1,132,055 |

The annual consumption per head increased from 15 cwt. in 1876 to 22 cwt. in 1887. The larger use of steam for railway locomotives, for manufacturing, and other purposes, as well as the multiplication of gas-works, accounts for a large portion of the increase, but it must also be borne in mind that the use of Consumption per head.

Digitized by Google

firewood has much decreased in the neighbourhood of Sydney, and that the consumption of coal in the city for household purposes has therefore largely increased.

Export of coal.

The quantity of coal supplied to the customers of the Colony abroad shows also a large increase during this period.

| Year. | Tons. | Year. | Tons. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1876 | 868,817 | 1882 | 1,261,545 |
| 1877 | 915,727 | 1883 | 1,512,445 |
| 1878 | 1,006,420 | 1884 | 1,690,763 |
| 1879 | 998,049 | 1885 | 1,756,356 |
| 1880 | 753,356 | 1886 | 1,735,865 |
| 1881 | 1,029,844 | 1887 | 1,790,442 |

Countries to which New South Wales coal is principally exported.

The chief customers of New South Wales for coal during the year 1886 will be found in the following table, from which it will be seen how wide is the circle which relies upon the Colony for the supply of one of the chief necessaries of civilization.

Export of Coal during 1887.

| Country or Port. | Quantity. | Value. |
|---|---|---|
| | Tons. | £ |
| Victoria | 723,676 | 379,206 |
| United States of America | 299,802 | 164,983 |
| New Zealand | 150,399 | 81,478 |
| South Australia | 127,370 | 62,715 |
| Hongkong | 86,092 | 47,448 |
| India | 54,214 | 30,248 |
| Chili | 53,133 | 28,750 |
| Java | 51,974 | 28,739 |
| Tasmania | 43,375 | 23,631 |
| Phillipine Islands | 38,821 | 21,355 |
| Singapore | 32,040 | 17,807 |

Digitized by Google

| Country or Port. | Quantity. | Value. |
|---|---|---|
| *Continued.* | Tons. | £ |
| China | 23,187 | 14,301 |
| Fiji | 21,081 | 12,067 |
| Queensland | 18,613 | 10,625 |
| New Caledonia | 15,153 | 7,928 |
| Western Australia | 13,837 | 7,429 |
| Sandwich Islands | 10,720 | 5,897 |
| Mauritius | 9,916 | 5,627 |
| Peru | 9,368 | 5,578 |
| Mexico | 2,310 | 1,169 |
| Ceylon | 1,741 | 1,300 |
| South Sea Islands | 1,701 | 1,053 |
| Kaiser Wilhelm's Land | 909 | 650 |
| Panama | 577 | 317 |
| Cape of Good Hope | 433 | 238 |
| Total | 1,790,442 | 960,539 |

Wealth of Colony in coal

The wealth of the Colony of New South Wales in coal is enormous, and the further development of the industry may be regarded as almost a certainty. As the great Australian Continent is only in the early period of the development of its immense resources, the coal-mining industry of New South Wales may also be said to be in its infancy. It is, however, a very vigorous infancy, giving promise of a great future.

Coal as a heat producer.

New South Wales coal, especially that obtained in the northern mines, compares favourably as a heat producer with the best foreign coal. It has the advantage of a greater specific gravity to the extent of 6 per cent., and it contains less sulphur. The tabular comparison given below gives a clear view of the properties of the principal Australian coals, as contrasted with the mean of British coals. The average of English, Welsh, and Scotch mines will be found after the analysis of Northern District coals, and it will be seen that there is practically little difference between the British and Hunter River coal.

Digitized by Google

## Analysis of Northern District Coals, New South Wales.

| Locality. | Specific Gravity. | Composition per cent. exclusive of water only. | | | | | | Water per cent. | Coke per cent. | Water at 212° converted into steam by 1 lb. coal. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Carbon. | Hydrogen. | Oxygen. | Nitrogen. | Sulphur. | Ash. | | | |
| | | | | | | | | | | lb. |
| Wallsend | 1·333 | 79·96 | 6·26 | 7·08 | ·68 | 1·25 | 4·77 | 2·75 | 61·86 | 13·20 |
| Waratah | 1·303 | 81·06 | 5·81 | 6·52 | 1·23 | 1·14 | 4·24 | 2·21 | 59·97 | 14·30 |
| A. A. Co., Newcastle | 1·297 | 78·76 | 6·34 | 7·28 | ·79 | 1·36 | 5·47 | 2·20 | 62·87 | 12·92 |
| Greta | 1·287 | 78·41 | 6·60 | 9·34 | 1·43 | 1·44 | 2·78 | 2·25 | 57·13 | 13·21 |
| Russell's Mine | 1·274 | 77·37 | 6·48 | 10·46 | 1·51 | 1·43 | 2·75 | 1·85 | 52·65 | 13·21 |
| Anvil Creek | 1·323 | 77·15 | 5·91 | 6·07 | 1·46 | 1·48 | 7·93 | 1·74 | 55·70 | 12·65 |
| Cardiff Mine | 1·286 | 82·25 | 4·38 | 6·95 | 1·03 | ·35 | 5·04 | 1·853 | 54·43 | ..... |
| Mean | 1·305 | 79·28 | 5·97 | 7·67 | 1·16 | 1·21 | 4·71 | 2·122 | 57·80 | 13·25 |
| British Coals (mean) | 1·279 | 80·40 | 5·19 | 7·87 | 1·21 | 1·25 | 4·05 | 0·63 to 9·13 | 61·00 | 14·82 |

Digitized by Google

## Analysis of Western District Coals.

| Locality. | Specific gravity. | Composition per cent. exclusive of water only. | | | | | | Water per cent. | Coke per cent. | Carbolic intensity calculated. | Water at 212° converted into steam by 1 lb. coal. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Carbon. | Hydrogen. | Oxygen. | Nitrogen. | Sulphur. | Ash. | | | | |
| | | | | | | | | | | | lb. |
| Eskbank ..... | 1·335 | 72·30 | 5·43 | 6·65 | ·85 | 1·60 | 13·17 | 2·00 | 62·88 | 74·26 | 12·65 |
| Bowenfels ..... | 1·399 | 70·72 | 5·65 | 9·65 | ·93 | 1·38 | 11·67 | 2·36 | ..... | 72·45 | 12·65 |
| Lithgow ..... | 1·329 | 69·41 | 6·10 | 11·70 | 1·03 | 1·44 | 10·32 | 1·95 | 62·46 | 72·06 | 12·10 |
| Vale of Clwydd..... | 1·323 | 69·86 | 5·82 | 11·89 | 1·02 | 1·40 | 10·07 | 2·10 | 63·18 | 71·38 | 12·10 |
| Mean ..... | 1·346 | 70·57 | 5·75 | 9·97 | ·96 | 1·45 | 11·29 | 2·10 | 62·84 | 72·54 | 12·37 |

## Analysis of Southern District Coals.

| Locality. | Specific gravity. | Composition per cent. exclusive of water only. | | | | | | Water per cent. | Coke per cent. | Carbolic intensity calculated. | Water at 212° converted into steam by 1 lb. coal. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Carbon. | Hydrogen. | Oxygen. | Nitrogen. | Sulphur. | Ash. | | | | |
| | | | | | | | | | | | lb. |
| Nattai ..... | ..... | 91·24 | 3·60 | 0·59 | ..... | trace. | 4·56 | 3·28 | 92·37 | 85·90 | undetermined. |
| Mt. Kembla ..... | 1·363 | 80·67 | 5·30 | 1·58 | ·70 | ·87 | 10·88 | 1·50 | ..... | 82·70 | 13·21 |
| Mt. Keira ..... | 1·379 | 78·82 | 5·17 | 3·87 | 1·33 | 1·00 | 9·81 | 1·15 | 74·35 | 79·83 | 12·92 |
| Berrima ..... | 1·364 | 69·92 | 4·55 | 13·09 | ·56 | 1·30 | 10·58 | 1·70 | 64·24 | 66·53 | 11·82 |
| Bulli ..... | 1·471 | 76·35 | 4·75 | 5·04 | ..... | ·55 | 13·31 | 1·03 | 74·78 | ..... | 12·21 |
| Mean ..... | 1·394 | 79·401 | 4·675 | 4·833 | ·52 | ·74 | 9·829 | 1·733 | 76·436 | 78·75 | 12·54 |



Digitized by Google

### *KEROSENE SHALE.*

Shale deposits.

This mineral is found in various parts of the Colony, but principally at Hartley, Blackheath, Bathgate, near Wallerawang, Joadja Creek, Berrima, Mount Kembla, Burragorang, Lake Macquarie, and Greta, and also at Colley Creek, near Murrurundi, and lately in the Capertee District, in the valley of the Wolgan River. The shale occurs in saucer-shaped deposits, varying in thickness from a few inches to 6 feet. It is a species of cannel-coal, similar to the Boghead mineral of Scotland, but yielding a much larger percentage of volatile hydro-carbon than the Scotch mineral. The richest quality yields upwards of 150 gallons of crude oil per ton, or 18,000 cubic feet of gas, with an illuminating power of thirty-eight or forty-eight sperm candles. The specific gravity is 1·06, amount of sulphur 0·49 per cent., and yield of tar 40 gallons per ton. It is found advantageous for mixing with ordinary coal for the manufacture of gas, and is largely exported to Great Britain, America, and other foreign countries, as well as the neighbouring colonies, for gas purposes. On analysis the following result was obtained from average specimens :—

| | |
|---|---|
| Volatile Hydro-carbons, including moisture..... | 82·50 |
| Fixed Carbon..... | 6·50 |
| Ash..... | 11·00 |

Quantity and value of shale raised.

Though analyses of this mineral have proved that payable seams occur in many places, only two companies have as yet systematically worked kerosene shale in the Colony—the New South Wales Shale and Oil Company, at Hartley, and the Australian Oil and Mineral Company, at Joadja Creek. These companies not only raise shale for export, but also manufacture from it petroleum oil and other products. The quantity and value of kerosene shale raised since the opening of the mines in 1865 amounts to 481,252 tons, of the value of £1,083,174, as shown in the following table.

Digitized by Google

Kerosene Shale raised in New South Wales.

| Year. | Quantity | Average price per ton. | Total value. | Year. | Quantity. | Average price per ton. | Total value. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Tons. | £ s. d. | £ | | Tons. | £ s. d. | £ |
| 1865 | 570 | 4 2 5·47 | 2,350 | 1877 | 18,963 | 2 9 0·81 | 46,524 |
| 1866 | 2,770 | 2 18 10·48 | 8,150 | 1878 | 24,371 | 2 6 11·40 | 57,211 |
| 1867 | 4,079 | 3 14 9·21 | 15,249 | 1879 | 32,519 | 2 1 1·96 | 66,931 |
| 1868 | 16,952 | 2 17 7·11 | 48,816 | 1880 | 19,201 | 2 6 7·03 | 44,725 |
| 1869 | 7,500 | 2 10 0 | 18,750 | 1881 | 27,894 | 1 9 2·59 | 40,748 |
| 1870 | 8,580 | 3 4 3·18 | 27,570 | 1882 | 48,065 | 1 15 0 | 84,114 |
| 1871 | 14,700 | 2 6 3·91 | 34,050 | 1883 | 49,250 | 1 16 10·77 | 90,861 |
| 1872 | 11,040 | 2 11 11·91 | 28,700 | 1884 | 31,618 | 2 5 7·86 | 72,176 |
| 1873 | 17,850 | 2 16 6·55 | 50,475 | 1885 | 27,462 | 2 8 11·62 | 67,239 |
| 1874 | 12,100 | 2 5 1·48 | 27,300 | 1886 | 43,563 | 2 5 10·79 | 99,976 |
| 1875 | 6,197 | 2 10 2·22 | 15,500 | 1887 | 40,010 | 2 3 10·43 | 87,761 |
| 1876 | 15,998 | 3 0 0 | 47,994 | Total | 481,252 | 2 5 0·01 | 1,083,174 |

Compared with the years 1882 and 1883, the production of the two years 1884 and 1885 exhibits a considerable decrease, somewhat compensated for by the higher price obtained for the shale. The year 1886, however, shows a renewal of activity in the production of this mineral, though a tendency to decrease is again observable in 1887. The cause of the irregularity in the quantity of shale mined will probably be found in the uncertainty of the demand for export, although the quantity required for local consumption has also greatly varied. During the five years, 1883–7, the total export was 92,421 tons, while the amount for home consumption was 99,482 tons.

Yearly output of shale compared.

Digitized by Google

## *DIAMONDS AND GEM-STONES.*

Number of diamonds found

The existence of diamonds and other gem-stones in the territory of New South Wales has been known for many years, but no attempt had been made to work the deposits until the year 1884, when a company was formed to develop the mines, near the town of Bingera. In the course of the following year, several deposits of diamantiferous wash were discovered in the country round Inverell, in the New England district. Operations, however, have been confined to a preliminary testing of the claims, and some very good results have been obtained.

The number of diamonds found in the Colony to the end of 1887 is estimated at 75,000, the largest being one of $5\frac{5}{8}$ carats, or 16·2 grains. The diamonds occur in old tertiary river drifts, and in the more recent drifts derived from them. The deposits are extensive, and have not yet been thoroughly prospected. The New South Wales diamonds are harder and much whiter than the South African diamonds, and are classified on a par with the best Brazilian gems. During the year 1887, the diamond companies at Cope's Creek, near Bingera, produced above 23,000 diamonds, weighing 5,151 carats. With efficient methods of working, this industry bids fair to become a profitable one. Diamonds and gem-stones have also been found in other parts of the Colony besides the New England District, and the late Dr. Böhme, a geologist of some merit, who for many years resided at Wellington, obtained from the surrounding country specimens of the whole series of gem-stones known to commerce. This industry, however, has not yet received the attention which it deserves. During the year 1887, a discovery was made in the western districts of gem-stones, which at first, on account of their great hardness and colour, were believed to be rubies. On examination by European specialists, however, these stones proved to be garnets, which, although considerably less valuable, are nevertheless payable as an article of commerce.

Distribution of gems.

Digitized by Google

*MARBLE, BUILDING STONES, FIRE-CLAYS, SLATES.*

The Colony possesses a most abundant supply of all the various kinds of stone, and other materials, for the building and adornment of its cities. Marble limestone is found in great masses near Wallerawang, Bathurst, Marulan, Tamworth, and Kempsey, localities which are all within convenient distance of the great arteries of communication, and it is obtainable in all its different varieties. Granite is found near Goulburn, Moruya, and Trial Bay, as well as at many other places throughout the Colony. Most of the granite hitherto used in Sydney has been obtained from Moruya, a port about 180 miles south of Sydney.

Marble limestone.

Granite.

The Hawkesbury formation, over which the City of Sydney is built, provides the city with an inexhaustible supply of sandstone, of the highest quality for building purposes. This material is admirably adapted for architectural effect, being of a pleasant colour, fine grain, and very easily worked. The beauty of Sydney street architecture is due in no inconsiderable degree to the free use of this excellent sandstone.

Building stone.

The coal measures also contain numerous beds of fire-clays, and in every part of the Colony excellent clays, well adapted for brick-making purposes, are extensively worked. Slates are found in several districts, but are principally quarried at Gundagai, and in the surrounding district, as well as near Bathurst and Goulburn. It will be seen, therefore, that the Colony has no need to import building material of any description, and possesses a supply amply sufficient to provide for its own wants and those of its neighbours.

Fire-clays.

Building materials.

The importance of the mining industry to the Colony is shown in the following tables, which contain a comparative statement of the quantity and value of minerals obtained in the years 1886 and 1887, as well as the total value of these products during the last ten years.

Digitized by Google

Quantity and Estimated Value of Minerals obtained in the Colony—1886 and 1887.

| Minerals. | 1886. | | | | | | 1887. | | | | | | Increase in value. | | | Decrease in value. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Quantity. | Value. | | | | | Quantity. | Value. | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | £ | s. | d. | | | | £ | s. | d. | | | £ | s. | d. | £ | s. | d. |
| Gold | 101,416·82 oz. | 366,294 | 7 | 7 | | | 110,286·06 oz. | 394,578 | 16 | 3 | | | 28,284 | 8 | 8 | ..... | | |
| Silver | 1,015,433·50 ,, | 197,544 | 0 | 0 | | | 177,307·75 ,, | 32,458 | 0 | 0 | | | ..... | | | 165,086 | 0 | 0 |
| Coal | 2,830,175·00 tons. | 1,303,164 | 4 | 1 | | | 2,922,497·00 tons. | 1,346,162 | 18 | 7 | | | 42,998 | 14 | 6 | ..... | | |
| Shale | 43,563·00 ,, | 99,976 | 0 | 0 | | | 40,010·00 ,, | 87,761 | 0 | 0 | | | ..... | | | 12,215 | 0 | 0 |
| Tin | 4,967·80 ,, | 467,653 | 0 | 0 | | | 4,961·05 ,, | 525,420 | 0 | 0 | | | 57,767 | 0 | 0 | ..... | | |
| Copper | 4,026·80 ,, | 167,665 | 0 | 0 | | | 4,763·35 ,, | 199,102 | 0 | 0 | | | 31,437 | 0 | 0 | ..... | | |
| Iron | 3,685·87 ,, | 19,068 | 8 | 2 | | | 2,797·43 ,, | 14,542 | 15 | 1 | | | ..... | | | 4,525 | 13 | 1 |
| Antimony | 273·15 ,, | 3,381 | 0 | 0 | | | 168·35 ,, | 1,641 | 0 | 0 | | | ..... | | | 1,740 | 0 | 0 |
| Bismuth | 20·90 ,, | 3,870 | 0 | 0 | | | 36·55 ,, | 6,695 | 0 | 0 | | | 2,825 | 0 | 0 | ..... | | |
| Sundry minerals | 69·22 ,, | 5,327 | 0 | 0 | | | 1,431·00 ,, | 15,624 | 0 | 0 | | | 10,297 | 0 | 0 | ..... | | |
| Silver lead ore | 4,802·10 ,, | 294,485 | 0 | 0 | | | 12,530·17 ,, | 541,952 | 0 | 0 | | | 247,467 | 0 | 0 | ... ..... | | |
| Manganese | ..... | ..... | | | | | 460·65 ,, | 1,702 | 0 | 0 | | | 1,702 | 0 | 0 | ..... | | |
| Cobalt | ..... | ..... | | | | | 6·40 ,, | 1,330 | 0 | 0 | | | 1,330 | 0 | 0 | ..... | | |
| Total value | ..... | 2,928,427 | 19 | 10 | | | ..... | 3,168,969 | 9 | 11 | | | 240,541 | 10 | 1 | ..... | | |

The value of the output of minerals in 1887 exceeds the value of the average annual output by £518,983.

Digitized by Google

Estimated Value of Mineral Products obtained in the Colony during the ten years 1878–1887.

| Year. | Gold. | Silver. | Silver Lead Ore. | Tin. | Copper and Regulus. | Iron. | Coal. | Shale. | Antimony and Ore. | Bismuth. | Sundry Minerals. | Total Value. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| 1878 | 430,033 | 13,291 | 258 | 395,822 | 345,158 | 6,666 | 920,936 | 57,211 | 1,964 | ..... | 1,082 | 2,172,421 |
| 1879 | 407,219 | 18,071 | 535 | 372,349 | 257,352 | 10,550 | 950,879 | 66,930 | 1,046 | ..... | 525 | 2,085,456 |
| 1880 | 441,543 | 21,878 | 890 | 471,337 | 364,059 | 15,335 | 615,337 | 44,725 | 1,652 | ..... | 1,118 | 1,977,874 |
| 1881 | 566,513 | 13,026 | 1,625 | 724,003 | 355,062 | 47,871 | 603,248 | 40,748 | 17,346 | 2,728 | 1,020 | 2,373,190 |
| 1882 | 526,521 | 9,024 | 360 | 833,461 | 324,727 | 37,224 | 948,965 | 84,114 | 16,732 | 162 | 1,054 | 2,782,344 |
| 1883 | 458,509 | 16,488 | 2,075 | 824,552 | 577,201 | 26,908 | 1,201,942 | 90,861 | 5,555 | 650 | 160 | 3,204,901 |
| 1884 | 395,292 | 19,780 | 241,940 | 521,587 | 416,179 | 24,572 | 1,303,077 | 72,176 | 6,458 | 2,770 | ..... | 3,003,831 |
| 1885 | 378,665 | 159,187 | 107,626 | 415,626 | 264,920 | 25,793 | 1,340,213 | 67,239 | 4,296 | 3,700 | 7,910 | 2,775,175 |
| 1886 | 366,294 | 197,544 | 294,485 | 467,653 | 167,665 | 19,068 | 1,303,164 | 99,976 | 3,381 | 3,870 | 5,327 | 2,928,427 |
| 1887 | 394,579 | 32,458 | 541,952 | 525,420 | 199,102 | 14,543 | 1,346,163 | 87,761 | 1,641 | 6,695 | 15,624 | 3,165,938 |
| Totals. | 4,365,168 | 500,747 | 1,191,746 | 5,551,810 | 3,271,425 | 228,530 | 10,533,924 | 711,741 | 60,071 | 20,575 | 33,820 | 26,469,557 |

Digitized by Google

# PART VII.

## Vegetation.

FORESTS extend over almost the whole area of the Colony, excepting portions of the Monaro, the Lachlan, and the Murrumbidgee districts, where extensive treeless plains occur, clothed with salt-bush, scrub, or varieties of natural grasses. The country covered by timber may be divided into three classes—open, brush, and scrub forests. Open forests cover the greatest portion of the surface of the Colony, and are found in every formation. The varieties of trees met with are chiefly species of the Eucalyptus tribe, and Melaleuca, Callistemon, and other genera of the order Myrtaceæ.

**Prevalence of eucalypti.**

The prevalence of the eucalypti, and the large extent covered by the forests, give the country that appearance of monotony which has been unjustly associated with Australian scenery. But the park-like appearance of the open forests and the beauty of the many flowering shrubs win admiration, in spite of the sameness of the trees; while even the dull, greyish blue of the foliage of the gum-trees, when relieved by the yellow blossoms of the wattle, the graceful myall, or the beautiful and shapely kurrajong, is not without its attractiveness. The trees are for the most part perfectly straight and cylindrical in the trunk, and when full grown, their first branch is at a considerable height from the ground. The roots of the eucalyptus lie at no great distance from the surface soil, an adaptation of nature to the peculiar climatic conditions of the country. The finest specimens of most of the timber trees, those yielding the most valuable timber, are found on ridges and hill sides, in places frequently too rough and stony for cultiva-

Digitized by Google

tion. This circumstance is in many ways fortunate for the Colony. In the course of settlement, when the rich plains are denuded of their trees, and when scarcity will make timber more appreciated than at present, land not adapted for agricultural settlement will still be available for the cultivation of the finest trees. It would be impossible, in the limits of this volume, to enumerate all the trees which are of commercial value; but a list of the best known varieties will not be without interest.

Chief varieties of timber trees.

On the river flats immense specimens of flooded gum *(E. rostrata)* and apple-trees *(Angophora subvelutina)* mark the course of the streams. The flooded gum grows to a height of 100 feet, and its wood is most useful for heavy work, and for structures liable to attack by the white ant. The apple-tree has more spread than the majority of indigenous trees, its wood is strong, heavy, and durable. The distribution of the species is very extensive.

On the ridges, and mountain sides, other varieties of trees predominate. The box reaches 180 feet in height, with a thickness of 6 feet, and the timber is used chiefly for firewood, for which purpose it has no superior. The bastard box, supposed to be a cross between the box and grey gum, is widely distributed over the Colony. The quality of the timber varies greatly, according to the place of growth; some varieties are surpassed amongst hard woods by nothing except ironbark.

Ironbark.

Ironbark *(E. leucoxylon* and *E. paniculata)* is a tree of moderate size, usually when full grown from 60 to 80 feet in height, though the white ironbark attains a height of 150 feet. The timber is heavy, and renowned for its great strength, fine specimens bearing a tensile strain half as great again as the best oak. The timber is used most extensively for wharves and bridges, as also for housework. Ironbark is very widely distributed, and frequently grows to perfection on the poorest soil. The ironbark and box are slow growing trees, as compared with many other varieties of eucalyptus, such as the blue gum, which latter attains a great height in a very few years.

Digitized by Google

Blue gum.

The blue gum *(E. globulus)*, one of the finest of the eucalyptus tribe, is only met with in portions of the southern table-land, but the blue gum *(E. goniocalyx)*, also called flooded gum, grows extensively in the coastal districts. It attains a moderate height, but is rather thicker in the trunk than most varieties of gum trees, sometimes reaching 7 feet in diameter. The timber is greatly in demand, owing to its comparative lightness, and is easily worked, being used for all purposes to which hardwood is applied.

Spotted gum.

The spotted gum grows in all the coast districts, and in some portions of the interior, generally where the soil is poor. This is one of the handsomest of the forest trees, and attains a height of 100 feet. The quality of the wood varies greatly, according to the habitat and the character of the soil; when good, it is considered specially adapted for ship-building.

Stringybark.

Stringybark, so called from its peculiar fibrous bark, grows chiefly on the northern table-lands. It is a large tree, and its wood is of great and general utility. The bark is extensively used for thatching, and forms a very useful paper-making material.

The messmate *(E. obliqua)*, also called stringybark, is one of the largest of Australian trees, being frequently met with more than 250 feet in height. It grows in the south-eastern portion of the Colony. The bark is used for thatching, being similar in character to that of the tree just described; it would also form an excellent paper-making material.

The blood-wood is a large tree, growing in the coastal districts of the Colony. The timber is used chiefly for fencing purposes, and for railway sleepers.

Grey gum.

The grey gum *(E. tereticornis)* grows to a height of 150 feet, and is extensively distributed over the whole of the coastal districts. It yields excellent timber, hardly inferior to ironbark. There are several varieties of this tree, some of which produce wood of remarkable beauty, and of great durability.

Digitized by Google

The tallow-wood is a very large tree, growing extensively in the forests north of Sydney. Its wood is more easily wrought than most of the hardwoods, and has great strength and durability, being employed largely for floors, and other building purposes, and for the decking of ships. Tallow-wood.

The mountain ash, or white-top, is found both on the table-lands and in the coast districts. Its timber is in demand for coopers' work, and for rough carpentry. The tree grows to about 150 feet in height.

The turpentine tree *(Syncarpia laurifolia)* is found mainly in the district lying between the Shoalhaven and the Macleay. It grows to magnificent proportions, sometimes reaching a height of 200 feet, with a diameter of 6 feet. The timber is largely used for piling, and other work in sea-water, as it resists the attack of the teredo better than any other New South Wales timber. Turpentine tree.

## *BRUSH FORESTS.*

The brush forests cover a considerable extent of country along the coast. The trees found in them differ entirely from those of the open forests, and there is no lack of variety either in the character of the trees or the colour of their foliage. Tall graceful fern trees, sometimes attaining a height of 60 feet, beautiful varieties of palms, cabbage-trees, and Moreton Bay figs of enormous proportions, are prominent features of the brush, though these are perhaps more ornamental than useful. There are, however, found in the brush forests timber trees of the greatest value. Features of brush forests.

The red and white cedar *(Cedrela toona* and *Melia composita)* were once abundant in the northern forests, but at present most of the full grown trees are met with only on the high ridges. The red cedar is a magnificent timber tree, often attaining a height of 150 feet, with a girth of over 30 feet. Its timber is of great value, being light, easily wrought, durable, splendidly grained, and well adapted for furniture and cabinet-making. The white cedar is a pretty tree growing to a height of 80 feet, with a diameter of Red and white cedar.

Digitized by Google

3 feet. Its timber is soft and easily worked, but is deficient in tensile strength and durability, and therefore in no great demand.

Silky oak.

The silky oak grows to the height of almost 100 feet, under favourable circumstances, and yields a wood highly prized for staves.

Tulip-wood.

The tulip-wood is a tall tree with beautifully marked timber of various shades, and susceptible of a fine polish.

Ash.

The ash, or pigeon berry-tree, grows to a great height, sometimes reaching 130 feet, with a diameter of 5 feet. Its timber is light and tough, and in good demand.

Colonial pine.

The colonial pine *(Araucaria Cunninghamii)* is one of the finest trees of Australia, sometimes reaching a height of 200 feet, with a trunk 5 feet thick. Its timber is extensively used, being cheaper than any imported pine; it is white in colour and easily wrought.

Beech.

Native beech is also a tree of noble proportions, reaching 150 feet in height. Its timber is greatly in demand, being superior to most native timber when exposed, as it neither shrinks nor warps. In colour the wood is white or silvery, with a fine close grain.

Besides the varieties mentioned above, there are in the brush forests many other trees, yielding timber of large size and of great value, but the abundance of timber of other descriptions more readily accessible, has hitherto satisfied the local demand, and the resources of these forests have been almost entirely overlooked.

Great variety of timber in brush forests.

The character of the vegetation of the brush forests alters considerably according to the latitude. The trees of the Araucaria and Flindersia tribes, as well as the principal varieties of cedar, find a home chiefly in the northern parts of the Colony, while many of the trees growing in the south have no representatives in the northern forests. The soil of the brush lands is wonderfully fertile, consisting as it does of decomposed volcanic rocks, enriched by the accumulation of decayed vegetable matter, and when cleared yields an abundant return.

Digitized by Google

*SCRUB FORESTS.*

The scrub forests are found in the poor soils, principally in the Lachlan and Darling districts. The chief species represented are the pine, the acacia, and the eucalyptus, but although some of the trees are of great beauty, they have little commercial value. The most uninviting portion of the Colony is covered with scrub, and the mallee districts, clothed as they are with stunted timber, a variety of the eucalyptus, impress the traveller more unfavourably than would even a barren waste.

Dividing the timber trees of New South Wales into the natural divisions of hardwoods, softwoods, and pinewoods, the larger portion, both as to the variety of trees and the area covered by the forests, comes under the first-mentioned class. All the trees already referred to as growing in the open forests are hardwoods; and besides those described there are many others, of recognized commercial value, which are extensively used.

Hardwoods.

Australian hardwood trees are remarkable for the great size of the beams which may be obtained from them, as well as for the great toughness and durability of their wood. In a subsequent table the mean tensile strength of various timbers is given, from which it will be seen that the red-flowering ironbark has a tensile strength of 4·76 tons per square inch, as compared with 2·5 tons for English oak, and 1·47 tons for teak. None of the other timbers has so high a tensile strength as this description of ironbark, but nearly all the varieties have a greater tensile strength than oak. As already pointed out, the quality of the wood is materially influenced by the soil on which the trees grow, and the great range of strength given for some woods is due to this cause. The absence of branches for the greater portion of the height enables the timber to be obtained to the best advantage; and as full-grown trees of most varieties are rarely less than 100 feet high, with corresponding girth, the quantity of timber obtainable is very large.

Softwoods.

The softwoods of the Colony are found chiefly in the brush forests of the coast district, and rival those of any other part of

Digitized by Google

Beauty of brush timber.

the world. Some of the least known of the brush forest trees have wood grained and marked most beautifully, which is capable of receiving the highest polish, while others are fragrantly perfumed. These woods are adapted to the finest description of cabinet-making, and it is strange that their merits should have so long escaped attention. Amongst the chief varieties of woods of this class may be mentioned the red cedar, now unfortunately disappearing, whose beautiful wood, somewhat resembling mahogany, is admirably adapted for the finer kinds of cabinet-makers' work. Some of the cedar trees grow to immense size, as much as 2,500 cubic feet of valuable timber having been obtained from one tree. In addition to the cedar may be mentioned rosewood, tulipwood, yellowwood, white maple, white beech, myall, marblewood, mock orange, and many others. Besides their use for cabinet-making, many of the brush timbers are of great utility for the rougher kinds of carpentry, while some, both hard and soft woods, are admirably adapted for coachbuilders' and coopers' work.

Pinewoods.

The chief description of pine growing in New South Wales is the Moreton Bay white pine, found in the coast districts, as far south as the Bellinger. It is soft, light, and easily wrought, and suitable for all the interior wood-work of houses, as well as for cabinet-making. The red or black pine is extensively distributed over the Liverpool Plains, and in the Lachlan and Darling River districts, as well as around Berrima. It is beautifully marked in the grain, takes a fine polish, and has an agreeable fragrance. There are numerous other varieties of pine, but these resemble in their main features the trees already described.

Colonial deal is an excellent timber, and is obtained in very large scantling, the tree frequently reaching 120 feet in height. It is soft, close-grained, easily wrought, and remarkably free from knots. Its use, therefore, is extensive for cabinet-makers' work and house fittings.

Importation of timber very large.

Notwithstanding the very large resources of the Colony as a timber growing country, the importation of wood is very large.

Digitized by Google

In 1887, the quantity amounted to 14,581,126 feet of dressed timber, valued at £122,937, and 35,233,473 feet of undressed, valued at £238,909; besides which there were sundries to the value of £6,668, the total value of timber imported being £368,514.

Importation of timber.

The importation of timber is chiefly from the United States, New Zealand, Great Britain, British Columbia, and Scandinavia. From the western sea-board of the United States the Colony receives its largest supply, the importations during 1887 amounting to 2,327,858 feet of dressed, and 15,157,529 feet of undressed, or rough timber, a quantity equal to nearly 33 per cent. of the whole. This timber is chiefly what is known as Oregon pine. Next to the United States comes New Zealand, from which the Colony received 3,023,488 feet of dressed, and 10,560,676 feet of undressed timber, mostly kauri pine.

The export of colonial hardwood is considerable, but relatively small as compared with the timber imported. During the year 1887, 179,572 feet of dressed timber, valued at £1,456, and 15,541,220 feet of rough or undressed, valued at £80,100, also sundries to the value of £2,712, or a total value of £84,268, were exported.

Exports.

During the six years which closed with 1887, the exports of New South Wales timber were :—

| Year. | Dressed Timber. | Undressed Timber. |
|---|---|---|
| | Feet of 1 in. thick. | Feet of 1 in. thick. |
| 1882 | 132,894 | 5,771,868 |
| 1883 | 218,517 | 8,611,237 |
| 1884 | 320,093 | 14,239,211 |
| 1885 | 203,930 | 9,777,797 |
| 1886 | 133,973 | 13,255,804 |
| 1887 | 179,572 | 15,541,220 |

It will be seen that the quantity exported varied greatly; this is entirely due to the fluctuation in the amount taken by Victoria. In the years 1884–6–7 large public works were being executed in that colony, requiring considerable quantities of hard-

Digitized by Google

wood, which was most readily procurable from New South Wales.

Export of timber.

Out of a total export of 14,239,211 feet of undressed timber in 1884, Victoria took 11,170,536; in the following year out of 9,777,797 feet 6,696,653 feet went to Victoria, and during 1886, 10,553,955 feet were taken by that colony, out of a total export of 13,255,804 feet, while in 1887 Victoria took 11,165,833 feet, the total export being 15,541,220.

Next to Victoria, Queensland and New Zealand imported the largest quantity of New South Wales timber; the export to these colonies is almost entirely of undressed timber, that to New Zealand being chiefly square timber and scantling. During 1887, Queensland imported 3,305,280 feet; in 1886, 1,014,946 feet; in 1885, 1,501,067 feet; in 1884, 1,241,848 feet; in 1883, 1,320,855 feet; in 1882, 4,561,080 feet. New Zealand in 1887 imported 556,017 feet; in 1886, 1,018,143 feet; in 1885, 1,044,404 feet; in 1884, 1,173,460 feet; in 1883, 1,204,520 feet; and in 1882, 679,136 feet.

No necessity to import timber.

As already pointed out, although the Colony is endowed with great wealth of timber, not only of hardwood but of softwood and pine, the imports very largely exceed the exports. The imports, however, are chiefly pine and softwood. The pine grown in the Colony is in some respects inferior to both Oregon and kauri, hence the large importation of these timbers, but the softwoods of the country will bear favourable comparison with those of any part of the world, both for durability and beauty. They are easily wrought and well adapted for the finer kind of carpentry and cabinet-work, and it is only because they are so little known that the softwoods of the brush forests have not been more extensively used.

Strength of N.S.W. timber.

The specific gravity and tensile strength of various New South Wales timbers, and of some of the best known European and other varieties, are shown in the following table. The tensile strength is given in tons per square inch of section, and represents the breaking weight applied at the centre.

Digitized by Google

Specific Gravity and Tensile Strength of New South Wales Timber Trees, as compared with European and other Varieties of Timber.

| New South Wales timber trees. | Specific gravity. | Tensile strength per sq. inch. | European and other Foreign timber trees. | Specific gravity. | Tensile strength per sq. inch. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Hardwoods— | | Tons. | | | Tons. |
| Red-flowering ironbark | 1·173 | 4·762 | English oak | ·893 | 1·713 to 3·380 |
| White ironbark | 1·109 | 4·463 | Teak | ·745 | 1·474 |
| Red ironbark | 1·159 | 3·669 | Mahogany | ·678 | 1·338 |
| Grey gum | ·996 | 3·937 | English ash | ·760 | 1·687 |
| Turpentine | ·899 | 3·113 | Fir (Riga) | ·541 | 1·808 |
| Blackbutt | 1·109 | 2·899 | Yellow pine | ·551 | 1·231 |
| Bastard box | 1·152 | 2·982 to 3·424 | Kauri pine (New Zealand) | ·550 | 1·803 |
| Stringybark | ·883 | 3·103 | Pitch pine (American) | ·659 | 2·083 |
| Red mahogany | ·891 | 3·281 to 3·992 | Cedar (American) | ·439 | 1·281 |
| Mountain ash | ·761 | 2·821 to 4·136 | Red Pine (Canada) | ·553 | 1·207 |
| Messmate | ·933 | 2·521 to 3·419 | Ironwood (Burmah) | 1·176 | 4·311 |
| Spotted gum | 1·101 | 2·821 to 3·571 | Beech | ·705 | 2·166 |
| Pine, &c.— | | | Larch | ·649 | 1·876 |
| Murrumbidgee pine | ·578 | 2·066 | Greenheart (Guiana) | 1·141 | 3·937 |
| Richmond River pine | ·626 | 2·016 | Elm | ·642 | 2·437 |
| Red cedar | ·508 | 1·716 to 2·124 | Hornbeam | ·819 | 2·860 |



Digitized by Google

## *FOREST CONSERVATION.*

Destruction of timber.

The necessity of preserving the timber resources of the Colony, and preventing the ruthless destruction of the best species of brush and hardwood, hitherto carried on by settlers and timber-getters, principally in the Clarence River district, and in the eucalyptus forests on the Murray, decided the Government, in 1871, to establish a certain number of forest reserves throughout the country, in which permission to cut timber should be granted upon payment of a fixed fee. It soon became apparent that stringent regulations alone could put a stop to the reckless operations of the licensed timber-getters, but it was not until September, 1878, that such regulations were issued. These appeared not a day too soon, as the best species of cedar, which abounded in the Clarence River districts, had been exploited to such a wasteful extent that the supply of this magnificent timber threatened to give out. Cutting down indiscriminately trees of all sizes, and clearing the lower lands of their best timber, the cedar-cutters, after disposing of all that could be cheaply transported, or easily floated down the rivers in time of flood, left a considerable surplus of felled timber on the ground to lie and rot. They then travelled further north, to carry on the same depredations along the rivers of the neighbouring Colony of Queensland. The same system had been pursued in the gum forests of the Murray. Considerable quantities of excellent timber were destroyed in the forest reserves of that part of the Colony, to the detriment of the district, which was deprived of its natural wealth, and to the injury of the Colony at large, which suffered the loss of much of its best timber without receiving an equivalent in revenue.

Forest Conservation Branch formed.

In 1875, the office of Forest Ranger was first created, and this led to the formation of a Forest Conservation Branch attached to the Department of Mines, which was established in March, 1882. Since the 1st January, 1888, however, the Forest Conservation Branch has been under the administration of the Department of Lands. Since the year 1882 the Colony has been subdivided into

Digitized by Google

a number of districts, continually inspected by forest rangers, whose duty is to report on the existing state of proclaimed reserves, control the operations of licensed timber-getters, receive royalties on the various kinds of timber, upon which such dues may be levied, and report upon applications to ringbark trees on Crown lands, whether comprised in State forests, reserves, or otherwise. The number of forest rangers and assistants at present employed by the department is thirty-seven, and they have the supervision of thirteen State forests with an area of 91,726 acres. The timber reserves throughout the Colony number 894, and cover an area of 5,564,655 acres, so that the total area of land devoted to the conservation of timber in New South Wales amounts to 5,656,831 acres. Forest rangers.

On the reserves subject to royalty, the quantity of timber cut in 1886, amounted to 8,021,266 superficial feet, besides 1,900 trees for piles and other purposes. In 1887 the quantity of timber cut measured 8,745,821 superficial feet, in addition to which there were 1,207 trees felled. The quantity of timber returned by the forest rangers as shipped from twenty-nine coastal stations, exclusive of Sydney and Newcastle, which are ports of re-shipment, can only be ascertained for the year 1885, and was :— Shipment of timber.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Sawn timber, hardwood, and cedar | 57,418,631 | sup. feet. |
| Hardwood, piles, girders, and logs | 3,219,679 | ,, |
| Cedar in logs | 1,731,000 | ,, |
| Paving-blocks | 300,000 | ,, |
| Total | 62,669,310 | ,, |

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Besides | Piles | 2,350 | running feet. |
| | Do | 2,260 | number of. |
| | Sleepers | 31,407 | ,, |
| | Posts and rails | 185,600 | ,, |
| | Palings | 523,402 | ,, |
| | Spokes | 86,283 | ,, |
| | Felloes | 60,000 | ,, |
| | Dray shafts | 546 | ,, |
| | Laths | 2,315,900 | ,, |

The revenue derived from the issue of timber licenses, from royalty, permits, and other dues, amounted in 1887 to £13,629, Revenue from timber licenses

Digitized by Google

Revenue from forest reserves.

and the revenue received from the forest reserves of the Crown since the coming into force of the regulations proclaimed on the 24th of September, 1878, in each of the following years was—

| | £ |
|---|---|
| 1879 | 7,310 |
| 1880 | 8,328 |
| 1881 | 10,156 |
| 1882 | 12,327 |
| 1883 | 16,301 |
| 1884 | 17,565 |
| 1885 | 13,144 |
| 1886 | 13,934 |
| 1887 | 13,629 |

or a total of £99,065, which, before the introduction of the present system, would have been a loss to the country, without taking into consideration the much greater loss caused by the wasteful and indiscriminate felling carried on in former years. Under the present regulations, care is taken to preserve from destruction all timber below a certain girth, measured at a height of 5 feet from the ground, according to a careful classification of the various timbers at present in demand. Trees not named in this list may be cut at the minimum girth that may be endorsed on the license, or as specified in writing by the forest ranger in charge of the reserve.

Girth of timber which may be felled.

The prescribed girth is set forth hereunder:

*Hardwoods.*

| Timber. | Girth. ft. | in. | Timber. | Girth. ft. | in. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Blackbutt | 7 | 6 | Blood-wood | 6 | 0 |
| Tallow-wood | 7 | 6 | Mountain ash | 6 | 0 |
| Red gum or flooded gum | 6 | 6 | Mahogany (forest) | 6 | 0 |
| Gray gum | 6 | 6 | *Ironbark (red, gray, and broad-leaved) | 6 | 0 |
| Woollybutt | 6 | 6 | Peppermint or red-wood | 5 | 6 |
| Brush or white box | 6 | 6 | Swamp mahogany | 5 | 6 |
| Turpentine | 6 | 6 | *Stringybark | 5 | 0 |
| Blue gum | 6 | 0 | Blackwood | 4 | 0 |
| Spotted gum | 6 | 0 | Yellow and white box | 4 | 0 |
| Messmate | 6 | 0 | | | |

*Softwoods, &c.*

| | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Red cedar | 9 | 0 | Black, red, or white pine (Frenela) | 3 | 0 |
| Hoop or Moreton Bay pine | 7 | 6 | Swamp oak | 3 | 0 |
| White beech (Gmelina) | 7 | 0 | Forest oak | 2 | 3 |
| Silky oak | 6 | 0 | | | |
| Rosewood | 6 | 0 | | | |

* West of Great Dividing Range, 4 feet.

Digitized by Google

The operations of the Forest Conservation Branch are not solely limited to the preservation of native trees. It is also charged with the creation of a State nursery, the site for which was selected at Wyong, in the beautiful district of Brisbane Water, where the acclimatization of valuable foreign timber trees, and the conservation of such of the best indigenous species as might be otherwise likely to disappear, are attended to. The formation of plantations in various parts of the Colony, and along railway lines, also forms part of a programme which is yearly becoming enlarged. In the forest reserves of Orara and Dorrigo, in the north-eastern district of the Colony, cedar planting has been carried on for some years, under departmental supervision, and up to the end of 1885, 8,258 trees and root-cuttings of cedar trees, and self sowing seedlings, had been counted in the latter reserve. Plantations of the American *Catalpa speciosa* were also made on the Railway Reserve at Cootamundra, and wattle plantations have been formed along the southern railway line from Minto to Burradoo. The total number of cedar trees planted to the end of 1887 was 40,621, in addition to which a large number of plants have been raised from seed. About 40,925 trees of other descriptions have also been planted under the auspices of the Forest Conservation Branch.

State nursery and cultivation of trees.

Plantations in forest reserves

The Forest Conservation Branch has collected a large number of varieties of indigenous timber trees, which were placed on view at the London Colonial and Indian Exhibition; and a second collection consisting of several hundred specimens of different kinds of colonial timber is now exhibited in the Geological Museum attached to the Department of Mines.

Reserves for the preservation of timber are divided into two classes, viz., State Forests and Timber Reserves, and the latter are subdivided into three sub-classes, A, B, and C, according to their importance, and the particular quality and value of the timber which they contain.

State forests and timber reserves.

Licenses are issued to cut timber on reserves in class A at a fixed fee of £6 per annum, or 10s. per month, and without royalty;

Timber licenses and permits.

Digitized by Google

on reserves in class B the fee demanded amounts to £9, or 15s. per month; on reserves in class C general permits to cut timber for saw-mills are issued at a rate of £6 per annum, to which is added the payment of a royalty, which differs according to the value of the timber felled, and is based on the following classification:—

| | | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Saw-mill timber | placed in the | 1st class, | 1s. 3d. | per 100 | superficial | feet. |
| ,, | ,, | 2nd ,, | 1s. | ,, | ,, | |
| ,, | ,, | 3rd ,, | 9d. | ,, | ,, | |
| ,, | ,, | 4th ,, | 6d. | ,, | ,, | |
| ,, | ,, | 5th ,, | 3d. | ,, | ,, | |

Timber-cutting on Crown lands.

Licenses are also issued to cut and remove timber on ordinary Crown lands—excepting State forests, timber reserves, reserves for public recreation, or sites for towns and villages, or permanently dedicated for any public purpose; also lands within 1½ chain of any navigable river, or held under conditional lease, measured for sale, within an enclosure of less than 200 acres, or within half a mile of a head station. The fee in this case is fixed at £3 per annum, or 15s. per quarter, or 5s. for any current month, and the license enables the holder to cut and remove any kind of timber, except cedar. The license fee for cutting cedar, and for shipping wattle bark, is fixed at £6 per annum, and no cedar-tree of less girth than 9 feet, measured at 5 feet from the ground, may be felled without special authority.

Permits to cut and strip bark.

Permits are issued for cutting mining props, and for thinning out timber, in order to improve the growth of the trees remaining; for cutting and removing from a reserve a specified number and kind of trees; and also for stripping wattle-bark, or the bark of other trees for tanning purposes.

Penalties.

Infringements of the timber regulations are punishable by fine, not exceeding £5 for the first offence, £10 for the second, and £20 for the third, irrespective of the value of the timber and material destroyed, for which also the offender may be held responsible.

Digitized by Google

# PART VIII.

## Fauna.

THE fauna of New South Wales is characterised by the absence of the forms of animal life familiar to the Old World, and the presence of genera and species peculiar to the Australian Continent.

### *MAMMALIA.*

The order of mammalia is represented in this Colony by the principal existing species of marsupials. The Macropidæ include several kinds of kangaroos and wallabies, the characteristics of which are too well known to need more than passing reference. The progress of settlement has driven these animals from the more densely-populated parts of the colony, but in the country districts they are numerous enough to cause very considerable damage to the natural grasses. So serious has been the injury thus wrought, that the State and run-holders pay a small sum per head for the destruction of these animals. The number of kangaroos and wallabies, as estimated by Inspectors of Stock, existing in the Colony in 1886, was about 4,600,000, and no fewer than 476,438 kangaroos and 388,089 wallabies, a total of 864,527 animals, were destroyed during the year 1887. Number of kangaroos, &c.

The genus Paramelidæ is represented by the wombat, and several kinds of rats and rabbit-rats, which latter burrow underground like their European prototype. They abound particularly in the western districts.

The Phalangystæ, which embrace several varieties of opossums, are found in all parts of New South Wales. Some of the speci- Phalangystæ.

Digitized by Google

mens of this family are very handsome, and their thick soft furs afford a valuable article of commerce. The prettily-marked skins of the members of the Dasquiridæ family, or native-cats, are also in great demand.

The Echidnæ are represented by several varieties of "spring ant-eaters," somewhat resembling the English hedgehog. The favourite food of these animals is the various kinds of ants, which are found all over the country.

Flying foxes, and numerous varieties of bats, are also indigenous to New South Wales, and make great depredations among the fruit-trees.

Platypus.

Of all the animals found in the Colony, the most curious and interesting is, perhaps, the *Ornithorhynchus paradoxus*, or Duck-billed platypus, the fur of which is very highly prized.

Most of the animals above mentioned appear to be more destructive than useful, and if we except the trade in opossum and native-cat furs, and kangaroo skins, the commercial value of the indigenous mammals is very small. They are being gradually displaced, as civilisation advances, by the more useful animals of the Old World, for which the climate of New South Wales seems especially adapted, and which now form the principal source of the wealth of its inhabitants. The acclimatisation of the more useful European species quickly follows the destruction of indigenous animals, and the wilds of the western districts of the Colony, which erstwhile were the abode of the kangaroo and dingo, or native dog, are now the home of vast flocks.

Destruction of native animals

Extinct species.

Geological research has brought to light the remains of numerous extinct species of gigantic mammalia. The largest of these prehistoric animals was the *Diprotodon*, a marsupial quadruped, which, according to Professor Owen, was as large as the rhinoceros or hippopotamus. Fossil remains of another large marsupial, the *Nototherium*, somewhat resembling a tapir, and of a marsupial lion

Digitized by Google

(*Thylacoleo*) have also been discovered. Bones of gigantic kangaroos (*Macropus titan*) have been frequently met with, as well as those of a species of wombat larger than that actually in existence.

The remains of animals belonging to two distinct genera, representatives of which still exist in Tasmania, the *Thylacinus*, or pouched hyena, and the *Sarcophilus*, more commonly known as the Tasmanian devil, have also been found in the fossilised state.

## *BIRDS.*

All the more important families of birds are represented in the fauna of New South Wales, which contains also a number of families peculiar to the Colony. Few countries can boast of a greater variety of beautiful birds. The parrot family is represented by a large number of species, including the love bird, the green parrot, many kinds of lories, all gorgeously clothed; and amongst the larger species, the white and black cockatoo, yellow and pink-crested, and the grey pink-crested gallahs. The family of honey-eaters (*Meliphagidæ*) is also represented by numerous and very beautiful varieties. Variety of birds.

Amongst the larger kinds of birds found in the Colony are the *Megapodidæ*, which includes the brush turkey. These exist in great numbers in the western parts of the Colony, and their flesh is highly prized. In the western districts are also found the emu, the largest of Australian birds, and the native companion, a large water bird, somewhat like the crane in appearance.

In the more thickly-timbered parts of the brush forests, the home of the stately tree-fern, is found the lyre-bird (*Menura superba*) a species of pheasant, whose tail forms a most graceful ornament. Here also abound the satin-bird, species of regent-birds, and the rifle-bird, all famed for the beauty of their plumage.

Amongst water-birds are several species of cranes, and enormous numbers of wild fowl of all descriptions, as well as black swans. The latter is essentially an Australian bird, and may be met with Aquatic birds.

Digitized by Google

The kingfisher.

in all parts of the Colony. The great kingfisher, or laughing-jackass, so named from its extraordinary cry, is one of the most useful of birds, owing to the readiness with which it destroys snakes. Magpies and mocking-birds may be included amongst those denizens of the forest which more prominently attract the attention of travellers. There are also several species of owls, and other night-birds, and the eagle family has not a few representatives.

The pigeon tribe.

The pigeon tribe is found in large numbers, especially in the great primæval forests of the coast districts. In the cedar brushes of the Liverpool Range the white-headed fruit pigeon is very numerous; and in the brush forests of the Clarence, the Richmond, the Macleay, and Illawarra, the top-knot and large-tailed pigeons, and the Wonga Wonga *(Leucosarcia picata)*, so prized for its large size and the whiteness and delicacy of its flesh, are very plentiful. The bronze-winged pigeon is common to almost all parts of the Colony. Several varieties of these birds are remarkable for their beautiful plumage, their size, and the excellence of their flesh. One of the finest varieties, the partridge bronze-winged pigeon, is found almost exclusively in the plains of the interior. Doves are also numerous, and most of the species are extremely delicate and beautiful. The little turtle-dove of the Murray River *(Geopelia cuneatra)* is the prettiest specimen of this family.

Other varieties.

Besides the varieties of birds mentioned above, there are many others, of perhaps less note, but numerous, and frequently very beautiful. They are all admirably described and depicted in the celebrated work of Dr. Gould, which occupies a high rank amongst the scientific publications of the century.

## *FISHES.*

The seas which wash the shores of New South Wales abound with fish, but none of the resources of the Colony has been so much neglected as the fishing industry. All the best fishing-

Digitized by Google

grounds lie within a moderate distance of Sydney, and as recently pointed out by the Fisheries Commission, it is not necessary, in order to obtain the fish most adapted for food, to despatch large smacks or fishing vessels, victualled and equipped for a cruise of several months, to fishing grounds distant hundreds of miles from home. The coast of the Colony presents many natural features peculiarly favourable to the existence of a very large supply of the best food fishes. In the quiet waters of its numerous bays and estuaries, and in the vast lakes and lagoons communicating with the sea, are found shelter and sustenance, as well as excellent breeding-grounds. The principal fishes found on the coast are not migratory, and as a consequence may nearly always be procured in the markets. Amongst the best known may be mentioned the following :— Fishing industry neglected.

The schnapper *(Pagrus unicolor)*, the most valuable of all Australian fishes, is found along the whole extent of the coast, and is very abundant. It is a deep-water fish, found generally near rocky points or reefs running out into the sea. The schnappers "school," as it is termed, during the summer months, and are then most plentiful. The young fish, known as red bream, frequents the harbours and estuaries of the coast, but is never found in shallow water. The schnapper is caught by the hook, which it takes freely, as it will attack almost any bait. It sometimes attains a very large size, weighing as much as 30 lb. The schnapper

The nannigai is a deep-water fish, caught with the hook, and ranks high in public estimation as an edible fish. The supply is not large, as the fish is not specially sought after, being chiefly obtained by fishermen in search of schnapper.

The black rock-cod is considered one of the best of Australian fish, and is also a deep-water fish, never captured by the net. It is found more abundantly in the warmer waters of the north of the Colony, where, as a rule, it attains larger proportions than to the southward of Sydney. It grows to a great size, specimens from 35 to 40 lb. being not uncommon. Rock-cod.

Digitized by Google

A fish of great size and beauty, known in Australia as the salmon, is found off the coast in prodigious quantities. It has no affinity whatever to the true salmon, and is inferior as an article of food.

The flathead, a fine fish, of which there are several varieties, is captured both by the hook and net. It is of excellent quality and ranks high amongst New South Wales fishes.

Whitings.

There are four species of whitings found in these waters. The common sand-whiting and the trumpeter-whiting are both very abundant, but the other two species are more rare. The sand-whiting is perhaps the fish most in demand in the metropolitan markets, where it is to be obtained all the year round.

The jew-fish is the largest edible fish found on the New South Wales coast, attaining sometimes a length of 5 feet. It is found at all seasons, but most frequently during summer. The teraglin is of the same family as the jew-fish, though it does not reach an equal size. The air bladder is large and of excellent quality, being of great value for the making of isinglass.

The mackerel is obtained in enormous quantities off the coast, and sometimes even in the harbours. It is a good fish when eaten fresh, but it decomposes rapidly.

Mullets.

The family of *Mugilidæ*, or mullets, is well represented in Australian waters. The sea mullet is a large fish, often attaining a length of 2 feet, and a weight of 8 ℔. It is regarded by some authorities as unsurpassed in richness and delicacy of flavour by any fish in the world; and it visits these shores in countless numbers in the season when it is in the best condition. While young the fish keeps entirely to the creeks and lakes, where it increases in size very rapidly, but when full-grown it seeks the open waters.

Gar-fish.

There are four species of gar-fish found on the New South Wales coast. The Sydney gar-fish is very abundant, especially towards

Digitized by Google

the end of summer, making its appearance in shoals, sometimes of enormous size. The river gar-fish is even of better quality than the last mentioned, but is not so plentiful as formerly. The other species are seldom met with. There are numerous other varieties of fishes found in the waters of New South Wales, many of which are very valuable as articles of food, but which are for the most part neither so numerous nor so easily obtained as those referred to.

Destructive fishes.

Destructive fishes are by no means rare; the shark family being largely represented, not only in the deep-sea, off the coast, but even in the harbours. The shark is not, however, absolutely valueless. The fins find a ready sale in the Chinese markets; the skin also has some commercial value, while from the liver is extracted a large quantity of valuable oil, equal in every respect to cod-liver oil.

Neglect of fisheries.

As already pointed out, the fisheries of New South Wales have been much neglected, and, as a further instance of this, it may be mentioned that although during the winter season immense shoals of herrings visit these coasts, no attempt is made to take and preserve them. The Rev. J. E. Tenison-Woods, the Hon. W. Macleay, and the members of the Fisheries Commission, have strongly directed attention to the value of this fish. It is quite as abundant as the herring of Scotland, and superior in flavour; and, preserved like sardines, it would no doubt rival that delicacy. There is ample evidence that the application of a little capital, and intelligent management, would make the herring fishery a very profitable industry.

Fresh-water fish

In Sydney the supply of fresh-water fish is very limited, although the rivers of the Colony produce some most excellent specimens. The rivers Murray, Murrumbidgee, Lachlan, and Darling are the most plentifully stocked, the Murray cod *(Oligorus Mitchelli)* being perhaps the most highly esteemed of their fishes. Another fish of the same species is the *(Oligorus Macquariensis)*, which is to be met with in the upper branches of the Clarence. Both these specimens of Murray cod have been found weighing as much as

Digitized by Google

100 lb. The silver perch and several kinds of the Percidæ family, so highly prized for their delicacy, are plentiful in the rivers. In the Richmond River the cat-fish *(Copidoglanis Tandanus)* is very common, whilst herrings and mullet are caught in almost all the eastern rivers of the Colony.

Fish acclimatization.

No systematic attempt has yet been made to acclimatize European varieties of edible fishes, although success would most probably attend any efforts in this direction, every difficulty having been overcome in Victoria, New Zealand, and Tasmania.

Shell-fish.

Among the Crustaceæ, which abound on the coast and in the water-courses of the interior, the lobster and several varieties of salt and fresh-water crayfish are most noticeable.

Oysters.

Oysters are excellent and very plentiful. The oyster-beds of Port Jackson, however, have been greatly injured, and the markets of the metropolis are supplied from Port Stephens, Broken Bay, the Clarence, and other ports on the coast. Before the appointment of the Royal Commission of Fisheries, in 1880, these molluscs were threatened with extinction in the near future; but the Government has now issued regulations for the conduct of this industry, with a view to prevent the wholesale destruction which was formerly carried on. There is but little doubt that the establishment of "parcs" like those which may be seen along the coasts of France and Belgium, where oyster culture is conducted on the most scientific principles, would be remunerative, as the demand for this delicacy is great and continually increasing.

Oyster culture.

## *REPTILES.*

The snake and lizard families number many varieties, which are distributed over all parts of the country. These reptiles, however, have generally disappeared from the settled portions of the Colony, having been deprived of the means of subsistence which the condition of the country in its natural state afforded them. Several

Digitized by Google

species of snakes are venomous, particularly the death-adder, the black snake, the brown, and the tiger snake, but accidents due to snake bite are now of rare occurrence. Most reptiles retreat at the approach of man, and there is comparatively little danger to be apprehended from their presence. Lizards are common, very beautifully marked, and some species, particularly the iguanas, attain a considerable size. Venemous snakes.

Although the rivers of the neighbouring Colony of Queensland are the abode of several species of alligators, the rivers of New South Wales are entirely free from the presence of these dangerous saurians.

Digitized by Google

# PART IX.

## Commerce and Shipping.

THE commerce of New South Wales is exceeded in value by that of no other colony or dependency of Great Britain, India and the Canadian dominion alone excepted. India, with a population nearly 250 times larger, has a trade hardly four times as great as this Colony, while the Dominion, whose population numbers five times that of New South Wales, barely exceeds it in the value of its commerce. Thus, in the year 1886 the trade of these countries was:—

| Country. | Imports. | Exports. | Total trade. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ |
| India | 71,133,170 | 84,989,502 | 156,122,672 |
| Canadian Dominion | 21,755,117 | 17,760,690 | 39,515,807 |
| New South Wales | 20,973,548 | 15,556,213 | 36,529,761 |

### *SHIPPING.*

Early shipping records.

Prior to the year 1825, the records of the shipping trade of the Colony are very uncertain; in the year mentioned, however, the shipping amounted to 85 vessels inwards, aggregating a tonnage of 24,559; and 75 vessels outwards, with a total tonnage of 22,688. Twenty-five years afterwards, just before the separation of Port Phillip, the figures stood thus: 976 vessels inwards, with a tonnage of 234,215 tons, and 1,014 vessels outwards, with a tonnage of 263,849 tons. In 1851, the year of the separation of Victoria from the parent Colony, the trade fell to 553 vessels inwards, measuring 153,002 tons, and 503 vessels outwards of 139,020 tons.

Separation of Queensland caused no decline in trade.

The separation of Queensland caused no decline in the trade of the Colony, as shown by the returns. Possibly the classing of northern boats as foreign traders, instead of as coasters, would be the cause of even an apparent increase, for in 1860, the year following the separation, the shipping amounted to 1,424 vessels

Digitized by Google

inwards, with a tonnage of 427,835 tons, and 1,438 vessels outwards of 413,484 tons, a considerable advance on the figures of the previous year. From 1860 to the present time, trade has rapidly increased, and at a greater ratio than the population, so that in 1887, the tonnage, inwards, amounted to 2,142,457 tons, and the outward tonnage to 2,180,301, or 4,322,758 tons in all.

Increase of shipping.

The rate of increase has been fairly constant, though checked occasionally by the occurrence of bad seasons here, or failure of prices in the European markets. The following table shows the quantity and tonnage of shipping arriving and departing from New South Wales, at intervals of five years, from the date of the earliest records to the year 1887.

Vessels Entered and Cleared in New South Wales.

| Year. | Inwards. | | Outwards. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Number. | Tonnage. | Number. | Tonnage. |
| 1825 | 85 | 24,559 | 75 | 22,688 |
| 1830 | 157 | 31,225 | 147 | 28,822 |
| 1835 | 260 | 63,019 | 269 | 66,964 |
| 1840 | 709 | 178,958 | 665 | 163,704 |
| 1845 | 597 | 105,352 | 614 | 103,961 |
| 1850 | 976 | 234,215 | 1,014 | 263,849 |
| 1855 | 1,152 | 353,323 | 1,185 | 362,482 |
| 1860 | 1,424 | 427,835 | 1,438 | 431,484 |
| 1865 | 1,912 | 635,888 | 2,120 | 690,294 |
| 1870 | 1,858 | 689,820 | 2,066 | 771,942 |
| 1875 | 2,376 | 1,109,086 | 2,294 | 1,059,101 |
| 1880 | 2,108 | 1,242,458 | 2,043 | 1,190,321 |
| 1885 | 2,601 | 2,088,307 | 2,583 | 2,044,770 |
| 1887 | 2,815 | 2,142,457 | 2,906 | 2,180,301 |

Shipping of New South Wales compared with other colonies.

As already stated, the trade of New South Wales greatly exceeds that of any other colony of the Australian group. Victoria is next in order, though at a considerable distance; after which come South Australia, Queensland, and New Zealand. The total shipping of Australasia for the year 1887 amounted to 12,966,389 tons, of which 4,322,758, or one-third, belonged to New South Wales. The amount of the shipping trade of each Colony, during each year since 1877, is shown in the following table.



Digitized by Google

## Shipping of Australasian Colonies, Inwards and Outwards.

| Colony. | 1877. | 1878. | 1879. | 1880. | 1881. | 1882. | 1883. | 1884. | 1885. | 1886. | 1887. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Tons. | Tons. | Tons. | Tons. | Tons. | Tons. | Tons. | Tons. | Tons. | Tons. | Tons. |
| New South Wales | 2,237,981 | 2,459,504 | 2,540,724 | 2,432,779 | 2,786,500 | 3,296,635 | 4,006,237 | 4,660,958 | 4,133,077 | 4,258,604 | 4,322,758 |
| Victoria | 1,874,985 | 1,913,427 | 1,940,222 | 2,179,899 | 2,411,902 | 2,690,884 | 2,964,331 | 3,151,587 | 3,260,158 | 3,735,387 | 3,858,243 |
| South Australia | 672,776 | 906,273 | 982,891 | 1,200,904 | 1,269,491 | 1,337,218 | 1,504,765 | 1,834,532 | 1,807,042 | 1,558,476 | 1,677,883 |
| Queensland | 956,844 | 1,066,758 | 1,256,394 | 1,255,576 | 1,553,808 | 1,880,591 | 882,491 | 1,152,112 | 1,029,181 | 1,120,479 | 924,232 |
| Western Australia | 151,133 | 162,753 | 170,037 | 250,429 | 285,046 | 344,247 | 389,102 | 442,886 | 468,035 | 497,508 | 464,637 |
| Tasmania | 319,517 | 315,854 | 381,895 | 413,303 | 383,762 | 417,418 | 471,122 | 614,198 | 677,806 | 692,429 | 735,299 |
| New Zealand | 789,177 | 884,983 | 949,692 | 819,716 | 833,621 | 899,836 | 1,002,491 | 1,063,430 | 1,032,700 | 990,953 | 983,337 |
| Total | 7,002,413 | 7,709,552 | 8,171,855 | 8,552,606 | 9,504,130 | 10,866,859 | 11,220,539 | 12,919,706 | 12,397,999 | 12,853,786 | 12,966,389 |

Previous to 1883, in the Queensland returns, vessels were entered for every port in the Colony at which they call.

Digitized by Google

The trade of the Colony is, to a very large extent, in British hands, though there has been a noticeable increase in foreign shipping since 1881. In 1872, the British shipping entered and cleared amounted to 1,400,672 tons, while in 1887 it was 3,836,527 tons, showing an increase during fifteen years of 2,435,855 tons. The foreign shipping amounted to 187,368 tons in 1872, and 486,231 in 1887, being an increase of 298,863 tons.

Trade of Colony in British hands.

The advent of the French line of Messageries Maritimes, and of the German Lloyd's steamships, has tended to increase the amount of the foreign trade of the Colony; but notwithstanding this, the tonnage under the British flag was in 1887 not less than 88·8 per cent. of the whole. The annexed table shows the respective amounts of each class since 1872.

French and German mail steamers.

British and Foreign Vessels Entered and Cleared in New South Wales.

| Year. | British. | Foreign. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | Tons. | Tons. | Tons. |
| 1872 | 1,400,672 | 187,368 | 1,588,040 |
| 1873 | 1,619,019 | 143,459 | 1,762,478 |
| 1874 | 1,820,146 | 170,748 | 1,990,894 |
| 1875 | 2,001,641 | 166,546 | 2,168,187 |
| 1876 | 1,968,899 | 158,826 | 2,127,725 |
| 1877 | 2,023,656 | 214,325 | 2,237,981 |
| 1878 | 2,202,044 | 257,460 | 2,459,504 |
| 1879 | 2,294,764 | 245,960 | 2,540,724 |
| 1880 | 2,259,924 | 172,855 | 2,432,779 |
| 1881 | 2,563,999 | 222,501 | 2,786,500 |
| 1882 | 2,977,756 | 318,909 | 3,296,665 |
| 1883 | 3,532,955 | 473,282 | 4,006,237 |
| 1884 | 4,185,549 | 475,409 | 4,660,958 |
| 1885 | 3,615,582 | 517,495 | 4,133,077 |
| 1886 | 3,746,725 | 511,879 | 4,258,604 |
| 1887 | 3,836,527 | 486,231 | 4,322,758 |

Of the total tonnage set down as British, the larger portion is owned in the colonies. In 1876 out of 1,968,899 tons of shipping entered and cleared, 1,293,813 tons were colonial, or 66 per cent.; in 1881, out of 2,563,999 tons of British owned shipping

Larger portion of tonnage owned in colonies.

Digitized by Google

entered and cleared, 1,543,431 tons, or 60 per cent., represented colonial shipping; while in 1887, the colonial shipping amounted to 2,237,336 tons, out of a total of 3,836,527 tons, or 58 per cent.

British shipping.

The amount of British and British-colonial shipping entered and cleared from New South Wales ports during each year since 1876 is shown below.

Tonnage of British Vessels trading to New South Wales.

| Year. | Shipping belonging to Great Britain. | Shipping belonging to British possessions. | Total, inwards and outwards. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | Tons. | Tons. | Tons. |
| 1876 | 675,644 | 1,293,813 | 1,968,899 |
| 1877 | 690,348 | 1,332,380 | 2,023,656 |
| 1878 | 816,255 | 1,387,236 | 2,202,044 |
| 1879 | 810,815 | 1,481,918 | 2,294,764 |
| 1880 | 760,688 | 1,499,236 | 2,259,924 |
| 1881 | 1,020,568 | 1,543,431 | 2,563,999 |
| 1882 | 1,301,347 | 1,676,409 | 2,977,756 |
| 1883 | 1,429,725 | 2,103,230 | 3,532,955 |
| 1884 | 1,716,255 | 2,469,294 | 4,185,549 |
| 1885 | 1,520,091 | 2,095,491 | 3,615,582 |
| 1886 | 1,503,921 | 2,242,804 | 3,746,725 |
| 1887 | 1,599,191 | 2,237,336 | 3,836,527 |

Tonnage of foreign vessels.

Compared with the figures just given, the tonnage of the foreign vessels trading with New South Wales will appear very small. Taking the year 1887, for which year the inward and outward tonnage for the principal nationalities are given below, France stands first, a position which she assumed in 1883. After France comes Germany, whose tonnage reached its present proportion in 1882. America follows at a considerable distance from Germany. Her tonnage is less now than it was in 1876, though at one time she threatened to be a formidable rival of Great Britain for the carrying trade of the Colony. Sweden and Norway is the only other nation whose carrying trade with the Colony is important.

Digitized by Google

Foreign vessels Entered and Cleared in New South Wales during 1887 :—

| | Tonnage. |
|---|---|
| France | 165,858 |
| Germany | 135,643 |
| America | 94,998 |
| Norway and Sweden | 70,441 |
| Austria | 4,722 |
| Other nations | 14,569 |
| Total | 486,231 |

Steam and sailing tonnage.

The records prior to the year 1876 do not distinguish the steam from the sailing vessels, but the modern tendency to supersede sailing vessels by steam is abundantly apparent even in the ten years which have since elapsed. In 1876, the steam tonnage was 912,554 as compared with 1,215,171 tons of sailing vessels, being 57 per cent. of sailing, and 43 per cent. of steam tonnage; in 1887, the relative positions were considerably changed, for the tonnage of sailing vessels had slightly decreased, being only 1,177,210 tons, or 27 per cent., as against 3,145,548 tons of steam, or 73 per cent. of the whole shipping. The net increase of steam tonnage for the eleven years has therefore been rather more than 245 per cent. The tonnage of each class during the various years was as under :—

Steam and Sailing Vessels Entered and Cleared.

| Year. | Steam. | Sailing. | Year. | Steam. | Sailing. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Tons. | Tons. | | Tons. | Tons. |
| 1876 | 912,554 | 1,215,171 | 1882 | 1,996,663 | 1,300,002 |
| 1877 | 1,007,679 | 1,230,302 | 1883 | 2,702,196 | 1,304,041 |
| 1878 | 1,105,200 | 1,354,304 | 1884 | 3,373,710 | 1,287,248 |
| 1879 | 1,231,423 | 1,309,301 | 1885 | 2,791,843 | 1,341,234 |
| 1880 | 1,550,372 | 882,407 | 1886 | 2,982,122 | 1,276,482 |
| 1881 | 1,758,304 | 1,028,196 | 1887 | 3,145,548 | 1,177,210 |

Tonnage arriving in ballast.

The advantage offered by the New South Wales trade to shipowners is illustrated by the large amount of tonnage coming to the Colony in ballast, and the small amount leaving without cargo. A large proportion of the vessels arriving in ballast come from the ports of the neighbouring colonies, having delivered a general

Digitized by Google

cargo there, and, being unable to obtain return freight, go to Newcastle for a cargo of coal. The largest amount of tonnage in any one year since 1876 entered in ballast was in 1887, when it reached 507,177 tons, and the largest cleared was 60,457 tons in the year 1884. The tonnage entered and cleared for each year is given below.

Tonnage Entered and Cleared in Ballast.

| Year. | Entered | Cleared. | Year. | Entered. | Cleared. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Tons. | Tons. | | Tons. | Tons. |
| 1876 | 262,953 | 17,859 | 1882 | 325,480 | 23,338 |
| 1877 | 295,569 | 8,393 | 1883 | 384,645 | 27,855 |
| 1878 | 354,917 | 13,115 | 1884 | 395,990 | 60,457 |
| 1879 | 337,696 | 19,892 | 1885 | 345,366 | 53,381 |
| 1880 | 217,763 | 16,219 | 1886 | 353,969 | 40,635 |
| 1881 | 271,343 | 5,179 | 1887 | 507,177 | 36,434 |

Value of imports per ton high.

Notwithstanding the fact that from one-fourth to one-sixth of the tonnage arriving in the Colony is in ballast, as against one-sixtieth of the clearances, the average value of freights inward is higher than of those outward. Thus in 1887 the average value of the cargoes imported was £8 15s. 7d. per ton of vessels inward, or, if an allowance be made for ships in ballast, the value per ton was £11 10s. The mean value of goods exported per ton of shipping outward was £8 9s. 8d., and allowing for vessels leaving in ballast, £8 12s. 6d.; in the former case 3·5 per cent. lower, and in the latter 25 per cent. than the value of tonnage imported.

Value of exports per ton.

New South Wales exports have, generally speaking, a high value per ton, and the lower value of the exports per ton than the imports is almost entirely due to the large amount of coal exported, the quantity for 1887 being 1,790,442 tons weight, or 700,000 tons measurement, out of a total of 2,180,301 tons. The value of the exports of the Colony per ton exceeds that of the imports in the case of Great Britain alone. In every other case, as will be seen from the following statement, the import value per ton is much higher than the export.

Digitized by Google

Value per Ton Measurement of Imports and Exports of New South Wales.

| Country. | Value of imports per ton. | Value of exports per ton. |
|---|---|---|
| | £ s. d. | £ s. d. |
| Great Britain | 22 4 2 | 28 13 7 |
| Victoria | 3 13 11 | 2 2 11 |
| South Australia | 4 5 0 | 1 14 2 |
| Tasmania | 9 5 6 | 2 11 2 |
| New Zealand | 6 3 10 | 2 2 2 |
| Queensland | 11 6 4 | 7 9 5 |
| Other British possessions | 4 5 5 | 2 17 1 |
| United States | 10 15 10 | 3 19 10 |
| Other Foreign countries | 6 2 7 | 3 16 10 |

Trade with various countries compared.

Having regard merely to the tonnage, the trade of the Colony with Victoria is larger than with any other country, Great Britain not excepted, though it will be presently seen that in respect to value the latter country stands first. After Victoria and Great Britain, come Queensland, New Zealand, South Australia, and Tasmania, in the order named. Of foreign countries, the United States stand first, France and her dependencies being the most important of the other countries. The tonnage of vessels arriving from Great Britain during 1887 amounted to only 22·02 per cent. of the total tonnage inwards, though the value of freight carried amounted to not less than 49·99 per cent. of the imports. The tonnage arriving from the various Australian Colonies was 57·07 per cent. of the whole, with a value, however, of only 36·55 per cent. From the other possessions of Great Britain there was an import tonnage equal to 7·87 per cent., valued at 3·43 per cent. of the total imports. The United States and other foreign countries gave a little more than 13·04 per cent. of the tonnage inward, valued at slightly more than 10 per cent.

Tonnage of exports to Great Britain

Of the tonnage of New South Wales exports, Great Britain took only 11·33 per cent., though in value the exports were 52·41 per cent. of the total. The exports by sea to Victoria and the other Australasian Colonies, amounted to 55·44 per cent. of the

Digitized by Google

whole, while in value they reached only 28·16 per cent. As regards the other British possessions, the tonnage of vessels carrying goods from New South Wales to their ports amounted to 8·92 per cent. of the whole, but the value reached only 4·10 per cent. Similarly with the United States and other foreign countries, though the tonnage reached 10·92 and 13·39 per cent., the value was but 7·03 and 8·30 per cent. respectively. The following table shows the tonnage inward and outward from Great Britain and the Colonies, and to the United States, as well as the value of the cargoes; but it must be borne in mind that the tonnage figures represent the nominal tonnage of the vessels carrying the goods, and not the actual weight of the goods themselves, which latter information it is impossible to obtain.

Value of British commerce.

Tonnage of Vessels and Value of Cargoes during 1887.

| Country. | Inwards. | | | | Outwards. | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Tonnage. | | Value. | | Tonnage. | | Value. | |
| | Total. | Per cent. | Total. | Per cent. | Total. | Per cent. | Total. | Per cent. |
| | | | £ | | | | £ | |
| Great Britain .. | 360,171 | 22·02 | 7,928,568 | 49·99 | 242,891 | 11·33 | 6,966,056 | 52·41 |
| Victoria..... | 399,662 | 24·44 | 1,476,469 | 9·22 | 630,025 | 29·39 | 1,352,561 | 10·18 |
| South Australia | 128,614 | 7·86 | 546,520 | 3·42 | 132,955 | 6·20 | 227,276 | 1·71 |
| Tasmania ..... | 63,307 | 3·87 | 587,315 | 3·67 | 51,342 | 2·40 | 131,477 | 1·00 |
| New Zealand .. | 122,239 | 7·48 | 757,076 | 4·73 | 142,705 | 6·65 | 300,937 | 2·26 |
| Queensland .... | 219,373 | 13·42 | 2,482,622 | 15·51 | 231,526 | 10·80 | 1,729,639 | 13·01 |
| Other British possessions. | 128,763 | 7·87 | 549,805 | 3·43 | 191,249 | 8·92 | 545,709 | 4·10 |
| United States .. | 64,219 | 3·93 | 693,420 | 4·33 | 234,172 | 10 92 | 934,443 | 7·03 |
| Other foreign countries. | 148,932 | 9·11 | 912,949 | 5·70 | 287,002 | 13·39 | 1,102,198 | 8·30 |
| Total ..... | 1,635,280 | 100·00 | 16,004,744 | 100 00 | 2,143,867 | 100·00 | 13,290,256 | 100·00 |

Average tonnage of vessels trading with N. S. Wales.

The average tonnage of vessels trading with the Colony has gradually increased since 1845; previously to that year transports

Digitized by Google

formed so large a portion of the total tonnage as to swell the average considerably. The average tonnage per ship at each decennial period since 1825 was as follows :—

| Year. | Average tonnage of vessels. |
|---|---|
| 1825 | 295 |
| 1835 | 246 |
| 1845 | 173 |
| 1855 | 306 |
| 1865 | 329 |
| 1875 | 463 |
| 1885 | 797 |
| 1887 | 761 |

Tonnage of British, Foreign, and Colonial vessels.

The tonnage for the years since 1876 has been separated into British, Foreign, and Colonial, and the average for each year will be found below. It will be seen that during this period the average tonnage of British vessels trading here has increased 84 per cent., and foreign vessels 87 per cent., and colonial about 44 per cent.

| Year. | Average tonnage of vessels. | | | Year. | Average tonnage of vessels. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | British. | Foreign. | Colonial. | | British. | Foreign. | Colonial. |
| | Tons. | Tons. | Tons. | | Tons. | Tons. | Tons. |
| 1876 | 746 | 592 | 382 | 1882 | 1,067 | 787 | 533 |
| 1877 | 881 | 689 | 376 | 1883 | 1,060 | 982 | 594 |
| 1878 | 796 | 706 | 406 | 1884 | 1,146 | 973 | 611 |
| 1879 | 805 | 701 | 433 | 1885 | 1,312 | 997 | 602 |
| 1880 | 1,031 | 732 | 476 | 1886 | 1,329 | 986 | 600 |
| 1881 | 1,105 | 780 | 498 | 1887 | 1,385 | 1,108 | 549 |

Decrease in hands required per ton.

The natural corollary to the increase in the size of ships is the decrease in the number of hands required per ton, though the actual number of hands employed per vessel has increased. Intercolonial vessels carry an average of 22 men to every vessel, or

Digitized by Google

Average crews carried.

1 man to every 25 tons. British vessels carried in 1887 an average complement of 48 men, or 1 man to every 28·8 tons, while foreign ships carried an average crew of 49 men, or 1 man to every 23 tons. In 1876 British ships carried 1 man to every 25 tons, intercolonial vessels 1 man to every 22½ tons, and foreign vessels 1 man to 35 tons, the decrease in the tonnage per sailor in foreign vessels being due to the finer class of ships that began to trade here in 1883, which are fitted in the most modern fashion, and manned accordingly.

| Year. | Average crews of vessels. | | | Year. | Average crews of vessels. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | British. | Foreign. | Colonial. | | British. | Foreign. | Colonial. |
| 1876 | 30 | 17 | 17 | 1882 | 35 | 18 | 22 |
| 1877 | 33 | 21 | 18 | 1883 | 37 | 38 | 24 |
| 1878 | 28 | 20 | 18 | 1884 | 41 | 36 | 25 |
| 1879 | 30 | 23 | 19 | 1885 | 44 | 36 | 24 |
| 1880 | 44 | 25 | 21 | 1886 | 45 | 39 | 23 |
| 1881 | 40 | 23 | 22 | 1887 | 48 | 49 | 22 |

Comparison of Australian ports.

The relative importance of the various ports of Australia may be ascertained by an inspection of the following table, from which the rank of Sydney becomes evident. Melbourne takes the first place; but, as hereafter pointed out, its trade, for purposes of comparison, should be reduced by a considerable tonnage, representing the larger ocean steamers, whose terminal port is Sydney, making it merely a port of call. Newcastle comes next after Sydney, exceeding in tonnage even Brisbane. It should be noted in respect to Queensland ports, that the tonnage of vessels is recorded at every port of call, and on this account the towns north of Brisbane also appear more important than they really are.

Digitized by Google

Tonnage Entered and Cleared at principal Australasian Ports.

| Port. | Entered. | Cleared. |
|---|---|---|
| | Tons. | Tons. |
| Sydney | 1,483,045 | 1,303,488 |
| Newcastle | 566,702 | 780,586 |
| Melbourne | 1,513,564 | 1,486,378 |
| Brisbane | 424,235 | 421,898 |
| Rockhampton | 223,565 | 192,464 |
| Townsville | 252,535 | 216,233 |
| Auckland | 157,379 | 129,879 |
| Wellington | 117,301 | 88,635 |
| Lyttelton | 47,164 | 88,942 |
| Dunedin | 59,230 | 29,475 |
| Hobart | 207,386 | 198,395 |
| Launceston | 95,796 | 101,507 |
| Port Adelaide | 629,682 | 567,553 |
| Glenelg | 121,882 | 120,679 |

Tonnage entered at Sydney exceeds clearances.

The progress of the shipping trade of Sydney has been very uniform, increasing at an average rate of 8·08 per cent. per annum. The vessels registered as entering the port of Sydney, as a rule, considerably exceed in tonnage those clearing. To account for this difference it is only necessary to state that vessels leaving Sydney for Newcastle for the purpose of shipping coal are reckoned as departures from Newcastle, and not from Sydney. For this reason, the clearances of Newcastle uniformly exceed the arrivals, as will be noticed in the subsequent table. The practice of clearing vessels at both ports at one time obtained, but has been abandoned for some years, and vessels are now cleared at the port which they last leave.

Digitized by Google

Tonnage of Vessels Entered and Cleared at Sydney and Newcastle.

| Year. | Sydney. | | Newcastle. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Entered. | Cleared. | Entered. | Cleared. |
| | Tons. | Tons. | Tons. | Tons. |
| 1871 | 409,063 | 394,289 | 277,959 | 376,378 |
| 1872 | 418,164 | 360,735 | 342,514 | 427,845 |
| 1873 | 474,203 | 367,351 | 389,121 | 498,468 |
| 1874 | 499,326 | 422,693 | 510,291 | 543,693 |
| 1875 | 590,700 | 468,423 | 510,902 | 573,626 |
| 1876 | 635,269 | 502,866 | 433,423 | 535,738 |
| 1877 | 662,217 | 511,623 | 469,349 | 577,676 |
| 1878 | 712,303 | 511,801 | 542,745 | 665,885 |
| 1879 | 759,980 | 581,694 | 492,163 | 651,501 |
| 1880 | 827,738 | 641,996 | 400,598 | 516,480 |
| 1881 | 955,531 | 655,161 | 481,695 | 645,543 |
| 1882 | 1,101,756 | 844,677 | 559,228 | 737,772 |
| 1883 | 1,260,595 | 1,115,411 | 656,916 | 926,956 |
| 1884 | 1,554,118 | 1,277,843 | 708,449 | 1,066,462 |
| 1885 | 1,608,169 | 1,283,888 | 452,946 | 722,865 |
| 1886 | 1,638,802 | 1,399,545 | 416,518 | 686,179 |
| 1887 | 1,483,045 | 1,303,488 | 566,702 | 780,588 |

Trade of Sydney compared with British ports.

The comparative importance of the trade of Sydney may be seen from viewing it in connection with the trade of the chief cities of Great Britain. It will be observed that in absolute tonnage Sydney was surpassed by five English ports—London, Liverpool, Cardiff, Newcastle, and Hull; though in point of value, the trade of Sydney exceeded that of any port in Great Britain, London and Liverpool alone excepted. Thirteen of the most important ports of Great Britain and Ireland are shown in the following table. The figures are for 1886 for British ports, and for 1887 for Sydney.

Digitized by Google

Tonnage of principal Ports of Great Britain and of Sydney.

| Port. | Inwards. | Outwards. |
|---|---|---|
| | Tons. | Tons. |
| London | 6,810,647 | 5,215,984 |
| Liverpool | 5,017,815 | 4,714,654 |
| Cardiff | 2,393,786 | 4,174,950 |
| Newcastle (England) | 1,866,349 | 3,207,977 |
| Hull | 1,673,783 | 1,324,585 |
| Sydney | 1,483,045 | 1,303,488 |
| Glasgow | 913,037 | 1,369,622 |
| Newport | 885,331 | 1,279,131 |
| Southampton | 841,032 | 752,050 |
| Sunderland | 707,977 | 891,899 |
| Swansea | 541,295 | 726,511 |
| Dover | 587,620 | 578,305 |
| Bristol | 497,366 | 247,471 |
| Dublin | 217,100 | 68,907 |

Sydney is not only the metropolis, but the chief shipping port of the Colony, its trade being larger than that of any city in the southern hemisphere. The nominal trade of Melbourne appears larger, but as that city is a place of call for various lines of steamers, whose terminal port, and the destination of the greater part of whose cargo, is Sydney, the shipping trade of Melbourne is unduly swollen, and its relative importance compared with Sydney appears greater than really is the case. Newcastle ranks second amongst New South Wales ports, and for many years previous to 1880 its trade was greater than that of even Sydney itself. Since the year named, however, the tonnage both entered and cleared at Sydney has exceeded that of Newcastle. No other seaport can be compared with either of these ports, though for some time Wollongong has maintained a considerable trade, especially in coal; and of late years the importance of Grafton, on the Clarence River, has steadily increased.

Sydney chief shipping port.

The statistics of the trade of the Murray and Darling River ports were available for the first time in 1886, during which year the foreign trade was by no means inconsiderable. During 1887 the rivers were very favourable for navigation, and the returns

Murray and Darling trade

Digitized by Google

consequently show a considerable advance. The figures relating to Wentworth for the most part represent Darling trade, while the others refer to the Murray River; and the tonnage has been credited to the first port of call for vessels inward, and to the last port for vessels outward, bound.

Riverine trade.

Trade at Riverine ports.

| Port. | 1886. | | 1887. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Inwards. | Outwards. | Inwards. | Outwards. |
| | Tons. | Tons. | Tons. | Tons. |
| Wentworth | 25,366 | 26,174 | 35,392 | 35,392 |
| Moama | 17,432 | 200 | 30,328 | 356 |
| Swan Hill | * | 8,792 | * | 15,630 |
| Tocumwal | * | 696 | 142 | 1,400 |
| Total | 42,798 | 35,862 | 65,862 | 52,778 |

* Included in Moama.

Number of vessels registered.

During the year 1887, 1,007 steamers and sailing vessels, representing 112,272 tons net, stood registered in the books of the Custom House, as belonging to the port of Sydney. Of these, 432 were steamers, collectively of 47,989 tons net and of 17,432 nominal horse-power. There were 68 sailing vessels registered at Newcastle (11,601 tons net), and 53 steamers of 1,067 combined horse-power, and 4,671 net tons.

Value of tonnage registered in New South Wales.

Part of the tonnage registered is that of vessels built in the Colony. The remainder may be fairly taken as a direct addition to the colonial fleet, and classed among the imports of the Colony. The value of this import may be gathered from the figures given below. In estimating the value of the vessels imported, approximate figures can alone be given. The value per ton of the British mercantile fleet averages about £30 for steamers and £15 for sailing vessels, but in this Colony the figures would be somewhat lower, and for the purpose of the estimate which follows, the average value of steam tonnage has been taken at £25, and sailing vessels at £12 10s.

Digitized by Google

Foreign Tonnage Registered in New South Wales.

| Year. | Sailing. | Steam. | Value. | Year. | Sailing. | Steam. | Value. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Tons. | Tons. | £ | | Tons. | Tons. | £ |
| 1876 | 7,457 | 1,598 | 133,162 | 1882 | 12,788 | 4,488 | 272,050 |
| 1877 | 4,469 | 2,616 | 121,262 | 1883 | 8,681 | 4,038 | 209,462 |
| 1878 | 5,329 | 3,732 | 159,912 | 1884 | 8,332 | 6,339 | 262,625 |
| 1879 | 4,332 | 2,764 | 123,250 | 1885 | 4,076 | 3,395 | 135,825 |
| 1880 | 5,065 | 1,298 | 95,762 | 1886 | 4,630 | 852 | 79,175 |
| 1881 | 9,558 | 1,948 | 168,175 | 1887 | 8,502 | 9,525 | 356,900 |

No reliable data have as yet been procurable as to the number and tonnage of vessels built abroad for the New South Wales local trade, but that number must be considerable, and forms an import of large value altogether lost sight of in the Customs returns. Some idea, however, of the large number of vessels imported may be gathered from the tonnage registered, which will be found in the preceding table. The total tonnage registered was: Import of vessels.

Vessels Registered in New South Wales.

| Year. | Sailing vessels. | | | Steamers. | | | Total. | Total tons. | Total men. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | No. | Tons. | Men. | No. | Tons. | Men. | | | |
| 1876 | 64 | 9,523 | 377 | 31 | 2,997 | 193 | 95 | 12,520 | 570 |
| 1877 | 67 | 6,464 | 333 | 36 | 5,131 | 262 | 103 | 11,595 | 595 |
| 1878 | 55 | 7,111 | 319 | 41 | 5,392 | 278 | 96 | 12,503 | 597 |
| 1879 | 54 | 5,870 | 281 | 36 | 3,561 | 291 | 90 | 9,431 | 572 |
| 1880 | 54 | 7,003 | 325 | 20 | 2,159 | 168 | 74 | 9,162 | 493 |
| 1881 | 51 | 10,300 | 328 | 23 | 2,713 | 115 | 74 | 13,013 | 443 |
| 1882 | 87 | 14,246 | 511 | 41 | 7,764 | 509 | 128 | 22,010 | 1,020 |
| 1883 | 83 | 10,566 | 420 | 72 | 9,406 | 575 | 155 | 19,972 | 995 |
| 1884 | 77 | 10,850 | 507 | 84 | 11,484 | 707 | 161 | 22,334 | 1,214 |
| 1885 | 49 | 4,876 | 280 | 50 | 6,387 | 394 | 99 | 11,263 | 674 |
| 1886 | 45 | 5,969 | 166 | 47 | 3,489 | 235 | 92 | 9,458 | 401 |
| 1887 | 39 | 9,138 | 258 | 36 | 10,303 | 603 | 75 | 19,441 | 861 |

The building of steam vessels has become of more importance than that of sailing ships, the tonnage during the last six years being respectively, 20,196 of steam tonnage, and 8,627 tons of sailing. Schooners and ketches are the principal classes of sailing vessels built in the Colony, the general tonnage of each class Shipbuilding record.

Digitized by Google

averaging considerably under 100 tons burden. The general tendency to supplant sailing vessels by steamers, and the substitution of iron for wood for the frames and hulls of vessels, have given a check to the wooden ship-building industry, which at one time promised to grow to important dimensions. Every kind of timber suitable for the construction of ships is found on the rivers of the coast districts of the Colony, but, as the demand for this description of vessel has not increased, little advantage can be taken of our resources in this respect.

Tendency to supplant sailing by steam.

Vessels built in the Colony.

The years 1883 and 1884 were marked by great activity in the construction both of sailing and steam vessels, 50 sailing and 52 steam vessels, valued at about £157,762, having been built in 1883, whilst 39 sailing vessels and 64 steamers, valued at £160,100, were built in the subsequent year. Trade has not been so active since, though in 1886 the value of steamers built was £66,000, and of sailing vessels £16,700, or £82,700 value in all; in 1887 the industry had fallen lower than in any of the years shown in the following table, the value of sailing vessels built being only £7,950, and of steamers £19,450, in all £27,400. The number of vessels built during each year since 1876 is given below.

Vessels Built in New South Wales.

| Year. | Sailing vessels. | | Steamers. | | Total vessels. | Total tonnage. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | No. | Tons. | No. | Tons. | | |
| 1876 | 38 | 2,066 | 22 | 1,399 | 60 | 3,465 |
| 1877 | 34 | 1,995 | 27 | 2,515 | 61 | 4,510 |
| 1878 | 23 | 1,782 | 26 | 1,660 | 49 | 3,442 |
| 1879 | 31 | 1,538 | 19 | 797 | 50 | 2,335 |
| 1880 | 29 | 1,938 | 12 | 861 | 41 | 2,799 |
| 1881 | 14 | 742 | 15 | 765 | 29 | 1,507 |
| 1882 | 41 | 1,458 | 24 | 3,276 | 65 | 4,734 |
| 1883 | 50 | 1,885 | 52 | 5,368 | 102 | 7,253 |
| 1884 | 39 | 2,518 | 64 | 5,145 | 103 | 7,663 |
| 1885 | 29 | 800 | 36 | 2,992 | 65 | 3,792 |
| 1886 | 27 | 1,330 | 40 | 2,637 | 67 | 3,976 |
| 1887 | 14 | 636 | 16 | 778 | 30 | 1,414 |

Digitized by Google

The accommodation provided both by the Government and by private enterprise for the fitting and repairing of ships, is equal to the requirements of the trade of the Colony. At Sydney there are three graving docks, four floating docks, and six patent slips. At Newcastle there is one patent slip, besides which there are other docking and building yards in different parts of the Colony for the convenience of coasters and small craft. The principal docks and slips in Sydney, as well as their leading dimensions and size of vessel they will carry, are shown in the following table. Dock accommodation in Sydney.

Docks and Slips in Sydney Harbour.

| Name of Dock. | Where situated. | Length of Keel. | Breadth | Draught of vessel taken. | Lifting power of patent slip or dock. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Graving docks— | | ft. | ft. | ft. in. | tons. |
| Fitzroy (Government).. | Cockatoo Island ... | 475 | 59 | 20 6 | ... |
| Biloela " ... | " ... | 635 | 84 | 32 0 | ... |
| Mort's ..... | Balmain ..... | 410 | 68 | 20 0 | ... |
| Floating docks— | | | | | |
| Anderson's ..... | Johnston's Bay ... | 100 | 23 | 7 0 | 150 |
| Anderson and Goodall | Johnston's Bay ... | 320 | 57 | 27 0 | 1,400 |
| Rountree's ..... | Waterview Bay ... | 164 | 42 | 12 0 | 600 |
| Atlas Company's* ..... | Woolwich ..... | 300 | 73 | 25 0 | 2,000 |
| Patent slips— | | | | | |
| A.S.N. Company's ..... | Pyrmont ..... ..... | 430 | 37 | ... | 1,500 |
| Bayle's ..... | Balmain ... ..... | ... | ... | ... | ... |
| Davy and Sands'..... | Pyrmont ..... | 180 | ... | ... | 600 |
| Mort's No. 1 ..... | Balmain ..... | 250 | ... | ... | 1,500 |
| " " 2 ..... | " ..... | 200 | ... | ... | 1,000 |
| " " 3 ..... | " ..... | ... | ... | ... | 40 |

* Pontoon Depositing Dock.

All the necessary tools and appliances for the repairing of ships are found in the dockyards. The new graving dock now being completed by the Government will be the largest single dock in the world, and capable of receiving vessels drawing 32 feet of water. For natural facilities for shipping Sydney stands unrivalled. The water deepens abruptly from the shores, so that the largest vessels may be berthed alongside the wharves and quays. The New graving dock.



Digitized by Google

wharfage is chiefly in private hands, and powerful shipping appliances and roomy stores are found at all the important wharves. The Government still holds the shores of Sydney Cove, along the margin of which magnificent echelon wharves have been constructed. The south and west side of Darling Harbour also belongs to the Government, and the railway has been carried to the water's edge. The total wharf frontage amounts to about 6 miles.

Equipment of the Port of Newcastle.

Newcastle is also a well-equipped port, where vessels of 4,000 tons can be safely berthed; and every modern steam and hydraulic appliance for loading coal is found on its wharves. The Government owns nearly all the wharfage, which extends over a length of about 15,000 feet. The Government shipping appliances include seven steam cranes of 15 tons, and twelve hydraulic cranes, two of 25 tons, six of 15 tons, and four of 9 tons, as well as a number of shoots. There are also two slips owned by private individuals, capable of taking up vessels of 300 and 1,200 tons respectively. Private wharves are found at all the chief centres of population along the rivers of the Colony, as well as Government wharves; and all ports with a trade of any importance have also their jetties and shipping facilities.

Private wharves.

The coast of New South Wales is free from any source of danger to vessels navigating it, and where reasonable precautions were taken wrecks have been very rare. The majority of losses have been amongst vessels under 100 tons burthen. The number of wrecks and loss of life and property during 1886 was very high, amounting to twenty-three vessels, with a total tonnage of 5,401, valued at £419,180, including cargo, and involving a considerable loss of life. This, perhaps, was the most disastrous record ever experienced in the New South Wales seas. There were thirteen vessels wrecked during 1887, involving a loss of two lives, and the destruction of property to the extent of £35,450. The principal disasters were the loss of the barque Centurion, which was stranded, and became a total wreck on the north head of Port Jackson while

Vessels wrecked during 1886.

Digitized by Google

attempting to go to sea in tow of a steam tug during heavy weather; and the Waratah steam collier, lost through the vessel's moorings parting while she was loading coal at the Bulli jetty. The following statement shows the number of vessels, registered in various ports of Australia, Tasmania, and New Zealand, which were lost on the coast of New South Wales during the years 1880–87.

Losses since 1880.

Vessels Wrecked off New South Wales.

| Year. | Under 50 tons. | 50 to 100. | 100 to 200. | 200 to 300. | 300 to 400. | 400 to 500. | Over 500 tons. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1880 | 7 | 2 | 3 | ... | ... | ... | 2 | 14 |
| 1881 | 6 | 1 | 1 | 3 | 1 | ... | 1 | 13 |
| 1882 | 5 | 4 | 2 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 15 |
| 1883 | 2 | 6 | 3 | 1 | ... | ... | ... | 12 |
| 1884 | 6 | 3 | 1 | ... | ... | ... | 1 | 11 |
| 1885 | 3 | 4 | 1 | 1 | 1 | ... | 1 | 11 |
| 1886 | 6 | 5 | 7 | 1 | 1 | ... | 3 | 23 |
| 1887 | 4 | 5 | 2 | 1 | ... | ... | 1 | 13 |

## *IMPORTS AND EXPORTS.*

The value of goods imported into, and exported from, New South Wales, has increased during the sixty-two years over which the records extend, from £400,000 in 1825 to £40,487,568 in 1885, and £37,303,153 in 1887. The yearly values have been somewhat uncertain in their increase, the imports from 1840 to 1852 being especially erratic; but of late years the progress of the Colony, as evidenced by its trade, has been remarkably steady. The gross value from year to year of the exports, for the reasons hereafter pointed out, forms the surest index of the progress of a country circumstanced like New South Wales, and the result of a rise or fall in the value of the staple commodities, or of a depression in production, may be readily traced in the corresponding rise or fall in the export values. The amount of the trade of the Colony, in decennial periods since 1825, is given below.

Exports an index of production.

Digitized by Google

Imports and Exports of New South Wales.

| Year. | Imports. | Exports. | Total Trade. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ |
| 1825 | 300,000 | 100,000 | 400,000 |
| 1835 | 1,114,805 | 682,193 | 1,796,998 |
| 1845 | 1,233,854 | 1,555,986 | 2,789,840 |
| 1855 | 4,668,519 | 2,884,130 | 7,552,649 |
| 1865 | 10,635,507 | 9,563,818 | 20,199,325 |
| 1875 | 13,735,133 | 13,797,397 | 27,532,530 |
| 1885 | 23,737,461 | 16,750,107 | 40,487,568 |
| 1887 | 18,806,236 | 18,496,197 | 37,303,153 |

Imports exceed exports.

The imports have, for many years, invariably exceeded the exports. This circumstance is mainly due to the importation of loan money for the development of the natural resources of the country. The extent of this importation, as well as the excess of the imports during each of the last eleven years, is shown in the following table, but the whole question will be found dealt with in the chapter on Finance and Public Wealth.

Influence of loan expenditure on imports.

Excess of Imports compared with Loan expenditure.

| Year. | Excess of imports over exports. | Amount expended from loans during the year. |
|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ |
| 1877 | 1,394,878 | 995,454 |
| 1878 | 1,970,240 | 816,317 |
| 1879 | 1,371,895 | 1,271,705 |
| 1880 | *1,506,739 | 1,668,619 |
| 1881 | 1,279,207 | 2,397,368 |
| 1882 | 3,790,544 | 2,832,759 |
| 1883 | 1,260,568 | 3,265,711 |
| 1884 | 4,583,626 | 3,674,707 |
| 1885 | 6,987,354 | 3,896,145 |
| 1886 | 5,417,335 | 3,766,356 |
| 1887 | 309,319 | 2,136,471 |
| Total for 11 years... | 26,858,947 | 26,721,612 |

* Excess of exports.

Digitized by Google

*IMPORTS.*

During 1887 the gross value of goods imported into the Colony amounted to £18,806,236, or at the rate of £18 7s. 10d. per head, the imports for home consumption were valued at £15,781,680, or £15 8s. 8d. per head of the mean population during the year, thus showing a falling off from the previous year of £3 per head of gross imports, and £3 4s. 8d. per head of net imports. As the imports, generally speaking, represent the money return or value in kind of the exports of the previous season, the falling off is due to a decline in the value of the exports of 1886, owing to the severe depression, which seems to have been general. Part, however, of the decline is attributable to the less amount of loan money expended during 1887 than in the preceding year. The value of the imports, distinguishing the amount required for home consumption, is given in the annexed table for the seventeen years 1871–1887.

Decline in value of imports.

Value of Imports per Head.

| Year. | Imports for home consumption. | Total imports per head. | Year. | Imports for home consumption. | Total imports per head. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | | £ s. d. | £ s. d. |
| 1871 | 17 10 6 | 21 10 3 | 1880 | 15 12 2 | 19 10 7 |
| 1872 | 13 12 2 | 18 3 5 | 1881 | 18 19 9 | 23 2 8 |
| 1873 | 15 12 10 | 20 2 7 | 1882 | 22 2 0 | 27 0 3 |
| 1874 | 17 15 9 | 21 12 8 | 1883 | 21 5 11 | 25 15 11 |
| 1875 | 19 14 10 | 23 9 11 | 1884 | 22 2 11 | 26 5 11 |
| 1876 | 19 0 11 | 22 16 9 | 1885 | 21 13 1 | 25 10 0 |
| 1877 | 19 15 5 | 23 12 4 | 1886 | 18 13 4 | 21 7 10 |
| 1878 | 19 10 11 | 22 19 3 | 1887 | 15 8 8 | 18 7 10 |
| 1879 | 17 3 1 | 21 0 0 | | | |

Digitized by Google

Classification of imports.

For the purpose of more readily understanding the nature of the imports they have been classified under certain leading heads, and during 1887 the value of each class of imports was—

| Nature of Principal Imports. | Total Imports. | Imported for home consumption. |
|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ |
| Food and beverages, including breadstuffs ..... | 2,941,839 | 2,395,236 |
| Wines, fermented and spirituous liquors ..... | 978,806 | 835,570 |
| Live stock..... | 1,170,633 | 1,133,212 |
| Animal and vegetable products, including wool | 1,764,952 | 1,293,865 |
| Clothing and textile fabrics..... | 3,446,128 | 3,105,568 |
| Minerals and metals, raw or partly worked up... | 1,422,193 | 987,287 |
| Coal ..... | 21,797 | 21,604 |
| Specie and precious metals ..... ..... | 2,132,734 | 2,101,955 |
| Articles of education, art, amusement ..... | 1,097,936 | 849,974 |
| Manufactured articles not elsewhere included... | 3,793,952 | 3,051,919 |
| Articles, unclassified by Customs ..... | 35,266 | 5,510 |
| Total value ..... ..... £ | 18,806,236 | 15,781,640 |

Rate of imports per head.

During 1887, therefore, the Colony imported food and drink to the value of £3,230,806, or at the rate of £3 3s. 2d. for each inhabitant, and manufactured goods to the amount of £7,007,401, or at the rate of £6 17s. 1d. per head, both together representing £10 0s. 3d. per head, out of a total of £15 8s. 8d. The two principal items of the balance are animal and vegetable products, specie and precious metals. Of the animal and vegetable products, as also of the precious metals, a large portion is worked up in the Colony for its own consumption, but the greater portion of the gold imported is treated at the Mint, and re-exported in the shape of coin. The value per head of some of the principal articles imported is given below.

Digitized by Google

## Value of Imports per Head of the Principal Articles imported for Home Consumption.

| Articles. | 1876. | | 1877. | | 1878. | | 1879. | | 1880. | | 1881. | | 1882. | | 1883. | | 1884. | | 1885. | | 1886. | | 1887. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | s. | d. | s. | d. | s. | d. | s. | d. | s. | d. | s. | d. | s. | d. | s. | d. | s. | d. | s. | d. | s. | d. | s. | d. |
| Agricultural implements | 0 | 6 | 0 | 11 | 1 | 3 | 1 | 3 | 0 | 9 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 8 | 2 | 6 | 1 | 9 | 1 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 10 |
| *Apparel—wearing | 16 | 1 | 11 | 4 | 17 | 7 | 12 | 3 | 7 | 0 | 8 | 0 | 8 | 5 | 7 | 4 | 18 | 4 | 19 | 7 | 25 | 2 | 21 | 3 |
| Beer | 5 | 7 | 6 | 0 | 5 | 4 | 6 | 5 | 4 | 3 | 4 | 0 | 5 | 3 | 6 | 3 | 6 | 9 | 7 | 8 | 7 | 11 | 6 | 7 |
| Butter | 1 | 5 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 7 | 0 | 2 | 0 | 2 | 0 | 9 | 2 | 1 | 1 | 11 | 3 | 1 | 2 | 2 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 7 |
| Candles | 1 | 8 | 3 | 2 | 2 | 0 | 1 | 10 | 0 | 8 | 1 | 10 | 3 | 0 | 1 | 6 | 3 | 8 | 3 | 2 | 1 | 6 | 0 | 11 |
| Drapery | 59 | 1 | 71 | 4 | 72 | 4 | 62 | 6 | 60 | 8 | 78 | 6 | 91 | 6 | 82 | 10 | 63 | 2 | 64 | 4 | 52 | 4 | 38 | 10 |
| Earthenware and glassware | 3 | 4 | 2 | 8 | 3 | 0 | 3 | 8 | 2 | 8 | 3 | 4 | 4 | 3 | 4 | 0 | 4 | 8 | 5 | 2 | 3 | 5 | 1 | 10 |
| Fish—salt, dried, & preserved | 2 | 0 | 4 | 0 | 6 | 6 | 1 | 9 | 1 | 3 | 2 | 11 | 2 | 7 | 3 | 6 | 3 | 4 | 1 | 10 | 1 | 6 | 1 | 4 |
| Flour | 8 | 8 | 8 | 6 | 11 | 1 | 8 | 3 | 9 | 6 | 5 | 0 | 11 | 2 | 7 | 6 | 8 | 4 | 9 | 8 | 12 | 0 | 9 | 8 |
| Fruit | 3 | 5 | 4 | 2 | 3 | 6 | 2 | 7 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 0 | 4 | 8 | 4 | 11 | 5 | 11 | 5 | 3 | 5 | 4 | 4 | 9 |
| Furniture | 2 | 5 | 2 | 10 | 3 | 9 | 2 | 9 | 1 | 8 | 3 | 4 | 4 | 9 | 5 | 2 | 4 | 1 | 4 | 1 | 5 | 1 | 3 | 0 |
| Grain and pulse | 8 | 9 | 9 | 8 | 7 | 7 | 4 | 7 | 4 | 3 | 3 | 4 | 9 | 9 | 4 | 9 | 9 | 1 | 7 | 5 | 8 | 11 | 5 | 8 |
| Hardware | 8 | 8 | 8 | 1 | 11 | 6 | 11 | 11 | 7 | 11 | 11 | 9 | 15 | 6 | 15 | 8 | 13 | 3 | 11 | 5 | 10 | 11 | 6 | 5 |
| Hay and chaff | 1 | 4 | 3 | 0 | 0 | 4 | 0 | 7 | 1 | 7 | 1 | 9 | 3 | 9 | 2 | 11 | 3 | 9 | 2 | 0 | 4 | 4 | 2 | 0 |
| Iron and steel | 8 | 2 | 18 | 10 | 18 | 7 | 13 | 2 | 13 | 11 | 13 | 8 | 22 | 10 | 18 | 7 | 18 | 11 | 24 | 0 | 15 | 6 | 14 | 11 |
| Boots and shoes | 7 | 6 | 8 | 11 | 7 | 8 | 10 | 3 | 8 | 5 | 9 | 5 | 12 | 11 | 11 | 3 | 10 | 3 | 11 | 7 | 10 | 3 | 8 | 10 |
| Liquors—spirituous | 9 | 0 | 12 | 10 | 10 | 11 | 12 | 0 | 10 | 0 | 12 | 2 | 11 | 8 | 10 | 7 | 12 | 0 | 10 | 4 | 8 | 9 | 7 | 0 |
| Machinery | 4 | 0 | 8 | 0 | 5 | 2 | 5 | 10 | 8 | 9 | 5 | 9 | 7 | 11 | 9 | 11 | 10 | 6 | 8 | 9 | 5 | 7 | 5 | 8 |
| Potatoes | 3 | 8 | 4 | 0 | 3 | 3 | 2 | 0 | 2 | 6 | 2 | 6 | 4 | 9 | 3 | 8 | 4 | 10 | 4 | 3 | 4 | 9 | 2 | 11 |
| Saddlery and harness | 2 | 0 | 2 | 1 | 1 | 6 | 1 | 7 | 1 | 4 | 1 | 6 | 1 | 11 | 2 | 0 | 1 | 6 | 1 | 2 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 4 |
| Stationery, paper, books, &c. | 9 | 8 | 15 | 4 | 11 | 0 | 9 | 11 | 8 | 4 | 11 | 1 | 11 | 6 | 9 | 7 | 11 | 3 | 11 | 6 | 10 | 2 | 8 | 0 |
| Sugar | 17 | 8 | 18 | 0 | 21 | 0 | 23 | 4 | 13 | 11 | 17 | 7 | 21 | 2 | 17 | 10 | 19 | 5 | 10 | 9 | 7 | 6 | 7 | 3 |
| Tea | 8 | 2 | 11 | 1 | 8 | 11 | 11 | 9 | 11 | 0 | 13 | 2 | 10 | 4 | 6 | 8 | 11 | 3 | 8 | 8 | 5 | 8 | 6 | 11 |
| Timber | 2 | 5 | 4 | 1 | 5 | 9 | 6 | 6 | 5 | 0 | 5 | 11 | 11 | 5 | 10 | 6 | 9 | 6 | 11 | 0 | 9 | 3 | 7 | 0 |
| Tobacco | 1 | 8 | 3 | 6 | 5 | 5 | 1 | 4 | 1 | 1 | 2 | 8 | 3 | 0 | 3 | 2 | 2 | 6 | 2 | 4 | 3 | 3 | 2 | 6 |
| Toys and fancy goods | 4 | 0 | 1 | 9 | 2 | 1 | 2 | 0 | 0 | 10 | 1 | 6 | 2 | 11 | 3 | 0 | 2 | 8 | 2 | 6 | 0 | 9 | 1 | 7 |
| Wine | 2 | 3 | 3 | 4 | 2 | 9 | 2 | 4 | 0 | 11 | 2 | 0 | 1 | 10 | 2 | 11 | 2 | 5 | 2 | 6 | 1 | 11 | 1 | 7 |

* The imports of Apparel should be taken in connection with the imports of Drapery.

Digitized by Google

The import of drapery stands first in the list of values, and if wearing apparel be added to it, the value of these goods would represent a sum of £3 0s. 1d. per head during 1887, the greatest amount for any one year having been in 1882, when the value imported reached almost £5 for every inhabitant. The value per head of iron and steel, machinery and hardware combined, was £1 6s.; wine and liquors, 15s. 2d.; flour, 9s. 8d.; boots and shoes, 8s. 10d. None of the other values reach such large figures as those mentioned above, though many other articles form individually very important imports. Two things are plain from a consideration of this table—the great purchasing power of the people, and the very large scope that exists for the production of goods which are now imported, and for the extension of manufactures within the Colony. This will, perhaps, be seen more clearly from an inspection of the gross values of some of the principal articles imported during the year 1887, as given in the following table :—

Scope for manufactures proved by large imports.

Values of the Principal Imported Articles.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Apparel, wearing | £1,115,075 | Jewellery | £97,347 |
| Arms and ammunition | 92,415 | Leather | 62,832 |
| Beer | 382,843 | Malt | 105,422 |
| Boots and shoes | 534,205 | Matches | 41,579 |
| Butter | 39,481 | Military stores | 142,490 |
| Candles | 53,551 | Milk, condensed | 72,361 |
| Chaff and hay | 105,526 | Musical instruments | 70,867 |
| Cement | 87,058 | Paints, paperhanging, lampware | 84,408 |
| Cutlery and grindery | 84,472 | Paper, books, stationery, etc. | 487,661 |
| Drapery | 2,297,634 | Pickles, sauces, and oilmen's stores | 59,486 |
| Drugs and apothecaries' ware | 150,123 | Potatoes and vegetables | 201,134 |
| Fancy goods and toys | 119,971 | Saddlery and harness and saddlers' ware | 78,008 |
| Fish, preserved | 97,858 | Silver plate and ware | 64,583 |
| Flour | 684,342 | Spirits | 481,281 |
| Fruit, bottled, dried, and green | 273,128 | Sugar | 482,855 |
| Furniture and upholstery | 181,785 | Tea | 381,258 |
| Glass and glassware | 84,606 | Timber | 368,514 |
| Grain and pulse | 330,883 | Tobacco and cigars | 193,577 |
| Hardware | 364,686 | Watches and clocks | 84,189 |
| Iron and iron manufactures and machinery | 2,232,103 | Wine | 100,578 |
| Jams and jellies | 63,352 | | |

Digitized by Google

## *EXPORTS.*

The export trade of New South Wales, like the import, is larger than that of any other Australian colony, both in regard to the total value, and the value per head of population. Compared with the imports generally, the exports, for the reasons which will hereafter appear, fall considerably short; but compared with those of other colonies, the extent of the New South Wales exports of home produce is very satisfactory. Taking the year 1887, the last for which all the figures are available, the export trade of the Australasian Colonies was:— New South Wales exports larger than other colonies.

| | £ |
|---|---|
| New South Wales | 15,472,361 |
| Victoria | 8,502,979 |
| Queensland | 6,338,205 |
| South Australia | 3,348,561 |
| New Zealand | 6,551,081 |
| Tasmania | 1,425,457 |
| Western Australia | 601,195 |

There is a defect in the figures, as far, at least, as three of these colonies are concerned. New South Wales, Victoria, and South Australia have each a large re-export trade, especially in raw produce, and it frequently happens that credit is taken for the produce of other colonies in the returns showing the export of home produce. So far as New South Wales is concerned, this over-crediting chiefly takes place in regard to gold received from Queensland for coinage. To what extent the Customs value of home produce is overstated in Victoria and South Australia is not apparent from the returns; but in the case of the first named colony, much of the produce of New South Wales passing through Victoria for transhipment to England is exported as Victorian produce. This is very noticeable in the case of wool, as Port Phillip wool commands a higher price than that of New South Wales. According to the Customs statistics of that colony, the quantity of wool imported during 1886 amounted to 52,196,663 lb., valued at £2,331,599, while the export Large re-export trade of certain colonies.

Digitized by Google

of wool other than Victorian, amounted to only 17,052,301 lb., valued at £693,310, the difference in value, amounting to over £1,600,000, being credited as Victorian home produce, and the returns overstated to that extent. How far this system obtains in other directions it is impossible to say.

Preponderance of home products in exports.

Dividing the exports of New South Wales into two classes—those which are the produce and manufacture of the Colony, and those imported from other countries,—the preponderance of home produce exported is very marked. The figures for the eleven years that closed with 1887, which are given below, show a large increase in home produce exported, reaching a maximum in 1883, when the value was £16,506,122, falling, however, in the subsequent years, until in 1886 the amount reached only £12,884,200. The figures for 1887, however, show a gain of nearly £2,600,000 over those of the previous year, but are still far short of 1883. This decline is to a great extent due to the fall in the price of wool, and to the losses sustained by reason of the dry season of 1885–6. The exports of produce other than that of the Colony have also shown a decline since 1883, a circumstance to a large extent to be ascribed to the same causes, the decline being very noticeable in the value of wool and tin re-exported.

Home and Foreign Produce Exported.

| Year. | Home produce exported. | Foreign produce exported. | Total exports. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ |
| 1877 | 11,036,839 | 2,421,061 | 13,457,900 |
| 1878 | 10,885,037 | 2,249,368 | 13,134,405 |
| 1879 | 10,820,756 | 2,311,175 | 13,131,931 |
| 1880 | 12,837,446 | 2,845,356 | 15,682,802 |
| 1881 | 15,153,795 | 3,154,010 | 16,307,805 |
| 1882 | 14,168,853 | 3,508,502 | 17,677,355 |
| 1883 | 16,506,122 | 3,756,151 | 20,262,273 |
| 1884 | 14,921,520 | 3,655,770 | 18,577,290 |
| 1885 | 13,166,243 | 3,583,864 | 16,750,107 |
| 1886 | 12,884,200 | 2,672,013 | 15,556,213 |
| 1887 | 15,472,361 | 3,024,556 | 18,496,917 |

Digitized by Google

Value of export trade declined since 1880.

It will be seen from the table given above that, although the value of New South Wales produce exported during 1887 was only exceeded in the years 1883 and 1884, the value per head was less than that of any year of the period from 1871 to 1887, 1885 and 1886 excepted. The decrease in value per head has been very considerable since 1883. In the year mentioned the exports of home produce amounted to £19 15s. 9d., while those of 1887 had fallen to £15 2s. 8d., a decrease of about 24 per cent. The major part of this decrease may be set down as due to the fall in the price of wool. The values of exports per head for each year since 1871 were :—

Value of Exports of New South Wales per Head.

| Year. | New South Wales produce exported. | Other produce exported. | Year. | New South Wales produce exported. | Other produce exported. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | | £ s. d. | £ s. d. |
| 1871 | 18 3 4 | 3 19 9 | 1880 | 17 13 10 | 3 18 5 |
| 1872 | 15 6 9 | 4 11 3 | 1881 | 17 6 1 | 4 2 11 |
| 1873 | 18 13 9 | 4 9 9 | 1882 | 17 16 7 | 4 8 3 |
| 1874 | 18 2 5 | 3 16 11 | 1883 | 19 15 9 | 4 10 0 |
| 1875 | 19 16 11 | 3 15 1 | 1884 | 16 18 10 | 4 3 0 |
| 1876 | 17 16 6 | 3 15 10 | 1885 | 14 2 11 | 3 16 11 |
| 1877 | 17 11 0 | 3 16 11 | 1886 | 13 3 1 | 2 14 6 |
| 1878 | 16 11 0 | 3 8 4 | 1887 | 15 2 8 | 2 19 2 |
| 1879 | 15 13 4 | 3 6 11 | | | |

Digitized by Google

Value of exports per head.

The value of exports, the produce of the Colony, during the last eleven years, compared with those of the other colonies, shows that not only were the exports of New South Wales more valuable in the gross, but, when tested by the standard of population, exceeded thcse of all the other Colonies, with the exception of Queensland. Thus, for the last eleven years, the average exports per head have amounted to—

| | £ | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| New South Wales | 16 | 10 | 6 |
| Victoria | 12 | 13 | 9 |
| Queensland | 16 | 14 | 10 |
| South Australia | 15 | 6 | 7 |
| New Zealand | 12 | 14 | 10 |
| Tasmania | 11 | 19 | 3 |
| Western Australia | 15 | 6 | 8 |

Chief articles of export.

The chief articles of export are wool, coin, coal, live-stock, tin, silver, copper, skins, and tallow. Other articles have also been exported to considerable value in times past, but their importance has disappeared, or is lost in comparison with that of the products just named. Amongst such may be mentioned grain, leather, provisions, and sugar. Of some of these articles there is still a fairly large export, but of none is the export per head so large as formerly, while in the case of sugar it has practically ceased.

## *WOOL.*

Wool the staple export.

Wool is the staple export of the Colony, and comprises considerably more than half the value of the total exports. The quantities and values of the wool exported during each year since 1877 are given below, and from the table it will be readily seen how greatly the Colony depends for its prosperity upon the produce of its flocks.

Digitized by Google

New South Wales Wool Exported.

| Year. | Weight. | Value. | Year. | Weight. | Value. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | lb. | £ | | lb. | £ |
| 1878 | 111,833,017 | 5,723,316 | 1883 | 188,161,710 | 9,598,761 |
| 1879 | 123,710,450 | 6,491,198 | 1884 | 173,986,303 | 8,953,100 |
| 1880 | 154,871,832 | 8,040,625 | 1885 | 168,151,659 | 7,246,642 |
| 1881 | 139,601,506 | 7,149,787 | 1886 | 173,985,640 | 7,028,596 |
| 1882 | 146,221,182 | 7,433,091 | 1887 | 216,450,342 | 8,911,155 |

Besides the wool grown in the Colony, there has been a large re-export of other wool, chiefly from Queensland. In 1885, the export of foreign wool amounted to slightly more than 10,000,000 lb. weight, valued at £431,605; but in 1887, the quantity had fallen to 7,844,867 lb., of the value of £288,916. The exports, as returned by the Customs, are given below; but the quantities fall short of the actual amount, as not a little wool, the produce of other places, is exported as New South Wales wool, on the same principle, probably, that leads to the shipment from Melbourne, as the produce of Victoria, of over 40,000,000 lb. weight of wool grown in New South Wales,

Re-export of wool.

Wool Exported—not the Produce of the Colony.

| Year. | Weight. | Value. | Year. | Weight. | Value. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | lb. | £ | | lb. | £ |
| 1877 | 5,746,895 | 370,564 | 1883 | 8,878,422 | 537,483 |
| 1878 | 4,172,913 | 236,890 | 1884 | 9,030,215 | 429,399 |
| 1879 | 5,413,123 | 278,096 | 1885 | 10,221,766 | 431,605 |
| 1880 | 7,614,490 | 396,909 | 1886 | 4,664,971 | 173,380 |
| 1881 | 7,582,181 | 381,005 | 1887 | 7,844,867 | 288,916 |
| 1882 | 7,130,162 | 340,613 | | | |

The severe seasons experienced during the past few years have very materially interfered with the production, and consequently with the exportation, of wool; but the splendid season of 1886–7 was attended with a considerable increase in this staple export, and there is every probability of the increase being sustained during 1888. There has been a tendency in past years to export washed

Severe seasons have affected wool trade.

Digitized by Google

wool; thus, in 1877, out of a total export of 54,736,114 lb. from Sydney, 22,655,077 lb. were washed; in 1883, the quantity was only 29,964,411 lb., out of a total of 134,015,162 lb.; and in 1887, 36,454,043 lb. washed wool, out of a total export seawards of 151,025,408 lb. The tendency is now towards the export of wool in grease, except where the conditions as to carriage, &c., are exceptional.

Export of washed wool.

Other exports.

The other animal products—tallow, skins, leather, and such-like—form together an export of considerable value, though, owing to the large local demand, it is not probable that there will be any material increase in the value of these articles exported.

Coal.

Coal, also, forms one of the staple exports of New South Wales, having reached a total value of nearly £1,000,000. The development of the coal trade of the Colony has been traced in the chapter on Mines and Minerals, and it will be seen that this product is subject to less fluctuation than any other item of export.

Silver.

The export of silver and silver-lead ore has become important since 1884, and bids fair to show considerable increase. The export both of copper and tin revived somewhat during 1887, owing to the advanced price obtained in the European markets; but the trade in these metals is still very much below that of 1884 and previous years.

Bullion and specie.

Bullion and specie form one of the most important exports of the Colony, though the larger part of the coin exported is minted from gold produced in other colonies. The export during each year since 1871 was—

| | £ | | £ |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1871 | 2,346,971 | 1880 | 887,773 |
| 1872 | 2,406,443 | 1881 | 1,982,210 |
| 1873 | 2,952,476 | 1882 | 1,743,563 |
| 1874 | 1,972,582 | 1883 | 1,725,891 |
| 1875 | 2,118,323 | 1884 | 949,758 |
| 1876 | 1,679,227 | 1885 | 1,632,258 |
| 1877 | 1,901,538 | 1886 | 1,584,324 |
| 1878 | 1,823,958 | 1887 | 1,298,569 |
| 1879 | 824,758 | | |

Digitized by Google

Divided into the classes adopted for the imports, the exports of home produce in 1887 appear as follows :— Exports of home produce.

| | £ |
|---|---|
| Food and beverages, including breadstuffs | 427,929 |
| Wine, fermented and spirituous liquor | 19,325 |
| Live stock | 1,412,200 |
| Animal and vegetable products, including wool | 9,665,580 |
| Clothing and textile fabrics | 2,737 |
| Minerals and metals, raw or partly worked up, not including coal, coin, and bullion | 1,365,921 |
| Coal | 967,297 |
| Specie and precious metals | 1,331,027 |
| Articles of education, art, and amusement | 77,541 |
| Manufactured articles not included elsewhere | 199,218 |
| Unclassified | 3,586 |
| Total | 15,472,361 |

By far the larger portion of the exports consists of raw materials. Raw materials largest export. As an export manufacturing country New South Wales has not yet achieved any position; and, though its manufactures are of very considerable importance, as will hereafter appear, its own markets furnish so wide a scope for manufacturing industry as to make it improbable that there will be any great development of export trade in home manufactures in the immediate future. So many channels have been presented for the successful employment of capital that little attention has been bestowed upon the possibility of New South Wales supplying other countries with its own manufactures; but as these outlets of capital are closed, the vast possibilities of the country in other directions will doubtless be recognised. The following table has been prepared with the view of showing the relative importance, and the proportion per head of population, of each of the principal articles exported. Chief articles exported. The preponderance of raw material, and raw material advanced one stage towards the finished manufacture, will be apparent.

Digitized by Google

## Value per Head of the Principal Articles of Home Produce and Manufacture Exported.

| Articles. | 1876. | | 1877. | | 1878. | | 1879. | | 1880. | | 1881. | | 1882. | | 1883. | | 1884. | | 1885. | | 1886. | | 1887. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | s. | d. | s. | d. | s. | d. | s. | d. | s. | d. | s. | d. | s. | d. | s. | d. | s. | d. | s. | d. | s. | d. | s. | d. |
| Coal | 20 | 8 | 20 | 0 | 21 | 6 | 20 | 1 | 11 | 9 | 11 | 0 | 16 | 3 | 19 | 10 | 21 | 2 | 20 | 9 | 19 | 4 | 18 | 9 |
| Coin* | 52 | 1 | 57 | 8 | 50 | 3 | 20 | 0 | 22 | 10 | 42 | 11 | 38 | 6 | 37 | 4 | 19 | 6 | 29 | 6 | 32 | 4 | 24 | 7 |
| Copper | 7 | 3 | 9 | 9 | 10 | 6 | 7 | 5 | 10 | 0 | 9 | 4 | 8 | 2 | 13 | 10 | 9 | 5 | 5 | 8 | 3 | 5 | 3 | 5 |
| Flour | 0 | 2 | 0 | 7 | 0 | 5 | 0 | 4 | 0 | 3 | 0 | 5 | 0 | 9 | 0 | 7 | 0 | 6 | 0 | 4 | 0 | 5 | 0 | 5 |
| Fruit | 1 | 5 | 2 | 1 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 6 | 2 | 6 | 2 | 10 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 9 | 2 | 3 | 2 | 5 | 2 | 3 | 2 | 11 |
| Gold | 0 | 5 | 0 | 5 | 1 | 5 | 0 | 2 | 0 | 0½ | 7 | 5 | 3 | 10 | 3 | 1 | 1 | 9 | 1 | 8 | 0 | 9 | 0 | 10 |
| Grain and pulse | 3 | 0 | 4 | 7 | 4 | 8 | 3 | 10 | 3 | 0 | 3 | 4 | 1 | 7 | 1 | 5 | 1 | 6 | 1 | 9 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 6 |
| Leather | 3 | 1 | 2 | 11 | 2 | 9 | 1 | 10 | 2 | 10 | 3 | 7 | 3 | 7 | 2 | 4 | 2 | 10 | 2 | 3 | 2 | 1 | 1 | 9 |
| Boots and shoes | 1 | 11 | 1 | 10 | 1 | 5 | 1 | 5 | 1 | 4 | 1 | 2 | 1 | 2 | 1 | 3 | 1 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 6 | 0 | 8 |
| Live stock | 37 | 9 | 28 | 5 | 22 | 4 | 26 | 6 | 27 | 0 | 20 | 5 | 18 | 8 | 18 | 10 | 27 | 2 | 20 | 11 | 19 | 2 | 27 | 7 |
| Provisions | 3 | 3 | 4 | 6 | 1 | 10 | 4 | 5 | 5 | 2 | 5 | 4 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 4 | 2 | 3 | 10 | 1 | 7 | 3 | 10 |
| Silver and silver ore | 0 | 6 | 0 | 3 | 0 | 5 | 0 | 6 | 0 | 7 | 0 | 4 | 0 | 2 | 0 | 5 | 3 | 3 | 5 | 9 | 8 | 8 | 11 | 3 |
| Skins | 2 | 8 | 4 | 3 | 2 | 8 | 4 | 0 | 5 | 1 | 5 | 6 | 6 | 7 | 7 | 1 | 6 | 7 | 5 | 10 | 6 | 2 | 5 | 8 |
| Sugar | 5 | 7 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 1 | 4 | 11 | 4 | 9 | 3 | 1 | 1 | 10 | 1 | 5 | 0 | 10 | ... | ... | ..... | | ..... | |
| Tallow | 3 | 11 | 4 | 8 | 2 | 11 | 6 | 3 | 9 | 8 | 7 | 0 | 5 | 11 | 8 | 7 | 4 | 6 | 4 | 2 | 3 | 0 | 4 | 9 |
| Timber | 0 | 10 | 0 | 10 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 6 | 0 | 7 | 1 | 0 | 1 | 7 | 2 | 4 | 1 | 2 | 1 | 3 | 1 | 8 |
| Tin | 12 | 6 | 16 | 2 | 12 | 1 | 10 | 10 | 13 | 0 | 19 | 1 | 20 | 11 | 19 | 9 | 11 | 10 | 8 | 11 | 9 | 6 | 10 | 3 |
| Wool | 93 | 0 | 167 | 2 | 174 | 0 | 188 | 0 | 221 | 7 | 188 | 1 | 187 | 0 | 230 | 1 | 203 | 3 | 155 | 8 | 143 | 5 | 174 | 4 |

* Coined at Mint, but mostly from gold the produce of other Colonies.

Digitized by Google

The values of some of the principal articles of home produce exported, during 1887, including those mentioned above, were as follows :— Home produce exported.

Export of Home Produce.

| | £ | | £ |
|---|---|---|---|
| Boots and shoes | 35,774 | Live stock | 1,411,700 |
| Coal | 960,539 | Provisions (meat) | 194,776 |
| Coin | 1,256,882 | Shale (kerosene) | 62,320 |
| Copper | 199,102 | Silver and ore | 574,410 |
| Flour | 20,669 | Skins | 287,926 |
| Fruit | 147,910 | Tallow | 241,765 |
| Gold | 41,687 | Timber | 84,268 |
| Grain | 78,997 | Tin | 525,420 |
| Leather | 90,968 | Wool | 8,911,155 |

The number and value of the live stock exported have varied considerably from year to year, being affected greatly by the seasons experienced both in this and the neighbouring colonies. Trade in live stock.

The export of horses has declined, as far as numbers are concerned, but the values have increased. On the other hand, the imports show an increase in number and in value. The figures in respect to horses are to some extent misleading, as the number of thoroughbred racing animals passing backwards and forwards between Sydney and Melbourne, which are entered as exports and imports, give more importance to the trade than its magnitude really warrants. Export of horses declined.

The decrease in the number of cattle depastured in the Colony has been attended by a diminished export, and whilst the exportation of sheep has also fluctuated greatly since 1883, the number of horned cattle imported has largely increased. The failure of the pastures throughout a portion of the Colony led to a partial exodus of sheep in 1884, and in 1885 there was a correspondingly large return.

But, as in the case of horses, the figures for the export and import of other live stock are to a certain extent misleading, inas- Returns of stock misleading.



Digitized by Google

much as the returns are swollen by the inclusion of stock sent from one colony to another, in the hope of obtaining better pasturage, or for fattening or breeding purposes. The general tendency of the trade, however, can be gathered from the table below. Correct figures were obtained for all the colonies except Queensland, but the overland Queensland trade, both for exports and imports, has been greatly understated. The total trade in live stock during 1887 was—

Trade in live stock.

Trade in Live Stock.

| Live stock. | Exported. | | Imported. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Number. | Value. | Number. | Value. |
| | | £ | | £ |
| Horses | 3,645 | 135,017 | 5,793 | 163,791 |
| Horned cattle | 99,823 | 607,901 | 135,508 | 607,728 |
| Sheep | 1,218,504 | 663,985 | 864,313 | 395,974 |
| Pigs | 2,503 | 3,394 | 982 | 1,277 |
| Other stock | 12 | 180 | 150 | 451 |
| Total | 1,324,487 | 1,410,477 | 1,006,746 | 1,169,221 |

## *RE-EXPORT TRADE.*

Re-export trade considerably.

The re-export trade of the Colony has increased considerably during the past decade, but has now reached a point beyond which it is not likely to advance for some years. The shipping facilities of Sydney have hitherto attracted to the port a large amount of trade from New Zealand, Queensland, and the South Seas, for transhipment to Europe; but the establishment of direct communication between these colonies and Europe has checked to some extent the expansion of the re-export trade, though it is not probable that it will fall below its present dimensions. The re-export overland trade is comparatively limited, amounting in 1887 to only £161,254, out of a total trade of £3,024,556.

Overland trade in foreign produce.

Digitized by Google

The total value of the re-exports of the Colony during each of the past eleven years, was as follows :— Value of re-exports.

| Year. | Seaward. | Overland. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ |
| 1877 | 2,353,563 | 67,498 | 2,421,061 |
| 1878 | 2,189,658 | 59,710 | 2,249,368 |
| 1879 | 2,278,151 | 33,024 | 2,311,175 |
| 1880 | 2,797,476 | 47,880 | 2,845,356 |
| 1881 | 3,093,454 | 60,556 | 3,154,010 |
| 1882 | 3,430,251 | 78,251 | 3,508,502 |
| 1883 | 3,661,223 | 94,928 | 3,756,151 |
| 1884 | 3,521,743 | 134,027 | 3,655,770 |
| 1885 | 3,418,920 | 164,944 | 3,583,864 |
| 1886 | 2,536,633 | 135,380 | 2,672,013 |
| 1887 | 2,863,302 | 161,254 | 3,024,556 |

It will be seen that the amount of exports has kept pace fairly with the increase of population, the greatest decline being during 1886, which was due in all probability to the depression in trade experienced almost everywhere during that year. A slight revival of the seaward trade took place in 1887, though the total volume of trade and the ratio per head of population was still very much below some previous years. The subsequent table, giving the value per head of foreign produce exported since 1871, will illustrate its comparative importance during each year. Re-export trade has kept pace with increase of population.

Value per Head of Foreign Produce Exported.

| Year. | Value. | Year. | Value. | Year. | Value. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ s. d. | | £ s. d. | | £ s. d. |
| 1871 | 3 19 9 | 1877 | 3 16 11 | 1883 | 4 10 0 |
| 1872 | 4 11 3 | 1878 | 3 8 4 | 1884 | 4 3 0 |
| 1873 | 4 9 9 | 1879 | 3 6 11 | 1885 | 3 16 11 |
| 1874 | 3 16 11 | 1880 | 3 18 5 | 1886 | 2 14 6 |
| 1875 | 3 15 1 | 1881 | 4 2 11 | 1887 | 2 19 2 |
| 1876 | 3 15 10 | 1882 | 4 8 3 | | |

Amongst raw materials, the principal articles re-exported are copper, tin, and wool; the manufactured articles are chiefly drapery, apparel, hardware, iron and steel, books and stationery, Principal re-exports.

Digitized by Google

boots, beer and spirits, and also large quantities of provisions. Grouped under the several heads already adopted for the imports and exports, the value of the trade for the year 1887 will be found below.

Re-export Trade.

| | £ |
|---|---|
| Food and beverages, including breadstuffs | 546,603 |
| Wines, fermented and spirituous liquors | 143,236 |
| Live stock | 57,421 |
| Animal and vegetable products, including wool | 471,087 |
| Clothing and textile fabrics | 340,620 |
| Minerals and metals, raw or partly worked up, not including coal, coin, and bullion | 434,906 |
| Specie and precious metals | 30,779 |
| Articles of education, art, and amusement | 247,962 |
| Manufactured articles not elsewhere included | 721,993 |
| Articles unclassified by Customs | 29,949 |
| Total | 3,024,556 |

Indirect benefit of re-exports.

The benefit derived by the Colony from its re-export trade is indirect and can hardly be estimated. The freights earned by New South Wales vessels carrying such produce, do not amount to a large sum, as the carriage is chiefly in other hands. Still the trade is valuable, the probable sum accruing to the Colony from this source being about 5 per cent. on the total value of the trade, as shown in the following table :—

Approximate Earnings from Re-export of Foreign Produce.

| | £ | | £ |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1877 | 121,053 | 1883 | 187,807 |
| 1878 | 112,468 | 1884 | 182,788 |
| 1879 | 115,558 | 1885 | 179,193 |
| 1880 | 142,267 | 1886 | 133,600 |
| 1881 | 157,700 | 1887 | 151,228 |
| 1882 | 175,425 | | |

## *OVERLAND TRADE.*

Overland trade affected by railway.

As the major portion of the goods exported overland simply passes through the border colonies of Victoria and South Australia, to Great Britain, the diversion of the trade along the railways of

Digitized by Google

the Colony to its ports, must be looked upon as a distinct gain. It was believed that the extension of the trunk railways to the centres of the pastoral industry would have the effect of permanently diverting a considerable portion of trade from Victoria and South Australia, but the following table will show that such diversion has only been partial, and that the volume of trade, especially to Adelaide, is almost entirely governed by the state of the rivers. During 1887 the rivers were favourable to navigation, and the overland trade was larger than in any former year.

Overland Trade.

| Year. | Imports. | Exports. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ |
| 1877 | 1,871,816 | 3,474,861 | 5,346,677 |
| 1878 | 2,090,611 | 3,845,648 | 5,936,259 |
| 1879 | 1,535,421 | 4,149,047 | 5,684,468 |
| 1880 | 1,438,155 | 4,768,542 | 6,206,697 |
| 1881 | 1,708,648 | 4,022,461 | 5,731,109 |
| 1882 | 1,912,409 | 4,995,645 | 6,908,054 |
| 1883 | 2,320,495 | 4,307,623 | 6,628,118 |
| 1884 | 2,186,553 | 4,830,770 | 7,017,323 |
| 1885 | 2,611,130 | 3,405,073 | 6,016,203 |
| 1886 | 1,699,589 | 4,090,074 | 5,789,663 |
| 1887 | 2,801,492 | 5,206,621 | 8,008,113 |

## *TRADE OF AUSTRALASIAN COLONIES.*

Trade larger than any other colony.

The trade of New South Wales is larger, both in the gross amount and the value per head, than that of any of the other Colonies of Australasia. The total trade of each colony, and the trade per head, for the past twelve years are given below; and though the latter part of the period was one of severe depression, the magnitude of the trade, not only of this Colony but of the rest of the group, is very suggestive. In gross amount, the trade of Victoria ranks second to New South Wales, but in point of value per head, that colony is surpassed by Queensland, South Australia, and, during the last two years, by Western Australia.

Digitized by Google

## Trade of Australasian Colonies.—Total Value per Head in Each Colony.

| Year. | New South Wales. | | Victoria. | | South Australia. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Total value. | Value per head. | Total value. | Value per head. | Total value. | Value per head. |
| | £ | £ s. d. | £ | £ s. d. | £ | £ s. d. |
| 1876 | 26,676,717 | 44 9 1 | 29,901,841 | 37 10 9 | 9,392,353 | 43 1 5 |
| 1877 | 28,310,678 | 45 0 3 | 31,519,991 | 38 19 7 | 9,252,042 | 39 19 8 |
| 1878 | 28,239,050 | 42 18 7 | 31,087,587 | 37 16 10 | 11,074,632 | 45 10 6 |
| 1879 | 27,635,757 | 40 0 3 | 27,489,708 | 32 19 2 | 9,776,877 | 38 6 6 |
| 1880 | 29,858,865 | 41 2 10 | 30,511,453 | 35 17 7 | 11,156,003 | 42 3 9 |
| 1881 | 33,894,817 | 44 11 8 | 32,970,624 | 37 16 11 | 9,631,821 | 34 2 7 |
| 1882 | 39,145,254 | 49 5 1 | 34,941,660 | 39 1 5 | 12,067,678 | 41 13 4 |
| 1883 | 41,785,114 | 50 1 8 | 34,142,709 | 37 3 0 | 11,193,516 | 37 10 1 |
| 1884 | 41,738,206 | 47 7 9 | 35,252,098 | 37 4 10 | 12,373,057 | 40 3 5 |
| 1885 | 40,487,568 | 43 9 10 | 33,596,362 | 34 9 2 | 11,184,658 | 35 0 0 |
| 1886 | 36,529,761 | 37 5 7 | 30,325,896 | 30 14 5 | 9,341,760 | 29 16 9 |
| 1887 | 37,303,153 | 36 9 8 | 30,373,296 | 29 15 10 | 10,427,073 | 33 7 2 |

| Year. | Queensland. | | Western Australia. | | Tasmania | | New Zealand. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Total value. | Value per head. | Total value. | Value per head. | Total value. | Value per head. | Total value. | Value per head. |
| | £ | £ s. d. | £ | £ s. d. | £ | £ s. d. | £ | £ s. d. |
| 1876 | 7,002,140 | 38 0 4 | 783,330 | 28 13 5 | 2,263,986 | 21 13 0 | 12,578,636 | 33 4 2 |
| 1877 | 8,429,957 | 43 4 2 | 736,059 | 26 13 9 | 2,725,646 | 25 12 10 | 13,300,890 | 32 11 5 |
| 1878 | 6,626,496 | 32 0 10 | 807,541 | 28 16 9 | 2,640,507 | 24 6 7 | 14,771,188 | 34 17 7 |
| 1879 | 6,514,923 | 30 8 4 | 902,182 | 31 15 0 | 2,568,572 | 23 1 11 | 14,117,711 | 31 10 1 |
| 1880 | 6,535,456 | 29 8 10 | 852,852 | 29 11 4 | 2,881,154 | 25 7 2 | 12,514,703 | 26 7 8 |
| 1881 | 7,603,991 | 34 8 1 | 907,601 | 30 15 0 | 2,986,720 | 25 9 2 | 13,517,911 | 27 7 10 |
| 1882 | 9,852,915 | 41 9 4 | 1,091,810 | 35 18 6 | 3,258,261 | 26 19 10 | 15,267,278 | 30 1 3 |
| 1883 | 11,509,959 | 42 19 4 | 963,856 | 30 15 0 | 3,564,236 | 28 13 3 | 15,070,037 | 28 9 5 |
| 1884 | 11,055,840 | 37 0 3 | 926,860 | 28 13 5 | 3,131,975 | 24 7 11 | 14,755,555 | 26 14 0 |
| 1885 | 11,665,894 | 36 12 9 | 1,097,083 | 33 4 0 | 3,071,179 | 23 4 9 | 14,299,860 | 25 6 2 |
| 1886 | 11,037,197 | 32 19 4 | 1,388,406 | 37 2 9 | 3,088,107 | 22 16 9 | 13,431,804 | 23 1 4 |
| 1887 | 12,275,556 | 34 12 0 | 1,271,010 | 30 19 6 | 3,046,188 | 21 15 7 | 13,111,684 | 21 19 9 |

Digitized by Google

## *BRITISH TRADE.*

The British trade holds the first position in regard to value, being larger, in most years, than even the intercolonial trade of the Colony; and if to the value of goods coming directly from Great Britain were added that of goods passing through the neighbouring colonies, but destined for, or coming from, England, the proportion of British trade would be still higher. For, though the nominal trade between Great Britain and New South Wales amounted in 1887 to the large sum of £14,964,624, out of a total trade of £37,303,153, it is probable that the actual value of this trade was not less than £20,000,000. The amount of trade as set down in the subsequent table is, therefore, much below the truth, especially in regard to exports, as the larger part of the produce exported to Victoria and South Australia overland is in reality destined for British ports. The seaward trade alone can be given, and this will be found below for the years which have elapsed since 1870.

British trade holds first position

Trade with Great Britain.

| Year. | Imports. | Exports. | Total British trade. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ |
| 1870 | 3,200,706 | 2,492,640 | 5,693,346 |
| 1871 | 3,252,617 | 4,378,281 | 7,630,898 |
| 1872 | 3,728,457 | 4,926,728 | 8,655,185 |
| 1873 | 5,137,139 | 6,657,559 | 11,794,698 |
| 1874 | 4,888,725 | 5,737,066 | 10,625,791 |
| 1875 | 6,062,226 | 6,374,503 | 12,436,729 |
| 1876 | 5,763,533 | 5,918,187 | 11,681,720 |
| 1877 | 6,471,780 | 6,018,926 | 12,490,706 |
| 1878 | 6,658,628 | 5,516,437 | 12,175,065 |
| 1879 | 6,749,519 | 5,148,609 | 11,898,128 |
| 1880 | 6,536,661 | 7,525,637 | 14,062,298 |
| 1881 | 8,986,838 | 7,561,114 | 16,547,952 |
| 1882 | 11,155,917 | 7,309,691 | 18,465,608 |
| 1883 | 10,624,081 | 9,884,207 | 20,503,288 |
| 1884 | 11,423,047 | 7,683,880 | 19,106,927 |
| 1885 | 11,885,597 | 7,293,133 | 19,178,730 |
| 1886 | 10,445,980 | 6,026,954 | 16,472,934 |
| 1887 | 7,998,568 | 6,966,056 | 14,964,624 |

Digitized by Google

## *INTERCOLONIAL TRADE.*

Value of intercolonial trade.

Next in importance to the British trade stands the intercolonial, the value of which amounted in the year 1887 to £8,651,494 imports, and £8,968,491 exports, or a total trade of £17,619,985, a sum somewhat larger than the nominal trade with Great Britain.

| Year. | Imports. | Exports. | Total trade. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ |
| 1877 | 6,416,757 | 6,628,822 | 13,045,579 |
| 1878 | 6,468,978 | 6,802,373 | 13,271,351 |
| 1879 | 5,634,808 | 7,120,840 | 12,755,648 |
| 1880 | 5,945,788 | 7,381,172 | 13,326,960 |
| 1881 | 6,229,916 | 6,981,456 | 13,211,372 |
| 1882 | 7,289,823 | 8,425,903 | 15,715,726 |
| 1883 | 8,054,390 | 7,943,332 | 15,997,722 |
| 1884 | 8,507,199 | 8,708,323 | 17,215,522 |
| 1885 | 8,595,429 | 6,936,139 | 15,531,568 |
| 1886 | 7,742,619 | 7,544,139 | 15,286,758 |
| 1887 | 8,651,494 | 8,968,491 | 17,619,985 |

The figures for Western Australia are not available for the whole period, and are too small to affect the total to any material extent. They have therefore been disregarded.

Trade with other colonies during 1886.

The trade of the other Australasian colonies with New South Wales showed an increase during 1887 of £2,333,227. The reason of this advance will be found in the increased value of the wool clip of the year, and the diversion of part of the trade of the Western districts of the Colony from New South Wales seaports to those of the neighbouring colonies. As already pointed out, a great proportion of the intercolonial export trade, especially that which is sent overland, represents produce of this colony ultimately destined for European markets, though credited to the colony to

Digitized by Google

which it is sent in the first instance. The favourable state of the rivers enabled a greater amount of produce to be dispatched to Melbourne and Adelaide during 1887 than in the year 1886, hence the large advance noted above. Similarly with the import trade, the large part of the increase for 1887 comprises goods originally coming from Great Britain, but purchased in the Melbourne and Adelaide markets. The total value of the intercolonial trade, as already stated, amounted during 1887 to £17,619,985, a sum larger than in any former year, exceeding even 1884, aided as that year was by a fair season and a higher price for wool.

## *TRADE WITH VICTORIA.*

Value of trade with Victoria.

Victoria comes first amongst the colonies of the group, as regards the value of its trade with New South Wales, though its importance has sensibly declined during late years, especially in regard to exports. It is estimated that prior to the extension of the railway system of this Colony into the Riverine districts, nearly one-fourth of its territory, comprising some of the richest districts in the Colony, traded almost exclusively with Victoria. This trade has now been, to a great extent, diverted along New South Wales lines to Sydney; hence the decrease observable, which will be more plainly seen in the table on page 172, showing the overland trade with Victoria.

Large range of articles imported from Victoria.

The import trade of the Colony from Victoria covers a large range of articles, and in this respect differs from the export, which is mainly comprised in three leading items of raw produce—wool, stock, and coal. Dividing the imports from Victoria into two classes, viz., Victorian and other produce, the chief imports under the former class are agricultural implements, butter, breadstuffs, fruit, oats, hay and other fodder, and vegetables; while under the second head come drapery and apparel, drugs, hardware, iron, jewellery, machinery, stationery, and other manufactured articles. Victorian produce, properly so called, comes chiefly to Sydney;

Digitized by Google

the other articles are taken by the southern and western portions of the Colony, which have for many years looked to Victoria as a market whence such supplies are to be derived.

Wool chief export.

The chief export to Victoria is wool, forwarded to Melbourne for shipment to London and other European ports. The value of wool exported to Victoria during the last eleven years was:—

| | £ | | £ |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1877 | 2,248,574 | 1883 | 2,502,205 |
| 1878 | 2,154,201 | 1884 | 2,229,873 |
| 1879 | 2,709,736 | 1885 | 1,863,009 |
| 1880 | 3,224,289 | 1886 | 1,931,278 |
| 1881 | 2,783,969 | 1887 | 2,451,552 |
| 1882 | 2,396,528 | | |

The decrease noticeable in the values given above is due mainly to the extension of the railway system of the Colony, and the consequent diversion of traffic to Sydney from the old routes; but the decrease is also partly attributable to the fall in the value of the staple which has taken place in recent years.

Export of stock.

Live stock of all kinds forms a large portion of the exports to Victoria, though the imports, especially of sheep, have also been considerable; and in 1885, the balance of trade was in favour of the southern colony. Victoria has already reached the limit where the cast of stock equals the demand for meat; and is, therefore, dependent upon the other colonies, especially New South Wales, for the supply of the deficiency, the amount of which is little short of one-fourth of the whole consumption.

Coal is next in importance as an export of this Colony to Victoria, the value during 1887 being £379,206. The only other produce worthy of special note are skins and timber, the former being sent to Victoria for re-export. The following table gives the trade of each year since 1870; but as no records were kept of the trade during certain years in which border duties were not collected, the totals for such years are necessarily only approximate.

Trade since 1870.

Digitized by Google

Trade with Victoria.

| Year. | Imports. | Exports. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ |
| 1870 | 1,153,695 | 2,583,552 | 3,737,247 |
| 1871 | 1,698,236 | 4,577,559 | 6,275,795 |
| 1872 | 1,188,781 | 2,858,191 | 4,046,972 |
| 1873* | ..... | 3,366,963 | ..... |
| 1874 | 1,349,062 | 3,614,456 | 4,963,518 |
| 1875 | 2,066,156 | 4,269,770 | 6,335,926 |
| 1876 | 2,376,777 | 4,043,566 | 6,420,343 |
| 1877 | 2,531,449 | 3,898,129 | 6,429,578 |
| 1878 | 2,897,503 | 3,694,434 | 6,591,937 |
| 1879 | 2,234,381 | 4,177,871 | 6,412,252 |
| 1880 | 2,187,119 | 4,578,867 | 6,765,986 |
| 1881 | 2,414,590 | 4,052,694 | 6,467,284 |
| 1882 | 2,770,245 | 3,781,421 | 6,551,666 |
| 1883 | 3,012,268 | 4,170,599 | 7,182,867 |
| 1884 | 3,064,816 | 4,170,497 | 7,235,313 |
| 1885 | 3,309,696 | 3,450,796 | 6,760,592 |
| 1886 | 2,789,700 | 3,697,343 | 6.487,430 |
| 1887 | 2,894,681 | 4,773,815 | 7,668,496 |

* No Returns of the overland trade for this year.

Greater portion of trade borderwise.

The greater portion of the exports to Victoria, as well as nearly half the imports, are borderwise. The value of the imports overland, however, fell greatly, from the causes already specified, during the year 1886, when they reached only £874,680, or scarcely one-third of the total value of goods imported, increasing

Digitized by Google

again in 1887 to £1,418,212, or about the normal average. The value in each of the past eighteen years was—

Overland Trade with Victoria.

| Year. | Imports. | Exports. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ |
| 1870 | 448,308 | 1,811,848 | 2,260,156 |
| 1871 | 491,632 | 3,027,714 | 3,519,346 |
| 1872 | 464,185 | 2,123,622 | 2,587,807 |
| 1873* | ..... | 2,758,116 | ..... |
| 1874 | 452,086 | 2,812,477 | 3,264,563 |
| 1875 | 945,049 | 3,546,674 | 4,491,723 |
| 1876 | 1,246,880 | 3,294,795 | 4,541,675 |
| 1877 | 1,360,171 | 2,869,945 | 4,230,116 |
| 1878 | 1,357,715 | 2,661,639 | 4,019,354 |
| 1879 | 933,999 | 3,394,764 | 4,328,763 |
| 1880 | 963,620 | 3,824,310 | 4,787,930 |
| 1881 | 1,210,931 | 3,229,664 | 4,440,595 |
| 1882 | 1,217,120 | 2,867,810 | 4,084,930 |
| 1883 | 1,266,330 | 2,955,808 | 4,222,138 |
| 1884 | 1,331,908 | 3,118,389 | 4,450,297 |
| 1885 | 1,555,139 | 2,450,444 | 4,005,583 |
| 1886 | 874,680 | 2,537,549 | 3,412,229 |
| 1887 | 1,418,212 | 3,421,254 | 4,839,466 |

* No returns of the overland trade for this year.

## *TRADE WITH QUEENSLAND.*

Trade with Queensland.

Queensland ranks next to Victoria in regard to the value of its trade with New South Wales, which in some respects is even more important than that of the southern colony. The estimated value of the imports and exports since 1870 is given below. It is possible that the amounts are somewhat understated, as there is a good deal of trade in stock which does not come under the cognisance of the Customs officers. Though New South Wales and Queensland have a common boundary of 900 miles, the overland trade, except in live stock, is not large. If, however, the value of stock be added, the figures reach a very considerable total, as will be seen from the subjoined tables.

Digitized by Google

Trade with Queensland.

| Year. | Imports. | Exports. | Total trade. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ |
| 1870 | 1,240,877 | 639,761 | 1,880,638 |
| 1871 | 1,921,790 | 715,287 | 2,637,077 |
| 1872 | 2,150,452 | 1,053,386 | 3,203,838 |
| 1873 | 2,248,609 | 953,017 | 3,201,626 |
| 1874 | 2,569,989 | 1,138,880 | 3,708,869 |
| 1875 | 2,521,310 | 1,238,226 | 3,759,536 |
| 1876 | 2,117,318 | 1,179,291 | 3,296,609 |
| 1877 | 2,476,141 | 1,830,209 | 4,306,350 |
| 1878 | 2,149,534 | 1,390,147 | 3,539,681 |
| 1879 | 2,206,094 | 1,444,769 | 3,650,863 |
| 1880 | 2,224,421 | 1,362,262 | 3,586,683 |
| 1881 | 2,169,105 | 1,959,925 | 4,129,030 |
| 1882 | 2,149,766 | 3,012,782 | 5,162,548 |
| 1883 | 2,951,558 | 2,314,087 | 5,265,645 |
| 1884 | 2,983,178 | 2,387,085 | 5,370,263 |
| 1885 | 2,913,588 | 2,174,266 | 5,087,854 |
| 1886 | 2,568,438 | 1,667,862 | 4,236,300 |
| 1887 | 3,152,664 | 2,001,765 | 5,154,429 |

The imports from Queensland are chiefly comprised under seven items. The value of wool imported during 1887 was £305,549, being entirely for re-export. Stock was imported to the value of £556,371, of which £487,032 represented cattle; raw sugar, £268,469; skins, £106,304; tallow, £41,990; tin, £206,660; and gold for coinage, £1,534,445.

Exports to Queensland.

The value of the exports has varied greatly from year to year through causes similar to those affecting the imports. The most remarkable year in the series given above was in 1882, when the overland export trade reached £1,206,408. Of this sum, £1,149,835 represents the value of stock exported, viz., 3,035 horses, valued at £25,525; 29,404 cattle, valued at £302,590; and 1,645,657 sheep, of the value of £821,720. During 1886, the value of stock exported was very much less than in previous years, amounting to only £125,334; while, in 1887, the value rose to £220,686. The exports to Queensland comprise a large number of items, mainly articles of re-export.

Digitized by Google

Overland Trade with Queensland.

| Year. | Imports. | Exports. | Year. | Imports. | Exports. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | | £ | £ |
| 1876 | 135,322 | 142,689 | 1882 | 282,726 | 1,206,408 |
| 1877 | 257,807 | 394,502 | 1883 | 649,843 | 569,263 |
| 1878 | 345,691 | 229,255 | 1884 | 493,680 | 424,940 |
| 1879 | 312,118 | 118,112 | 1885 | 669,739 | 337,023 |
| 1880 | 231,161 | 245,651 | 1886 | 382,875 | 156,122 |
| 1881 | 261,948 | 494,793 | 1887 | 670,042 | 272,126 |

## *TRADE WITH SOUTH AUSTRALIA.*

Trade with South Australia

The trade with South Australia is perhaps more variable than with any other Colony, depending, as it does, so largely on the state of the Murray and Darling Rivers. In the subsequent table the years that are marked by a large export trade are those in which the rivers afforded special facilities for navigation. Such years were 1876, 1878, 1882, 1884, 1886, and 1887. The total imports and exports during each year since 1870 are given below.

Trade with South Australia.

| Year. | Imports. | Exports. | Year. | Imports. | Exports. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | | £ | £ |
| 1870 | 366,480 | 350,247 | 1879 | 721,186 | 773,611 |
| 1871 | 724,825 | 490,646 | 1880 | 690,407 | 830,256 |
| 1872 | 653,903 | 442,016 | 1881 | 692,781 | 454,764 |
| 1873 | 598,527 | 630,537 | 1882 | 1,017,685 | 1,085,194 |
| 1874 | 574,421 | 657,768 | 1883 | 841,109 | 969,083 |
| 1875 | 987,933 | 654,232 | 1884 | 1,002,174 | 1,502,366 |
| 1876 | 1,165,706 | 670,138 | 1885 | 890,335 | 810,953 |
| 1877 | 811,292 | 352,825 | 1886 | 828,174 | 1,585,830 |
| 1878 | 889,691 | 1,053,642 | 1887 | 1,259,758 | 1,740,517 |

The exports to South Australia are chiefly silver and lead, the value of which in 1887 was £530,462; wool, £872,896; live-stock, £99,597, and coal, £62,715.

Digitized by Google

The records of the overland trade cannot be procured with exactness beyond the year 1876, but the time which has elapsed since the year named is amply sufficient to illustrate the great variations in the value of the exports. The import trade is much more regular, and until the year 1887 showed no great tendency to increase; in this year, however, a very marked increase is noticeable. This expansion is due to the requirements of the newly-found silver-fields of the north-west, and the imports from South Australia *viâ* Thackaringa amounted to £482,400 during the year. It is anticipated that the extensions of the railway system of this Colony to the banks of the Darling at Bourke and Wilcannia, will eventually divert not a little of the traffic which has hitherto gone to Adelaide. The certainty of speedy delivery, and the less amount of handling to which goods will be subjected, will probably more than compensate for the additional expense of delivery at the ship's side.

Overland trade with South Australia.

Overland Trade with South Australia.

| Year. | Imports. | Exports. | Year. | Imports. | Exports. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | | £ | £ |
| 1876 | 417,421 | 577,967 | 1882 | 412,563 | 921,427 |
| 1877 | 253,838 | 210,414 | 1883 | 404,322 | 782,552 |
| 1878 | 387,205 | 954,754 | 1884 | 360,965 | 1,287,441 |
| 1879 | 289,304 | 636,171 | 1885 | 386,252 | 617,606 |
| 1880 | 243,374 | 698,581 | 1886 | 442,034 | 1,396,403 |
| 1881 | 235,769 | 298,004 | 1887 | 713,238 | 1,513,241 |

The prominence which Victoria has assumed of recent years as a wheat-growing country, acts detrimentally to the trade of South Australia, for much of the breadstuff consumed in New South Wales, which was formerly obtained from Adelaide, is now procured from Victoria. The falling-off in this staple commenced about the year 1878, and is coincident with the development of the Victorian trade in flour and wheat, as will be seen from the following table, showing the value of wheat and flour imported from each of these colonies.

Victoria displacing South Australia in N.S.W. markets.

Digitized by Google

## Wheat and Flour Imported from Victoria and South Australia.

| Year. | Value of imports from South Australia. | | Value of imports from Victoria. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Wheat. | Flour. | Wheat. | Flour. |
| | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| 1870 | 76,397 | 123,958 | 20,758 | 33,986 |
| 1871 | 260,346 | 201,963 | 6,205 | 33,992 |
| 1872 | 105,523 | 205,042 | 7,833 | 7,715 |
| 1873 | 144,592 | 201,332 | 539 | 17,677 |
| 1874 | 141,675 | 230,251 | 1,423 | 4,180 |
| 1875 | 197,263 | 289,385 | 1,514 | 1,296 |
| 1876 | 187,444 | 295,371 | 902 | 2,188 |
| 1877 | 154,284 | 261,918 | 9,765 | 32,305 |
| 1878 | 116,089 | 251,246 | 34,401 | 153,126 |
| 1879 | 63,973 | 221,174 | 13,280 | 76,310 |
| 1880 | 42,340 | 263,546 | 43,249 | 126,142 |
| 1881 | 19,406 | 269,342 | 33,165 | 113,796 |
| 1882 | 62,117 | 321,127 | 23,680 | 194,823 |
| 1883 | 9,195 | 229,617 | 38,794 | 237,342 |
| 1884 | 36,460 | 299,274 | 23,907 | 216,546 |
| 1885 | 31,236 | 219,320 | 23,433 | 291,999 |
| 1886 | 853 | 172,299 | 57,729 | 384,037 |
| 1887 | 11,388 | 308,805 | 34,050 | 364,107 |

### *TRADE WITH TASMANIA.*

Trade with Tasmania.

The trade of New South Wales with Tasmania promises to develop into one of great importance, and its growth during the period comprised in the following table must therefore appear satisfactory. It will, however, be seen that the imports largely exceed the exports. The chief imports are tin, of which ingots to the value of £304,507 were imported during 1887, entirely for the purpose of re-export; green fruit, amounting to £68,742; potatoes, £68,815; jams and jellies, £28,182; bark, £27,254, and other agricultural produce to the value of £6,680. The only other articles of import worthy of note are butter, hops, and leather.

The export trade embraces a large number of articles, though only two, coal and gold coin, reach any considerable amount.

Digitized by Google

The value of coal exported to Tasmania in 1887 was £23,631, and of coin, £25,000. The other exports consist of manufactured articles, chiefly the produce of Great Britain.

| Year. | Imports. | Exports. | Year. | Imports. | Exports. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | | £ | £ |
| 1870 | 90,827 | 26,555 | 1879 | 188,064 | 82,842 |
| 1871 | 107,002 | 23,049 | 1880 | 383,106 | 81,484 |
| 1872 | 103,018 | 54,993 | 1881 | 481,529 | 83,949 |
| 1873 | 128,770 | 36,044 | 1882 | 614,923 | 85,673 |
| 1874 | 145,865 | 52,127 | 1883 | 666,399 | 120,662 |
| 1875 | 167,870 | 44,274 | 1884 | 575,501 | 117,872 |
| 1876 | 207,075 | 53,484 | 1885 | 582,177 | 108,758 |
| 1877 | 374,393 | 57,168 | 1886 | 606,740 | 110,776 |
| 1878 | 286,343 | 75,453 | 1887 | 587,315 | 131,477 |

## *TRADE WITH NEW ZEALAND.*

Trade with New Zealand.

New Zealand gave promise at a former period of being one of the leading customers of this Colony, but, from various causes, both the imports and the exports fell away very considerably. The trade lost has, however, been partly recovered, though the exports are still less than in 1879, as will be seen from the following figures.

| Year. | Imports. | Exports. | Year. | Imports. | Exports. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | | £ | £ |
| 1870 | 298,951 | 197,025 | 1879 | 285,083 | 639,051 |
| 1871 | 881,501 | 285,463 | 1880 | 460,735 | 525,174 |
| 1872 | 326,369 | 228,930 | 1881 | 471,911 | 427,295 |
| 1873 | 198,368 | 279,153 | 1882 | 737,204 | 454,853 |
| 1874 | 233,981 | 273,910 | 1883 | 583,056 | 358,627 |
| 1875 | 135,480 | 362,764 | 1884 | 881,530 | 506,714 |
| 1876 | 258,441 | 480,241 | 1885 | 899,623 | 369,055 |
| 1877 | 223,482 | 489,856 | 1886 | 949,567 | 427,640 |
| 1878 | 245,907 | 588,419 | 1887 | 757,076 | 300,937 |

Imports of agricultural produce.

The imports consist chiefly of agricultural and dairy produce. The value of wheat imported during 1887 was £3,476, and of flour, £8,617; the importation of oats amounted to £143,604; of



Digitized by Google

other grain and pulse, £14,529; of bran and sharps, £18,826; of oatmeal, £8,849. The principal articles of farm produce imported were—bacon and hams, £25,590; cheese, £3,638; and butter, £21,206. Timber valued at £83,692; horses, £13,627; cattle, £2,713; and hops and malt, £10,423, and gold £262,344, were the other leading importations.

Exports to New Zealand.

The main exports during 1887 were—gold coin, £87,000; coal, £81,478; green fruit, £19,242; and books and periodicals, £14,989; or £202,709 out of a total trade of £300,937. The only other articles exported to any considerable extent were—drapery and apparel, £8,296; and timber, £5,952.

### *TRADE WITH OTHER BRITISH POSSESSIONS.*

Besides the Australasian Colonies and Great Britain, the only other British possessions whose trade with New South Wales is at all considerable are Fiji, Hongkong, and India. With the Fiji Islands the trade is still valuable, though decreasing. In 1876, the imports from these Islands were valued at £29,610, and the exports at £71,477, being a total of £101,087, while in 1887 the imports had risen in value to £99,880, and the exports to £75,102, representing a total trade of £174,982. The imports in 1885 were valued at £192,510, so that there has been a considerable decline since that year, while the imports were less in 1887 than in either of the past ten years, and did not reach 30 per cent. of the figures of 1883.

Hongkong trade.

The import trade from Hongkong consists principally of opium, tea, tobacco, sugar, and rice, but large quantities of China oil, flax, hemp, and matting, as well as Chinese fancy goods, are also imported. The export trade is chiefly composed of four items—coin to the amount of £153,453, was exported during 1887; coal £47,448; bêche-de-mer, £4,563; and fungus, £11,108.

The India trade.

The Indian trade has grown up almost entirely since 1880, in which year it amounted to only £20,264, increasing to £422,137

Digitized by Google

in 1884, though falling off considerably in the two following years, but expanding again in 1887 to £321,067. The following figures show the value of imports and exports during each year since 1880:—

Trade with India.

| Year. | Imports. | Exports. | Total trade. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ |
| 1880 | 653 | 19,611 | 20,264 |
| 1881 | 27,871 | 142,053 | 169,924 |
| 1882 | 72,739 | 345,312 | 418,051 |
| 1883 | 108,154 | 310,608 | 418,762 |
| 1884 | 128,185 | 293,952 | 422,137 |
| 1885 | 117,208 | 122,066 | 239,274 |
| 1886 | 100,905 | 89,299 | 190,204 |
| 1887 | 147,559 | 173,508 | 321,067 |

Goods chiefly imported fro India.

Castor oil is an article very largely imported from India, the value of oil received during 1887 being £38,872. There is also a large trade in woolpacks, the importations amounting to £59,722; and in bags and sacks, of which goods to the amount of £29,724 were received. The only other articles imported during 1887 in any quantity were rice, £5,107, and tea, £6,069. The import of grain and pulse during the year amounted to only £536, but the large development of wheat-growing of late years in India makes it not improbable that the importation of this cereal may be largely increased in the near future.

The outward trade with India is confined almost entirely to coal and copper; of the former the export was valued at £30,248, and of the latter £114,514. Horses, valued at £5,135, and wool at £2,774, were also exported—the four items mentioned comprising a value of £152,671, out of a total export trade during 1887 of £173,508. The great falling-off noticeable since 1882–3 is due to the decline in the copper trade, and in the amount of gold coin exported, which, in the year 1882 was £242,258, and in 1883 £232,862.

Digitized by Google

Chief trade of Colony with Britain and dependencies.

To what extent the trade of the Colony follows the British flag may be gathered from the following figures, which show not only the value of the trade of New South Wales with Great Britain and her dependencies during the past eleven years, but also the proportion which that trade bears to the whole.

Trade with Great Britain and British Possessions.

| Year. | Imports from Great Britain and British possessions | Percentage of total imports. | Exports to Great Britain and British possessions. | Percentage of total exports. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | | £ | |
| 1877 | 13,621,916 | 91·70 | 12,999,571 | 96·59 |
| 1878 | 13,694,884 | 90·66 | 12,650,708 | 96·34 |
| 1879 | 13,032,949 | 89·86 | 12,573,104 | 95·71 |
| 1880 | 13,021,783 | 91·85 | 15,210,314 | 97·00 |
| 1881 | 15,797,631 | 89·82 | 15,008,960 | 92·05 |
| 1882 | 19,269,165 | 89·73 | 16,470,431 | 93·18 |
| 1883 | 19,383,052 | 90·03 | 18,670,373 | 92·15 |
| 1884 | 20,942,254 | 90·42 | 17,221,650 | 92·69 |
| 1885 | 21,299,715 | 89·74 | 14,794,052 | 88·33 |
| 1886 | 18,813,492 | 89·70 | 14,088,846 | 90·58 |
| 1887 | 17,199,867 | 91·45 | 16,460,276 | 88·98 |

## *FOREIGN TRADE.*

Uniform increase of foreign trade.

The value of the trade of the Colony with countries other than those under British dominion shows a large increase since 1880, as will be at once seen from the subjoined table. The import trade is marked by a fairly uniform increase, while the export trade, though less regular, showed proportionately a more considerable increase. During 1881 the value of imports advanced £635,101, and the exports £826,357, an increase due mainly to

Digitized by Google

the peculiar development of trade with the United States; while the large expansion found in the subsequent years arose from the establishment of direct trade with France, Belgium, and Germany. The total value of imports shows a large decline in 1887, which is chiefly due to a falling-off in the United States trade, though a sensible decline may be also observed in the imports from other leading foreign states.

Foreign Imports and Exports.

| Year. | Imports. | Exports. | Year. | Imports. | Exports. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | | £ | £ |
| 1877 | 1,230,862 | 458,329 | 1883 | 2,139,789 | 1,591,900 |
| 1878 | 1,409,761 | 483,697 | 1884 | 2,218,662 | 1,355,640 |
| 1879 | 1,470,877 | 558,827 | 1885 | 2,437,746 | 1,956,055 |
| 1880 | 1,154,280 | 472,488 | 1886 | 2,160,056 | 1,467,367 |
| 1881 | 1,789,381 | 1,298,845 | 1887 | 1,606,369 | 2,036,641 |
| 1882 | 2,200,734 | 1,206,874 | | | |

*THE UNITED STATES.*

United State largest foreign market.

The United States are the largest foreign markets of the Colony, the value of both the imports and exports far exceeding that of any other country. The import trade has been marked by a very uniform rate of increase, and during the years 1885 and 1886 exceeded £1,000,000. In 1887, however, there was a marked fall in the amount of the import trade, the value falling from £1,018,773 to £693,420, or nearly one-third. The export trade has, on the other hand, varied considerably. The largest increase in any one year was in 1881, when the exports amounted to £694,314 more than the previous year, the increase consisting almost entirely of gold, which was exported to the value of £647,323. Similarly, the increase in 1885 over 1884 is due to the same cause—the export of gold in the former year amounting to £680,700.

Digitized by Google

Trade with the United States.

| Year. | Imports. | Exports. | Year. | Imports. | Exports. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | | £ | £ |
| 1877 | 481,565 | 108,273 | 1883 | 922,574 | 872,983 |
| 1878 | 622,261 | 128,805 | 1884 | 954,665 | 366,732 |
| 1879 | 546,630 | 211,206 | 1885 | 1,008,572 | 985,531 |
| 1880 | 387,056 | 172,648 | 1886 | 1,018,773 | 521,216 |
| 1881 | 587,865 | 866,962 | 1887 | 693,420 | 934,443 |
| 1882 | 836,171 | 676,598 | | | |

Class of goods imported from United States.

The imports comprise a large number of articles, amongst which the following are the most important, the values given being those for 1887 :—

| | |
|---|---|
| Timber—undressed, dressed and worked up | £126,264 |
| Hardware | 54,941 |
| Tobacco, cigars, &c. | 45,820 |
| Beer | 22,793 |
| Carriages, and carriage materials | 19,233 |
| Kerosene | 30,992 |
| Fish (preserved) | 34,230 |
| Watches and clocks | 15,958 |
| Machinery | 28,468 |
| Leather | 19,787 |
| Furniture | 10,980 |
| Agricultural implements | 13,420 |

The other articles imported are mostly manufactured goods. In most years there has been a fairly large import of breadstuffs from the United States, and during 1886 the value of such imports was £96,216; in 1887, however, the value fell to £948.

Exports to America.

The exports to the United States are chiefly confined to a few articles of raw material, the produce of the Colony, the principal of which are gold, coal and shale, tin, wool, and kangaroo skins. No other goods are exported in considerable quantities. During the year 1887 the amount of export of the articles mentioned above was—

| | |
|---|---|
| Gold, coin | £628,485 |
| Coal and coke | 165,899 |
| Tin | 81,988 |
| Skins (chiefly kangaroo) | 12,219 |
| Shale | 8,614 |
| Wool | 5,305 |

Digitized by Google

For some years past the export of gold to America has been very large, reaching the sum of £726,653 in the year 1885. This export commenced in 1880, and the value of the precious metal both coined and uncoined exported since the year named was — Large export of gold to United States.

Gold Exported to America.

| Year. | Value. | Year. | Value. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | | £ |
| 1881 | 647,323 | 1885 | 726,653 |
| 1882 | 382,347 | 1886 | 229,137 |
| 1883 | 564,416 | 1887 | 628,485 |
| 1884 | 106,732 | | |

The United States form one of the natural markets for the wool of the Colony; but, owing to the restrictions placed by the United States tariff upon its importation, the trade in this commodity is extremely limited.

*BELGIUM.*

The direct trade between this Colony and Belgium began in 1881, and may, to a large extent, be attributable to the International Exhibition held in Sydney during 1879–80. In the year mentioned, the combined imports and exports amounted to only £26,237, while in 1887 they had risen to £595,445, which cannot but be regarded as an enormous increase in so short a time. In point of value the Belgian trade of the Colony is larger than that of any other foreign country, the United States alone excepted, exceeding during 1887 that of Germany by £225,481, and that of France by £352,562. Trade with Belgium.

The goods imported from Belgium comprise a large number of articles. Iron in its various manufactures, and in bars, plate and wire, glassware, candles, drapery, cigars, cement, and starch are all imported to some extent, though the trade in each commodity is subject to considerable fluctuation. Principal imports.

The outward trade with Belgium is confined almost entirely to wool, though some tallow is also exported. During 1887, the Belgium a large purchaser of N.S.W. wool.

Digitized by Google

amount of washed wool sent to Belgian ports was 1,028,324 lb., valued at £48,456, and 16,224,209 lb. of greasy wool of the value of £506,321, or in all, wool to the amount of £554,777. Belgium is, therefore, next to Great Britain, the largest purchaser of New South Wales wool; for, though the export both to Victoria and South Australia exceeds that to Belgium, it is merely nominal, as none of the wool is retained in these colonies for home use.

Trade with Belgium.

| Year. | Imports. | Exports. |
|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ |
| 1881 | 21,579 | 4,658 |
| 1882 | 39,951 | 21,659 |
| 1883 | 31,162 | 160,390 |
| 1884 | 74,904 | 326,488 |
| 1885 | 195,318 | 399,549 |
| 1886 | 173,831 | 424,938 |
| 1887 | 37,735 | 557,710 |

*FRANCE AND NEW CALEDONIA.*

French trade.

The French trade has developed considerably since 1881, as will be seen by the subsequent table. The increase is due almost entirely to the establishment of direct communication between this Colony and the Republic by the Messageries Maritimes Company, but it has been accompanied by a corresponding falling off in the trade with New Caledonia, the chief dependency of France in the South Pacific. For though in 1881 the total value of French imports and exports amounted to only £65,833, as against £242,883 in 1887, those of New Caledonia fell during the corresponding period from £372,926 to £207,888.

Class of goods imported from France.

Wearing apparel and drapery form the largest class of imports from France; the imports of drapery and silk amounted in 1887 to £39,680; of apparel, £6,441; and of boots to £10,039. Next in importance are wines and spirits—the import of the former amounted to £15,615, and of the latter to £41,743. Oil

Digitized by Google

to the value of £4,711; tobacco and cigars, £1,910; watches and clocks, £4,115, and toys, £7,531—are the only other goods largely imported. Considerable quantities of French goods are imported from Great Britain; but the indirect trade in these will probably soon be superseded by direct trade, and the cost of commission and double handling thus saved to the Colony.

Wool forms the chief export to France. The value exported during 1887 was £74,872. Tallow to the value of £3,950 was also exported. Wool chief export to France.

Trade with France.

| Year. | Imports. | Exports. |
|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ |
| 1881 | 64,118 | 1,715 |
| 1882 | 98,176 | 9,744 |
| 1883 | 211,722 | 24,786 |
| 1884 | 218,755 | 183,890 |
| 1885 | 345,231 | 142,104 |
| 1886 | 216,193 | 149,509 |
| 1887 | 157,732 | 85,151 |

As already pointed out, New Caledonia is an important market for the produce of the Colony, though its value has been considerably affected by the establishment of a regular communication between France and her dependency. The trade with New Caledonia reached its highest point in 1882, when produce was imported into New South Wales to the value of £273,370, and exported to the amount of £228,280. Since that year the imports and exports show a very considerable decline, as will be seen below. New Caledonian trade.

Trade with New Caledonia.

| Year. | Imports. | Exports. | Year. | Imports. | Exports. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | | £ | £ |
| 1877 | 151,684 | 165,838 | 1883 | 152,096 | 212,528 |
| 1878 | 140,873 | 151,516 | 1884 | 107,509 | 210,552 |
| 1879 | 159,599 | 158,193 | 1885 | 82,181 | 153,094 |
| 1880 | 122,299 | 181,703 | 1886 | 64,952 | 111,332 |
| 1881 | 188,745 | 184,181 | 1887 | 70,676 | 137,212 |
| 1882 | 273,370 | 228,280 | | | |

Digitized by Google

## *GERMANY.*

Trade with Germany.

A large trade has been maintained with Germany since 1879, when direct communication practically commenced, but the export trade is still comparatively small and variable, though a rapid increase may be anticipated from the facilities afforded by the North German Lloyd's line of steamers now trading between Hamburg and Sydney. The following list shows the values of the principal articles imported from Germany during 1887. The only other articles besides these, of which the import was considerable, were paper and stationery, turnery, starch, and glassware :—

| | |
|---|---|
| Cement | £9,108 |
| Musical Instruments | 22,216 |
| Apparel, drapery, boots, &c. | 59,473 |
| Iron and iron manufactures, including hardware. | 31,057 |
| Spirits | 26,259 |
| Sewing machines | 3,384 |
| Tobacco and cigars | 17,762 |
| Beer | 12,378 |
| Fancy goods and toys | 10,849 |
| Watches and clocks | 9,877 |

Wool chief export to Germany.

The exports consisted almost entirely of wool, the value of which, in 1887, was £85,435, out of a total export of £100,012. The remainder were chiefly ore and stone for treatment; quartz being exported to the value of £4,863.

| Year. | Imports. | Exports. | Year. | Imports. | Exports. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | | £ | £ |
| 1879 | 32,436 | 4,775 | 1884 | 337,881 | 43,979 |
| 1880 | 47,169 | ..... | 1885 | 372,557 | 29,511 |
| 1881 | 124,910 | 11,993 | 1886 | 361,612 | 54,471 |
| 1882 | 180,951 | 11,661 | 1887 | 296,952 | 100,012 |
| 1883 | 213,709 | 7,947 | | | |

## *CHINA.*

Trade with China.

The only other country whose trade with New South Wales reaches a considerable value is China. The imports and exports credited to Hongkong, however, belong in reality to the country

Digitized by Google

generally, and the diminution which is seen in the China trade since 1881, is to be attributed in no small degree to the transference of part of the trade from the ports of the Empire to Hongkong. Still, when allowance is made on this score, it will be found that the actual loss of trade is by no means inconsiderable. The main import from China is tea, and no perceptible decline is observable in the consumption of the article; but the total import has fallen off, owing to a decrease in the quantity required for re-export, and in this respect denotes a loss to the Colony. The direct export trade has never been large. Most of the goods intended for Chinese consumption pass through Hongkong, and do not appear as exports to China. Small direct export trade.

| Year. | Imports. | Exports. | Year. | Imports. | Exports. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | | £ | £ |
| 1877 | 316,441 | 42,490 | 1883 | 259,108 | 21,351 |
| 1878 | 245,263 | 26,054 | 1884 | 357,208 | 21,741 |
| 1879 | 350,725 | 33,210 | 1885 | 303,595 | 21,114 |
| 1880 | 358,129 | 14,844 | 1886 | 195,930 | 16,462 |
| 1881 | 466,830 | 19,758 | 1887 | 251,722 | 14,510 |
| 1882 | 358,783 | 28,958 | | | |

*TRADE WITH ALL COUNTRIES.*

The amount of imports and exports of each country, in proportion to the total, during the ten years which closed with 1887, is shown in the following tables. As already pointed out, the border colonies of Victoria and South Australia appear more advantageously than their importance warrants, owing to the large amount of trade merely passing through their territory for shipment to Great Britain, while the trade to the last named country, as shown on the table, is less than the truth, by the amount thus over-credited to Victoria and South Australia. Total trade.

Digitized by Google

## Imports—Percentage of the Imports from each of the Principal Countries.

| Year. | British Possessions. | | | | | | | Foreign States. | | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Great Britain. | Victoria. | Queensland. | South Australia | New Zealand. | Other Colonies or Possessions. | Total British Possessions. | United States. | France. | Germany | Belgium. | China. | Other Foreign States. | Total Foreign States. |
| 1877 | 43·57 | 17·04 | 16·67 | 5·46 | 1·50 | 7·46 | 91·70 | 3·25 | 0·13 | ..... | 0·20 | 2·13 | 2·59 | 8·30 |
| 1878 | 44·08 | 19·18 | 14·23 | 5·89 | 1·63 | 5·65 | 90·66 | 4·12 | 0·25 | ..... | 0·12 | 1·62 | 3·23 | 9·34 |
| 1879 | 46·53 | 15·40 | 15·21 | 4·97 | 1·98 | 5·77 | 89·86 | 3·77 | 0·36 | 0·22 | ..... | 2·42 | 3·37 | 10·14 |
| 1880 | 46·11 | 15·42 | 15·70 | 4·87 | 3·25 | 6·50 | 91·85 | 2·73 | 0·27 | 0·33 | ..... | 2·52 | 2·29 | 8·15 |
| 1881 | 51·08 | 13·73 | 12·35 | 3·94 | 2·68 | 6·04 | 89·82 | 3·34 | 0·36 | 0·71 | 0·12 | 2·66 | 2·99 | 10·18 |
| 1882 | 51·96 | 12·90 | 10·01 | 4·74 | 3·43 | 6·69 | 89·73 | 4·14 | 0·46 | 0·85 | 0·18 | 1·67 | 2·97 | 10·27 |
| 1883 | 49·36 | 13·99 | 13·71 | 3·90 | 2·71 | 6·36 | 90·03 | 4·29 | 0·98 | 0·99 | 0·14 | 1·20 | 2·37 | 9·97 |
| 1884 | 49·32 | 13·23 | 12·88 | 4·33 | 3·81 | 6·85 | 90·42 | 4·12 | 0·95 | 1·46 | 0·32 | 1·54 | 1·19 | 9·58 |
| 1885 | 50·07 | 13·96 | 12·27 | 3·75 | 3·79 | 5·90 | 89·74 | 4·25 | 1·45 | 1·57 | 0·82 | 1·28 | 0·89 | 10·26 |
| 1886 | 49·81 | 13·30 | 12·24 | 3·95 | 4·53 | 5·87 | 89·70 | 4·85 | 1·03 | 1·72 | 0·83 | 0·93 | 0·94 | 10·30 |
| 1887 | 42·53 | 15·40 | 16·77 | 6·70 | 4·02 | 6·05 | 91·47 | 3·69 | 0·83 | 1·58 | 0·20 | 1·33 | 0·90 | 8·53 |

Digitized by Google

## Exports—Percentage of Exports to each of the Principal Countries.

| Year. | British Possessions. | | | | | | | Foreign States. | | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Great Britain. | Victoria. | Queensland. | South Australia | New Zealand. | Other Colonies or Possessions. | Total British Possessions. | United States. | France. | Germany | Belgium. | China. | Other Foreign States. | Total Foreign States. |
| 1877 | 44·72 | 28·96 | 13·60 | 2·62 | 3·65 | 3·04 | 96·59 | 0·80 | 0·10 | ... | ... | 0·31 | 2·20 | 3·41 |
| 1878 | 42·00 | 28·12 | 10·60 | 8·02 | 4·50 | 3·10 | 96·34 | 0·98 | 0·07 | 0·04 | ... | 0·19 | 2·38 | 3·66 |
| 1879 | 39·20 | 31·81 | 11·00 | 5·88 | 4·86 | 2·96 | 95·71 | 1·60 | 0·17 | 0·03 | ... | 0·24 | 2·25 | 4·29 |
| 1880 | 47·98 | 29·19 | 8·70 | 5·30 | 3·35 | 2·48 | 97·00 | 1·10 | ... | ... | ... | 0·09 | 1·81 | 3·00 |
| 1881 | 46·36 | 24·85 | 12·02 | 2·80 | 2·62 | 3·40 | 92·05 | 5·31 | 0·01 | 0·07 | 0·03 | 0·12 | 2·41 | 7·95 |
| 1882 | 41·35 | 21·40 | 17·04 | 6·15 | 2·57 | 4·67 | 93·18 | 3·83 | 0·05 | 0·06 | 0·12 | 0·16 | 2·60 | 6·82 |
| 1883 | 48·78 | 20·59 | 11·42 | 4·80 | 1·76 | 4·80 | 92·15 | 4·30 | 0·12 | 0·04 | 0·80 | 0·10 | 2·49 | 7·85 |
| 1884 | 41·36 | 22·45 | 12·85 | 8·08 | 2·73 | 5·22 | 92·69 | 1·98 | 1·00 | 0·23 | 1·75 | 0·12 | 2·23 | 7·31 |
| 1885 | 43·54 | 20·60 | 12·98 | 4·86 | 2·20 | 4·15 | 88·33 | 5·88 | 0·85 | 0·17 | 2·40 | 0·12 | 2·25 | 11·67 |
| 1886 | 38·74 | 23·76 | 10·73 | 10·20 | 2·75 | 4·40 | 90·58 | 3·35 | 0·96 | 0·35 | 2·75 | 0·08 | 1·93 | 9·42 |
| 1887 | 37·67 | 25·80 | 10·82 | 9·40 | 1·62 | 3·67 | 88·98 | 5·05 | 0·47 | 0·54 | 3·01 | 0·08 | 1·87 | 11·02 |

Digitized by Google

Imports set down at Sydney value.

For Customs purposes imports are, as a general rule, set down at their Sydney value. Such, too, is the plan followed in regard to exports. Taking into consideration the circumstances of the Colony, the system is a just one; for, assuming that goods imported have to be paid for in goods exported, the imports, if valued according to the ruling prices at the port of shipment, would be undervalued at the port of arrival by the amount of the freight and charges incurred. In order, therefore, to establish a fair comparison between the imports and exports, each must be taken at the value in the Colony. Under normal conditions, the value of the trade inwards and outwards should be virtually equal. If the freight-earning vessels were owned in the Colony the excess would be on the side of the imports, but as comparatively little of the tonnage is owned in New South Wales, the freight earned is small. On the contrary, a certain quantity of goods must be exported to pay for the carriage of the goods imported, and the amount of such represents the difference in the value of the goods purchased by the exports, as they leave the country where they are produced, and the value of the same goods landed in this Colony.

Imports exceed exports.

The imports of the Colony, taken over a series of years greatly exceed the exports. The causes of this excess are chiefly two—the flow of British money to the Colony for investment, and the proceeds of loans floated by the Government for the purpose of carrying out public works. Were these importations to cease, the exports of New South Wales would exceed the imports; for, not only would the Colony be required to send out the value of the goods imported, with their freight to its shores, but also the amount of interest payable on loans, the earnings of money sent here for investment, and the incomes derived by persons living abroad, from property held in the Colony. Exact information has not been procurable on either of these heads, but some idea of the cause of the excess of imports may be gathered from the table given on page 148, showing the excess of imports in each year, and the amount expended from loans. It will be seen that during the past eleven years the aggregate excess of imports was not less than £26,858,947, while the expenditure from loans was £26,721,612.

Digitized by Google

*TARIFF.*

The tariff in force in New South Wales is more simple in character than that of any other important country, except Great Britain. At the close of 1886, it comprised specific duties on 175 articles, with an *ad valorem* duty of 5 per cent. on the remainder—certain articles, about 100 in number, comprising chiefly food, raw material, and agricultural appliances, alone excepted. Since then, however, the tariff has been greatly modified. The list of specific duties has been reduced to 65, and the *ad valorem* duties have been entirely abolished, the amended scale of duties coming into force on the 1st October, 1887. The chief articles from which Customs revenue is derived are fermented and spirituous liquors, tobacco, tea, and sugar. The revenue from spirits stood at 10s. per gallon until 1879, when it was raised to 12s., and in 1887 the duty was fixed at 14s. per gallon for ordinary and 15s. for perfumed spirits. The revenue derived from imported spirits during the past eleven years, was—

Customs Duties—Spirits.

Revenue from Imported Spirits.

| Year. | Quantity on which duty was paid. | Duty. | Amount of duty collected. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | Gallons. | | £ |
| 1877 | 1,012,806 | 10s. | 506,403 |
| 1878 | 1,089,191 | 10s. | 544,596 |
| 1879 | 1,031,989 | 10s. and 12s. | 521,273 |
| 1880 | 999,744 | 12s. | 599,847 |
| 1881 | 1,103,101 | 12s. | 661,861 |
| 1882 | 1,154,720 | 12s. | 692,832 |
| 1883 | 1,194,650 | 12s. | 716,790 |
| 1884 | 1,239,495 | 12s. | 743,697 |
| 1885 | 1,204,790 | 12s. | 722,873 |
| 1886 | 1,161,628 | 12s. | 696,977 |
| 1887 | 1,121,101 | 12s., 14s., 15s. | 759,608 |

Colonial distilled spirits are subject to an excise equal to the duty on imported spirits. The revenue derived from this source is declining. In 1884, the quantity subject to excise was 17,709 gallons, on which £10,625 was paid. In the following year the quantity fell to 14,242 gallons, and the amount of excise to £8,545. In 1886 the quantity fell still further, being only 9,733 gallons, and the excise £5,846; but in 1887, notwithstanding the increased duty levied, the quantity subject to excise increased to 15,762 gallons, and the amount of duty to £10,754.

Spirits subject to excise.

Digitized by Google

Still wine is subject to an import duty of 5s. per gallon, and sparkling wine to 10s. per gallon. The import of the first named is less now than it was ten years ago, but owing to the increase in the duty in 1879 from 4s. to 5s. per gallon, the Customs revenue has been fairly maintained. The amount of still wine imported during 1887 was 141,581 gallons, on which £35,395 duty was paid. The quantity of sparkling wine on which duty amounting to £9,726 was collected was 19,452 gallons.

Australian wine checks import.

The growing favour in which Australian wine is held will probably have the effect of checking any considerable importations of foreign wine, and no large increase in the amount of duty, beyond that now received from such wine, can therefore be expected. The duty on sparkling wine was raised to 10s. per gallon in 1879, at which rate it now remains. The quantity imported shows a fair increase up to the end of 1885; but the recent general depression having probably limited the amount of money available for luxuries of this kind, the duty paid in 1886 and 1887 fell below that of some previous years.

Beer imported.

The import of ale and beer was larger during 1887 than in any previous year, reaching 2,126,314 gallons, of which 841,885 gallons were in wood, and 1,284,429 in bottle—the duty on the former being 6d. per gallon, and on the latter 9d. The total revenue derived from the import duty on beer during 1887 was £69,213. Amongst other alterations in the tariff was the imposition of an excise duty on beer made in the Colony. The duty is at the rate of 3d. per gallon, and was collected for the second half-year of 1887, and amounted to £63,565, the quantity on which duty was paid being 5,085,217 gallons. As a set-off against the duty thus imposed, those levied on hops and malt have been removed.

Tobacco duty.

The duties levied on tobacco imported into the Colony during 1886 were, on the manufactured article, 3s. per ℔.; on tobacco for manufacturing purposes, 1s. per ℔.; on the leaf, 3s.; and on cigars and cigarettes, 6s. The excise on tobacco made in the Colony was 1s. per ℔., and on cigars, 2s. 6d. The excise duty on manufactured tobacco was, however, increased during 1887, and now stands at 1s. 3d. The following table shows the revenue obtained from the import duties on this article.

Digitized by Google

## Revenue from Import Duties levied on Tobacco, &c.

| Year. | Manufactured. | | Leaf. | | Unmanufactured. | | Cigars. | | Cigarettes. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Duty per lb. | Amount collected. | Duty per lb. | Amount collected. | Duty per lb. | Amount collected. | Duty per lb. | Amount collected. | Duty per lb. | Amount collected. |
| | s. d. | £ | s. d. | £ | s. d. | £ | s. d. | £ | s. d. | £ |
| 1877 | 2 0 | 23,251 | 1 0 | 57,483 | ..... | Included with leaf. | 5 0 | 21,798 | ..... | ..... |
| 1878 | 2 0 | 26,114 | 1 0 | 58,211 | ..... | ,, ,, | 5 0 | 24,602 | ..... | ..... |
| 1879 | 2 0<br>2 6 | 27,236 | 1 0<br>1 3 | 38,326 | ..... | ,, ,, | 5 0 | 27,597 | ..... | ..... |
| 1880 | 2 0<br>2 6 | 24,824 | 1 0<br>1 3 | 43,555 | ..... | ,, ,, | 5 0 | 29,017 | ..... | ..... |
| 1881 | 2 0 | 30,672 | 1 0 | 56,269 | ..... | ,, ,, | 5 0 | 39,886 | ..... | ..... |
| 1882 | 2 0 | 31,113 | 1 0 | 52,762 | ..... | ,, ,, | 5 0 | 44,782 | ..... | ..... |
| 1883 | 2 0 | 33,411 | 1 0 | 41,739 | ..... | ,, ,, | 5 0 | 53,744 | ..... | ..... |
| 1884 | 2 0<br>2 6<br>3 0 | 44,248 | 1 0<br>3 0 | 15,889 | 1 0 | *15,361 | 6 0 | 58,984 | 6 0 | 4,064 |
| 1885 | 3 0 | 50,240 | 3 0 | 1,567 | 1 0 | 33,624 | 6 0 | 65,889 | 6 0 | 8,962 |
| 1886 | 3 0 | 56,802 | 3 0 | 1,326 | 1 0 | 28,076 | 6 0 | 67,058 | 6 0 | 11,741 |
| 1887 | 3 0 | 75,603 | 3 0 | 1,052 | 1 0 | 27,611 | 6 0 | 63,799 | 6 0 | 13,373 |

* Part included with leaf.

Digitized by Google

Excise on tobacco.

Excise duties were first levied on tobacco manufactured in the Colony in 1884, and the amount collected since then has been :—

| | |
|---|---|
| 1884 | £68,000 |
| 1885 | 106,658 |
| 1886 | 102,212 |
| 1887 | 127,545 |

The revenue derived from cigars has been trifling, in only one year, namely 1887, reaching £1,000; thus :—

| | |
|---|---|
| 1884 | £490 |
| 1885 | 863 |
| 1886 | 667 |
| 1887 | 1,284 |

It will be seen from the preceding table that the revenue derived from the imported leaf has steadily declined, its place being supplied by leaf grown in the Colony To meet this falling off, the excise duty levied on colonial-made tobacco entered for home consumption was increased, as already stated, to 1s. 3d. per lb. If the American leaf, which is subject to a duty of 1s. per lb., were used exclusively in the manufacture of tobacco in the local factories, the actual duty paid on the finished product would have been, previous to the alteration in the tariff, 2s. per lb., and 2s. 3d. since the alteration, as against 3s. for the imported article. Such, however, is not the case—large quantities of locally-grown leaf are used, and the absolute amount of duty paid on the tobacco made in the Colony was 1s. 3¾d. in 1885, 1s. 3¼d. in 1886, and 1s. 5$\frac{4}{10}$d. in 1887.

Revenue from tea.

The duty on tea has remained at 3d. per lb., and the amount of revenue per head derived from the duty has varied very little from year to year. The revenue received from this source for the last ten years was—

Revenue from Tea.

| Year. | Amount. | Year. | Amount. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | | £ |
| 1878 | 63,259 | 1883 | 75,719 |
| 1879 | 83,793 | 1884 | 100,053 |
| 1880 | 74,042 | 1885 | 98,915 |
| 1881 | 86,212 | 1886 | 105,979 |
| 1882 | 87,829 | 1887 | 106,815 |

Digitized by Google

Refined sugar coming into the Colony is subject to a duty of 6s. 8d. per cwt., but the quantity of this class of sugar imported is comparatively small, amounting to 276 tons during 1887. Duty is levied on raw sugar at the rate of 5s. per cwt., but notwithstanding this duty, and the large area of the Colony adapted for sugar-growing, the imports are considerable. The question of sugar-growing in the Colony is discussed under the head of agriculture; but an inspection of the subsequent table, showing the amount of duty paid on raw sugar, will give a clear indication of the deficiency of production in the Colony during the last ten years. Duty on sugar.

Revenue from Raw Sugar.

| Year. | Quantity. | Amount. | Year. | Quantity. | Amount. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Cwt. | £ | | Cwt. | £ |
| 1878 | 265,178 | 66,295 | 1883 | 203,496 | 50,874 |
| 1879 | 269,312 | 67,328 | 1884 | 591,632 | 147,908 |
| 1880 | 228,171 | 57,043 | 1885 | 554,064 | 138,516 |
| 1881 | 187,551 | 46,887 | 1886 | 484,591 | 121,148 |
| 1882 | 182,356 | 45,589 | 1887 | 520,191 | 130,048 |

Specific duties are levied on other articles besides those mentioned, to the number of 49, according to the tariff of 1887; the articles which yield most revenue being dried fruit, rice, explosives, bacon and hams, cheese, butter, candles, cement, coffee, fish, galvanized iron, iron wire, condensed milk, kerosene oil, opium, salt, and timber. Duties on other articles.

*Ad valorem* duties of 5 per cent. were re-imposed, as abovementioned, during 1886, having been abolished for nearly fourteen years. It was intended that they should be levied for a period of three years, but after remaining in force for eighteen months they were again abolished from 1st of October, 1887.

The amount of revenue collected by the Customs, including excise, during each of the last ten years, is given below.

Digitized by Google

## Revenue collected by the Customs Department during the Ten Years, 1877–87.

| Particulars of receipt. | 1877. | 1878. | 1879. | 1880. | 1881. | 1882. | 1883. | 1884. | 1885. | 1886. | 1887. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| Wines and spirits | 547,113 | 586,547 | 557,062 | 641,911 | 709,832 | 745,491 | 768,792 | 808,045 | 786,545 | 752,070 | 815,844 |
| Ale and beer | 35,666 | 33,864 | 37,747 | 31,567 | 34,579 | 41,574 | 46,972 | 53,209 | 61,202 | 69,097 | 132,778 |
| Tobacco | 102,532 | 108,928 | 93,159 | 97,396 | 126,827 | 123,657 | 128,894 | 207,037 | 267,804 | 267,882 | 310,268 |
| Tea | 67,370 | 63,229 | 83,793 | 74,042 | 86,212 | 87,829 | 75,719 | 100,053 | 98,915 | 105,979 | 106,815 |
| Coffee and chicory | 9,618 | 9,355 | 9,037 | 10,983 | 10,610 | 10,850 | 10,638 | 13,406 | 13,548 | 13,188 | 13,127 |
| Sugar | 54,139 | 67,748 | 69,327 | 60,055 | 50,949 | 49,234 | 54,175 | 153,894 | 144,448 | 125,869 | 134,913 |
| Methylated spirits | 804 | 1,150 | 1,038 | 1,102 | 1,341 | 1,673 | 1,776 | 1,980 | 2,116 | 2,407 | 3,281 |
| Opium | 9,173 | 9,349 | 10,514 | 10,940 | 13,068 | 12,961 | 14,135 | 20,413 | 23,075 | 22,148 | 21,683 |
| Rice | 9 738 | 11,325 | 13,585 | 10,300 | 15,069 | 15,224 | 13,855 | 17,193 | 15,835 | 17,533 | 18,478 |
| Malt and hops | 11,870 | 13,710 | 13,281 | 13,390 | 15,753 | 18,939 | 17,266 | 18,304 | 20,410 | 30,366 | 13,424 |
| Dried fruits | 43,403 | 37,993 | 32,382 | 37,027 | 57,857 | 51,522 | 50,597 | 62,017 | 54,400 | 50,919 | 56,347 |
| Specific duties | 167,559 | 174,742 | 167,770 | 176,162 | 244,345 | 280,015 | 266,579 | 336,119 | 380,673 | 429,157 | 351,300 |
| Ad valorem | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 277,227 | 226,743 |
| Pilotage | 15,358 | 17,776 | 18,005 | 14,462 | 20,463 | 26,455 | 30,508 | 32,124 | 31,739 | 31,716 | 28,028 |
| Harbour and light rates | 9,073 | 10,352 | 9,960 | 8,197 | 10,330 | 13,553 | 14,599 | 16,249 | 16,339 | 15,610 | 14,676 |
| Removal dues | 2,845 | 3,024 | 2,997 | 2,022 | 2,698 | 4,034 | 4,377 | 4,319 | 4,290 | 4,703 | 4,297 |
| Tonnage and wharfage rates | ..... | ..... | ..... | 6,974 | 14,177 | 8,909 | 7,096 | 7,805 | 7,396 | 6,973 | 7,059 |
| Tax on Chinese | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 960 | 8,520 | 12,200 | 10,740 | 10,600 | 12,840 | 17,980 |
| Bonded warehouse license fees | 5,580 | 5,907 | 6,247 | 6,007 | 7,031 | 6,350 | 6,565 | 6,961 | 7,164 | 8,662 | 8,766 |
| Miscellaneous receipts | 2,062 | 2,763 | 1,346 | 1,289 | 2,064 | 2,573 | 3,220 | 6,363 | 5,741 | 6,629 | 5,070 |
| Total | 1,093,903 | 1,157,792 | 1,127,250 | 1,203,916 | 1,424,165 | 1,514,263 | 1,527,803 | 1,876,321 | 1,952,265 | 2,250,975 | 2,291,477 |

Digitized by Google

Though more lightly taxed through the Customs than any of the other Australasian Colonies, the revenue derived from this source is larger than that of any other, with the exception of Victoria. During 1887, the revenue derived from the Custom-house, exclusive of excise, harbour dues, &c., in each Colony in Australasia was—

| | £ |
|---|---|
| New South Wales | 2,011,947 |
| Victoria | 2,192,390 |
| Queensland | 1,084,709 |
| South Australia | 467,889 |
| Western Australia | 170,972 |
| New Zealand | 1,251,651 |
| Tasmania | 274,065 |

Digitized by Google

# PART X.

## Land and Agriculture.

Various systems of land alienation.

THE systems adopted for the settlement of an industrial population on the lands of New South Wales have been many and widely different, according to the various stages of the Colony's progress and development. Commencing with grants, frequently of very extensive area, to military and naval officers and free immigrants, at a nominal rental of one peppercorn a year, the system was changed to that of sale, with or without competition. As the extent and value of the public domain became better known and appreciated, it was found absolutely necessary to legislate not merely for the day, but for the future. The question of land alienation was therefore approached in an entirely new spirit; the result being the passing of the Crown Lands Act of 1861, under the leadership of Sir John Robertson. Before this Act became law, the conditions of settlement rendered it difficult for men of small means to establish themselves with fair chances of success. The new measure aimed at facilitating the settlement of an industrial agricultural population, side by side with the pastoral tenants of the Crown, and, with this view, the Act introduced a principle entirely new to the land legislation of the Colony, namely, that of free selection, in limited areas, before survey. To this privilege was attached the condition of *bonâ fide* residence, and the land was to be sold at a fixed price, payable by instalments, or partly remaining at interest. The principle of unconditional sales was, however, maintained, and during the twenty-three years the Act of 1861 was in operation, there were sold 23,470,140 acres conditionally, and 15,572,001 acres by auction, improvement purchase, or otherwise without conditions; the total area alienated being 39,042,141 acres. In a very large number of cases the land

Crown Lands Act of 1861.

Digitized by Google

selected, or purchased, reverted to the Crown, so that the absolute area sold, or in process of sale, when the existing Act came into force, amounted to only 32,819,023 acres, besides 7,338,539 acres alienated previously to 1861.

### *CROWN LANDS ACT OF 1884.*

Free selection before survey.

The Act of 1861 was, after many amendments, finally superseded by that of 1884, which, though differing widely from the former Act in many important particulars, maintained the principle of free selection before survey, but with one essential difference. Under the original Act, the whole area of the Crown lands of the Colony were thus thrown open to free selection, and the pastoral lands, held by tenants of the Crown, were not exempted from the operation of the law. Thus were created considerable difficulties between the two principal classes of settlers—the squatters and the selectors. While maintaining the principle of selection before survey, the aim of the new Act was to give fixity of tenure to the pastoral lessees and obtain a larger rental from Crown lands, at the same time restricting the area sold unconditionally. The Act became law on the 1st January, 1885.

Territorial divisions under this Act.

For the purposes of the Act, the whole Colony was subdivided into three natural divisions, each of which was further subdivided into various land districts, and one or more such districts form local divisions, the administration of which is entrusted to a Local Land Board, composed of a chairman and not more than two assessors. In each land district resides a land agent, whose duty is to receive all applications for land, in accordance with certain regulations having the force of law. The conditions of alienation and pastoral occupation of Crown lands differ in each of the three divisions above named.

### EASTERN DIVISION.

Boundaries and area.

The eastern division has an area of 60,452,000 acres, and includes a broad belt of land comprised between the sea-coast and a line nearly parallel thereto. This line starts from a point mid-

Digitized by Google

way between the small settlements of Bonshaw and Bengalla on the Dumaresq River, on the northern frontier, and terminates at Howlong on the river Murray, and thus embraces the coastal district of the Colony, as well as the northern and southern tablelands. In this division lie all the original centres of settlement, and the markets of the Colony are more readily accessible to it than to the other districts. In it, moreover, is to be found some of the best agricultural land of the Colony. For these reasons, the conditions for the purchase and occupation of the Crown lands are more restricted than is the case in the central and western divisions; nevertheless, every person above the age of 16 may upon any part of the Crown lands not specially exempted from purchase, select an area from 40 acres to 640 acres in extent, together with a conditional lease of contiguous land thrice the area of the conditional purchase. The price demanded by the State is a uniform one of £1 per acre, 2s. per acre being deposited on making the application, and the rest paid by instalments of 1s. per acre per year, together with interest of 4 per cent. on the unpaid balance. The instalments begin at the end of the third year, though the whole of the balance may be paid in one sum at the selector's option, when the instalments fall due. The selector is required to reside for a term of five years, and, within two years from the date of occupation, to fence the boundaries of his conditionally purchased land with a substantial fence, and maintain the same in good order and condition. On completion of his term of continuous residence, the selector is at liberty to conditionally purchase additional areas contiguous to his original purchase, in extent from 40 acres to 640 acres, and may, if he has also a conditional leasehold, purchase the whole of the area of the said leasehold over which he possesses a preferent right, and, in the case of additional purchases, the conditions as to residence are not required, though that of fencing remains unaltered.

Conditional purchases in Eastern Division.

Condition of fencing and *bona fide* residence.

*Conditional leaseholds.*—The conditional leasehold, in conjunction with a selection may be held for a period of five years, at a

Limit of tenure of conditional leasehold.

Digitized by Google

yearly rental fixed by the Local Land Board, subject to the approval of the Minister, which, however, cannot be of less than 2d. per acre, and under conditions of fencing within two years of the date of the confirmation of the application, the one fence, however, being allowed to enclose both the conditional purchase and the lease. At the expiration of five years, should the selector not use his preferent right of purchase, an extended lease of a further period of five years may be granted upon application, but without preferent right of purchase, and at the end of the extended term the land reverts to the Crown. In the event, however, of any other person selecting such land, he must pay the original holder the value of the improvements thereon, as assessed by the Local Land Board.

Payment for improvements.

*Non-residential conditional purchase.*—Land may be selected free from conditions as to residence, but the terms under which land may be thus taken up are more stringent that when the purchase is a residential one. In the first place, the area is limited to a maximum of 320 acres, and no additional conditional purchase may be made except such additional areas, which, together with that of the original purchase, do not exceed this maximum, and no conditional lease be granted. The property must be fenced in within twelve months after survey, the value of fencing not being included in that of the permanent improvements, which must be made within five years after survey, to the extent of £1 per acre. Moreover, the price demanded by the State has been fixed at £2 per acre, the deposits and subsequent instalments being likewise double the sum required to be paid in the case of ordinary conditional purchases. Lastly, no person under 21 years of age may select under this clause, and no person having already taken up a non-residential selection, may be permitted to make any other conditional purchase whatsoever under this Act.

Limit of area.

Conditions of fencing and improvements.

Price per acre.

*Special areas* may also be reserved from the operations of the ordinary conditional purchase clauses of the Act, and may be

Digitized by Google

thrown open to selection under different terms as to payment, and with or without the condition of residence. But, in such special areas, the price of the land cannot be less than £1 10s. per acre, and the maximum area of one such purchase is fixed at 160 acres.

Price and limit of area.

## Central Division.

Boundaries and area.

The central division of the Colony embraces an area of 55,460,000 acres, extending from north to south between the western limit of the eastern division and a line starting from a point on the Macintyre River, where it is crossed by the 129° of east longitude, and following this river and the Darling to the junction of Mara Creek; thence along that creek to the Bogan River, and across to the river Lachlan, between the townships of Euabelong and Condobolin, along the Lachlan to Balranald, and thence to the junction of the Edward River with the Murray, on the frontier of Victoria. The central division thus embraces the upper basin of the Darling River in the northern part of the Colony, and portions of those of the Lachlan, the Murrumbidgee, and the other affluents of the Murray. This territory has, hitherto, been mainly given over to pastoral occupation; but there is every warrant for supposing that agricultural and pastoral pursuits could successfully be carried on side by side over a considerable part of it.

*Conditional purchases and leases.*—In this division land may be conditionally purchased under the same terms as to residence, fencing improvements, price, and mode of payment as required in the eastern division; but the area of an individual selection has been fixed at 2,560 acres, with a corresponding increase in the area of the conditional lease to three times this area, and with the same preferent right of purchase at the expiration of the first term of the lease. The area which may be purchased without residence, as well as the conditions in regard thereto, are the same for the central as for the eastern division.

Limit of area and other conditions.

Digitized by Google

## Western Division.

The western division comprises the whole of the land situated between the western limit of the central division and the South Australian border. It embraces an area of 79,970,000 acres, watered entirely by the Darling River. This part of New South Wales is essentially devoted to pastoral pursuits. Water conservation, irrigation, and occupation, may in time counteract climatic conditions and irregular rainfall, and make agriculture possible over this large area, as its soil is adapted to the growth of any kind of crop. But legislation in regard to occupation and settlement of the district is based upon the assumption that for many years there will be little inducement for agricultural settlement. Therefore, conditional purchases, except in special areas, are not allowed in this division. Limits and area.

*Pastoral leases.*—Under the Act of 1884, the squatters, who had hitherto held runs under leases, which did not exempt the land from the operation of the free selection system, were invited to surrender their leases to the Crown, and submit to the subdivision of the unalienated portion of their runs into two equal parts. The one part was returned to the Crown lessee, under an indefeasible lease, for a fixed term of years, according to the geographical division in which the run was situated, while the remaining portion was to be dealt with as hereafter described.

In the western division the tenure is fixed at fifteen years; in the central division at ten years; while in the eastern division five years' tenure only is granted. In each case the rent to be paid annually is determined by the Minister for Lands, after appraisement by the Local Land Board, but a minimum rental is fixed by the Act. This minimum is 1d. per acre in the western division, 1½d. per acre in the central division, and 1d. per acre in the eastern division of the Colony. Upon the expiration of a pastoral lease, the lands comprised therein may be re-let, or may Pastoral tenure of land. Minimum rental. Expiration of pastoral lease.

Digitized by Google

be subdivided and let by auction, or tender, as a pastoral lease, or may be resumed by the Government, and all improvements on the land at the expiration of the lease become the property of the Crown, without compensation.

*Occupation licenses.*—Besides the leases for a fixed period thus granted to run-holders of half the unalienated portions of their runs, licenses may be granted to occupy resumed areas or vacant lands. In this case the application for such occupation license must be made at the time of applying for the pastoral lease, and a deposit made at the rate of £2 per section of 640 acres, part of which sum may be refunded when the license fee is fixed by the Minister, after appraisement. These occupation licenses are granted only for a term of one year, and do not exempt the land from the operations of other clauses of the Land Act.

Deposit and term.

*Homestead leases.*—In the western division, homestead leases may be granted within the resumed areas or vacant lands. The portion which may be taken up under this clause cannot be less than 5,760 acres, or more than 10,240 acres. These leases are granted upon application at the Lands Office and on payment of a deposit equal to 1d. per acre of the area applied for. The applicant must enter into occupation within ninety days after the survey of the lease, and reside thereon for a period of at least six months during each of the first five years of his lease. During the first two years of occupation, the lessee must fence the whole of the lease, with a fence according to a prescribed design. On the expiration of the term of fifteen years, above mentioned, the homestead lease may be again leased as such by auction or tender, but the out-going tenant is not entitled to compensation for improvements. Applicants for homestead leases are, however, required to pay for existing improvements on the land applied for, at a valuation made under the direction of the Local Land Board. Holders of pastoral leases are not permitted to hold homestead leases, neither can any persons hold, or cause to be held on their behalf, more than one such lease.

Limit of area.

Condition of occupation and fencing.

Term of lease.

Digitized by Google

*Scrub leases.*—Besides pastoral and homestead leases, other leases are granted under the Act for special purposes. On the recommendation of the Local Land Boards, the Minister may declare any Crown lands wholly or partly covered with scrub, or noxious undergrowth to be scrub land, and such may be leased for a term not exceeding fifteen years, and in areas not exceeding 10,240 acres, and not less than 640 acres to any person, subject to an annual rental of 2s. 6d. per section of 640 acres for the first five years of the lease, 5s. for the next five years, and £1 for the remainder of the term. In special cases the Minister may, on the recommendation of the Land Board, even forego the rent, for any period not exceeding five years, but the lessee is under obligation to clear and destroy the scrub.

Minister may proclaim scrub lands.

Limit of area and terms of tenure.

*Annual leases* are also granted for pastoral purposes in areas not exceeding 1,920 acres for any Crown lands, by auction or tenders, at a minimum upset annual rental of £2 for every section of 640 acres.

Annual leases.

In addition to the various forms of alienation and occupation of the Crown lands described above, land may be sold in the three divisions of the Colony under the following provisions :—

*Auction sales.*—Crown lands, not exceeding 200,000 acres in the aggregate for the whole Colony in any one year, may be sold by auction. The upset price for such land is notified by the Minister, and is fixed by law at not less than £8 per acre for town lands, £2 10s. per acre for suburban lands, and £1 per acre for other lands. A deposit equal to 25 per cent. of the purchase money is required, and the balance must be paid within three months after the date of sale.

Sales by auction.

*Purchases on gold-fields.*—On gold-fields any person in duly authorized occupation under the Mining Act may purchase the portion so occupied, without competition, in virtue of the improvements made on the land, at a price to be fixed by the Land Board, being not less than at the rate of £8 per acre for town lands, and

Land Board fixes price.

Digitized by Google

£2 10s. for suburban or other lands, or £2 10s. for any area less than 1 acre; but the maximum area which may be so purchased is fixed at one quarter of an acre for town lands, and 1 acre for suburban and other lands.

*Special sales*, without competition, in the case of rescission of water frontages, reclamation of land by proprietors of adjoining lands, and in other special cases, may also be made under conditions which are at the discretion of the Minister for Lands in the metropolitan district, and of the Local Land Boards in the other districts.

*Special leases.*—The Act also contains additional clauses for special leases, in areas situated within the boundaries of gold-fields, and on the shores of the sea, lakes, harbours or rivers, as well as for cutting and removing timber from Crown lands.

## *LAND REVENUE.*

Revenue from Crown lands.

A statement of the revenue derived from the public estate during previous years will be found in a subsequent part of this volume. During 1887, the gross revenue received by the Treasury amounted to £2,378,791. Of this sum £1,221,781 was derived from sales, both conditionally and otherwise, the details under each head being—

Revenue from Sale of Public Lands.

| | |
|---|---|
| Auction sales | £169,400 |
| Improvement and special purchases | 168,222 |
| Deposits on conditional purchases | 92,203 |
| Instalments on conditional purchases (inclusive of interest) | 562,019 |
| Balances on conditional purchases | 96,562 |
| Miscellaneous purchases | 10,285 |
| Total, land sales | £1,098,691 |
| Interest on land conditionally purchased | 123,090 |

Digitized by Google

The annual land revenue derived from pastoral occupation was £1,079,566, distributed as under :— Pastoral occupation.

Land under Pastoral Occupation, with Rent paid during 1887.

| No. of Holdings. | Description. | Area. | Revenue obtained. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | | Acres. | £ |
| 1,611..... | Pastoral leases ..... | 67,127,040 | 644,279 |
| 1,472..... | Occupation licenses..... | 60,186,240 | 329,097 |
| 4,860..... | Special leases ..... ..... | 3,720,947 | 18,118 |
| 302 ..... | Homestead leases..... | 2,932,480 | 19,662 |
| 6,872..... | Conditional and annual leases ... | 4,802,801 | 67,955 |
| ..... | Quit Rents ..... | ..... | 455 |
| | Total..... | 138,769,508 | 1,079,566 |

In addition to the revenue derived from sales and pastoral occupation, a sum of £43,964 was received from mining leases, miners' rights, mineral leases, and court fees; and under the head of miscellaneous receipts, such as licenses to cut timber, fees on deeds, transfers, fines, &c., a further sum of £33,480 was obtained, making the gross total from all sources £2,378,791. This sum does not, however, represent the whole value of the proceeds from sales and occupation. On conditional purchases a deposit only of 10 per cent. is required, while on auction purchases 25 per cent. is paid immediately. The balance under these heads during the year amounted to £925,324, so that the gross transactions of the Lands Department for 1887 may be thus summarised :— Gross transactions during 1886.

| Transactions of Lands Department during 1887. | Amount. |
|---|---|
| | £ |
| Revenue received from Sales ..... ..... | 1,221,781 |
| ,, for Occupation..... | 1,079,566 |
| ,, under Gold-fields Act..... ..... | 43,964 |
| ,, Miscellaneous ..... | 33,480 |
| Total revenue received ..... | 2,378,791 |
| Balance due on conditional purchases made during the year..... | 829,827 |
| ,, auction sales made during the year..... | 95,497 |
| Total value of transactions during 1887... .. | 3,304,115 |

Digitized by Google

Revenue received since 1861.

Since the year 1862, when the Lands Alienation Act of 1861 came into force, there has been received into the National Treasury from the proceeds of lands alienated the following sums :—

| Description of Land Alienated. | Amount received. |
|---|---|
| | £ |
| Lands sold in fee-simple, from 1st January, 1862, to 31st December, 1887 | 15,116,709 |
| Deposits, interest, and balance of purchase money on lands sold conditionally from 1st January, 1862, to 31st December, 1887 | 12,802,876 |
| Total amount paid into the National Treasury... | 27,919,570 |

Amount due to the State.

At the close of 1887, there remained due to the State, on account of unpaid balances on land conditionally purchased, a sum of about £12,178,000 ; so that the total amount of sales from 1862 to the end of 1887 was over £40,000,000 in all. During the same period the area of land disposed of was 34,760,000 acres ; the average rate per acre for lands of all kinds sold was, therefore, £1 2s. 11d.

Area unalienated.

The total area of land sold in fee-simple, and for which deeds were issued to the close of 1887, was 22,016,501 acres ; the area granted was 3,110,150 acres ; and the area in process of alienation under the system of deferred payment was 16,624,323 acres, making a total of 42,099,373 acres, there remained then a balance unalienated of 153,782,777 acres, The area leased to pastoral tenants comprised 138,769,508 acres, so that out of the total area of the colony, viz., 195,882,150 acres, there were either leased or sold 180,868,881 acres, leaving a balance of only 15,013,269 acres, representing chiefly the land reserved alike from sale and lease, as well as the area of country not suitable for settlement.

## *HOLDINGS.*

*Holdings over* 1 *acre.*—Excluding land held by the tenants of the Crown, there were on the 31st March last 46,142 holdings of more than 1 acre in extent. Twelve years previously these holdings

Digitized by Google

numbered 39,639. The increase amounted to 16·4 per cent., while the area comprised in the holdings advanced from 18,210,796 to 36,817,491 acres, or 102 per cent. There has been a very marked tendency to increase the area of individual holdings during the past ten years, and this tendency is visible during the whole period over which the records extend, as may be seen from the accompanying table. Since 1886, however, the reverse has been the case. This may be easily accounted for, as a result of the stoppage of the auction sales of Crown lands, which were one of the main features of the land policy inaugurated in 1861.

Increase in area of holdings.

Average Area of Holdings.

| Year ended 31 March. | Average size of holding. | Year ended 31 March. | Average size of holding. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | Acres. | | Acres. |
| 1876 | 315 | 1883 | 772 |
| 1877 | 459 | 1884 | 817 |
| 1878 | 481 | 1885 | 813 |
| 1879 | 564 | 1886 | 862 |
| 1880 | 569 | 1887 | 817 |
| 1881 | 691 | 1888 | 798 |
| 1882 | 703 | | |

The increase shown between the first and last years of the above series amounted to 483 acres in the average extent of holdings, which are now 153 per cent. larger than they were in 1876. This result is, in a certain measure, due to the facilities afforded by the improvement clause of the Crown Lands Act of 1861, and its subsequent amendments, permitting, as they did, the purchase at the rate of £1, and subsequently at £1 5s., per acre, in sections from 40 acres to 640 acres, of areas which pastoral occupiers had improved to the extent of £1 per acre. But the result is attributable also, and in a large degree, to the vast areas of Crown lands offered for sale at public auction, which almost invariably fell into the hands of the Crown tenants on whose runs they were situated. Up to the close of 1882, when a check was first given to this form

Facilities afforded by Act of 1861.



Digitized by Google

of alienation, there had been disposed of by public auction 10,995,120 acres, whilst the area acquired under the improvement clause amounted to 2,305,938 acres. At the date above mentioned, a total area of 35,478,346 acres had been alienated throughout New South Wales, of which 29,113,246 acres were sold subsequently to the Act of 1861, and of this area 13,301,058 acres, or a little more than 45 per cent., were parted with under the auction sales and improvements clauses, in the proportion of nearly five acres sold at auction to one bought under the improved purchase clause.

Comparative size of holdings in the various electorates.

The next table shows the average area of holdings in various electorates, and it will be seen that in the Riverina district the average sizes of holdings reach the largest figures, being 7,761 acres in the electorate of Wentworth, 6,150 acres in that of the Murray, 5,740 acres in the Balranald, 2,879 acres in the Murrumbidgee, and 1,990 in the Hume electorates, or a mean of 4,924 acres in the whole district. The electorates of Gunnedah, the Gwydir, and Bourke closely follow, with the respective averages of 3,471 acres, 2,018, and 1,550 acres.

Small area of holdings in early settled districts.

In the semi-pastoral and semi-agricultural districts of the central division of the Colony, the average size of the holdings is much smaller, Grenfell, Queanbeyan, and Monaro averaging 1,484, 1,092, and 991 acres respectively. In the eastern division, and in that part of the Colony which was first settled, comprising the valleys of the Hawkesbury, Nepean, Hunter, and Shoalhaven Rivers, and the country around Goulburn and Bathurst, the area of holdings becomes further reduced, and, immediately around the centres of population, the average becomes still smaller. Thus in the electorates of Argyle, East and West Macquarie, Orange, Patrick's Plains, and the Richmond and Eden, the averages lie between 723 and 329 acres, while, in those of Kiama, Hawkesbury, Central Cumberland, and Goulburn, they fall to between 113 and 36 acres. The Upper Hunter is an exception, as the average size of holdings there reaches the high mean of 1,239 acres.

Digitized by Google

Average area of holdings.

Average area of Holdings in the various Electoral Districts in the year 1887–88.

| Electoral Districts. | Area. | Electoral Districts. | Area. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | Acres. | | Acres. |
| Albury | 443 | Kiama | 113 |
| Argyle | 654 | Macleay | 169 |
| Balranald | 5,740 | Macquarie East | 372 |
| Bogan | 1,438 | ,, West | 329 |
| Burrowa | 838 | Maitland East | 158 |
| Bourke | 1,550 | Molong | 617 |
| Braidwood | 429 | Monaro | 991 |
| Camden | 270 | Morpeth | 75 |
| Carcoar | 622 | Mudgee | 341 |
| Clarence | 126 | The Murray | 6,150 |
| Central Cumberland | 66 | The Murrumbidgee | 2,879 |
| Durham | 363 | The Namoi | 1,880 |
| Eden | 432 | The Nepean | 152 |
| Forbes | 1,226 | Newcastle | 138 |
| Glen Innes | 596 | New England | 846 |
| Gloucester | 986 | Northumberland | 195 |
| Goulburn | 36 | Orange | 335 |
| Grafton | 193 | Patrick's Plains | 723 |
| Grenfell | 1,484 | Queanbeyan | 1,092 |
| Gundagai | 1,160 | The Richmond | 354 |
| Gunnedah | 3,471 | Shoalhaven | 174 |
| Gwydir | 2,018 | Tamworth | 581 |
| Hartley | 310 | Tenterfield | 353 |
| Hastings and Manning | 188 | Tumut | 444 |
| Hawkesbury | 112 | Wellington | 590 |
| Hume | 1,990 | Wentworth | 7,761 |
| Hunter | 174 | Wollombi | 201 |
| ,, Upper | 1,239 | Yass Plains | 725 |
| Illawarra | 130 | Young | 525 |
| Inverell | 741 | | |

Comparative increase of holdings.

Comparing the number of existing holdings of various sizes with those of the year 1879, when the particulars were first recorded, it will be found that those under 15 acres have increased 50 per cent.; those from 15 to 200 acres have advanced very slightly, the increase being only 5 per cent. Between 200 and 400 acres, the number of holdings also shows a very small increase; those from 400 to 1,000 acres increased 48 per cent.; from 1,000 to 2,000 acres, the increase was 73 per cent.; from 2,000 to 10,000 acres, it was 83 per cent.; while in the largest class of holdings, from 10,000 acres upwards, the increase in number has been nearly 90

Digitized by Google

per cent. during that period of nine years. The subjoined table shows the number of holdings in various classes in each year of the period named.

Holdings of Various Sizes.

| Acreage. | 1880. | 1881. | 1882. | 1883. | 1884. | 1885. | 1886. | 1887. | 1888. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Under 15 acres ..... | 4,974 | 5,550 | 5,186 | 5,124 | 5,154 | 5,409 | 5,877 | 6,512 | 7,038 |
| 15 to 200 ..... | 21,302 | 20,645 | 20,361 | 20,007 | 20,161 | 20,998 | 21,167 | 21,288 | 21,651 |
| 200 to 400 ..... | 6,199 | 5,854 | 5,753 | 5,760 | 5,969 | 6,363 | 6,285 | 6,382 | 6,481 |
| 400 to 1,000..... | 4,964 | 4,833 | 4,959 | 5,559 | 6,031 | 6,497 | 6,617 | 6,792 | 6,778 |
| 1,000 to 2,000 ... .... | 1,212 | 1,467 | 1,470 | 1,540 | 1,667 | 1,886 | 1,811 | 1,948 | 2,010 |
| 2,000 to 10,000 ..... | 940 | 1,229 | 1,176 | 1,297 | 1,350 | 1,413 | 1,406 | 1,458 | 1,618 |
| 10,000 and upwards .. | 327 | 414 | 449 | 463 | 461 | 513 | 563 | 552 | 566 |
| Total..... | 39,918 | 39,992 | 39,354 | 39,760 | 40,793 | 43,079 | 43,726 | 44,932 | 46,142 |

Holdings in vicinity of towns.

The holdings under 15 acres in extent are, generally speaking, in the vicinity of towns, and consist mainly of gardens or orchards, and the increase of 50 per cent. is what would naturally be expected from the increased demand for their produce by a large population. The least satisfactory feature in the table is the stationariness of the number of holdings of moderate size. In 1878, the total holdings having an area from 15 to 400 acres, amounted to 26,273; in the following year, they were 27,501; and in 1887–8, only 28,132. On the other hand, the larger holdings have increased to a remarkable degree, so that, at the close of the year 1887, there were 10,972 holdings of more than 400 acres in extent, compared with 6,938 in 1878, or an increase of 58 per cent. in number in that short period. The figures relative to the number and extent of holdings over 10,000 acres in area are still more remarkable, as they show that at the end of 1887 there were 566 holdings of more than 10,000 acres each, comprising together 19,170,765 acres, 17,826,548 acres of which were freehold, and 1,344,217 acres held under lease from private persons. This

Digitized by Google

large extent of territory forms about six-tenths of the occupied lands, exclusive of what is held under lease by the tenants of the Crown, and represents more than half the entire alienated lands of the Colony. This enormous area is in the hands of only 566 persons. It has not been found possible to determine the number of holdings exclusively upon lease for the present year, nor their average extent; but an inspection of the returns is sufficient to show that the bulk of the leaseholders occupy farms of less than 200 acres.

**Total area in cultivation.**

In the year 1876, the total area of land under cultivation amounted to 451,138 acres, or less than three-quarters of an acre per head. On the 31st March, 1888, that is in twelve years, the area under cultivation had risen to 1,042,394 acres, equivalent to nearly 1 acre per head of the population of the year. This is not a large increase, considering the enormous alienation of land which has occurred in the interval and the progress made by some of the neighbouring colonies, still it amounts in the aggregate to 131 per cent., or 33 per cent. per head, and taken in conjunction with the increase in production, which will hereafter be indicated, it tends to show that the Colony is advancing towards independence in the matter of food production.

**Enclosed land.**

The area of unenclosed land in 1876 amounted to nearly two-fifths of the whole area of the holdings; but, in the beginning of 1888, the proportion had fallen to considerably less than one-tenth, the area unenclosed at that period being only 3,328,197 acres out of a total of 36,817,491 acres occupied. This result is due partly to the operation of legislation, and partly to the saving of labour which fencing enables occupiers to effect.

## *SOIL AND AGRICULTURE.*

**Soils adapted for the produce of many climes.**

There is found in the Colony of New South Wales so great a variety of soils and climate that almost any kind of crops, whether specially the produce of temperate, and even cold climates, or of

Digitized by Google

sub-tropical regions may be grown. The nature of the soil varies greatly, according to the geological formation in different parts of the Colony; but, except in the inaccessible or rugged portions of the mountain chains, and the more arid portions of the north-western districts, the soil is almost everywhere susceptible of cultivation. The area absolutely unfit for occupation of any sort has been roughly estimated at less than 5,000,000 acres, and it may be said that the greater part of the area adapted for settlement is also in some form or another capable of being cultivated. The question of the success of agricultural operations in New South Wales is, however, altogether independent of the mere fitness of the soil for cultivation. So far, experience has shown that an irregular rainfall and a want of uniformity in the seasons, which are the chief characteristics of the climate of a large part of the interior, are a great drawback to the success of agricultural settlements. Hitherto the principal industry of the Colony connected with its soil has been its occupation for grazing, and the pastoral interest has absorbed the energy of the colonists to so great an extent that agricultural pursuits have been in no slight degree neglected. Such neglect must necessarily be corrected in time, and there is every indication that the question will soon receive ample attention.

Rich soil of coastal valleys.

The portion of the valleys of the coastal rivers adapted for agriculture, owing to the confined nature of their basins, is limited, but nowhere could there be found richer soil than along the lower reaches of these rivers. The brush lands of the Tweed, Richmond, Clarence, Macleay, and Manning are proverbial for the richness of their soil, and the sandy alluvial formations of the Hunter and the Hawkesbury valleys have been cultivated for nearly a hundred years without rest, being enriched periodically by fluvial inundations. The valleys of the southern rivers of the coast district are not less rich, and along the banks of the Shoalhaven, Clyde, Tuross, and other streams are found unmistakable evidence of thriving industry.

Digitized by Google

The variety of climate experienced in a region extending through 8 degrees of latitude, from 29 degrees to 37 degrees south, of necessity causes a corresponding variety in the kinds of produce which may be successfully grown.

Localities where principal crops are grown.

Maize is grown in almost every part of the coastal region, along the river valleys, especially north of Sydney, and yields an abundant return. Sugar-cane is cultivated only on the northern rivers, very little being raised southward of the Macleay. Wheat is grown in the Hunter valley to some extent, but not in the country further north. In the southern district, although the little wheat raised shows a comparatively high return, the extent of land cropped is too small to enable a reliable inference to be drawn as to the true capabilities of this rich district. The climate of the northern coast is particularly favourable to the growth of semi-tropical products, especially sugar-cane, coffee, and tobacco, and in the Hunter valley the vine finds a natural home.

Soil suitable for fruit-trees.

The soil of the coastal region is almost everywhere suitable to the growth of fruit-trees, both semi-tropical and European. Oranges, lemons, shaddocks, and other varieties of this class, thrive well on all parts of the north coast, and nowhere better than in the Wianamatta formations about Parramatta, and in the valleys of the Hawkesbury, Nepean, and Parramatta Rivers. The cultivation of these fruits, as well as that of grapes for the table, peaches, apricots, and other varieties of European fruit, is indeed the principal industry of the agriculturists in the vicinity of the metropolis; and in many places where the soil is not adapted to the growth of cereals, fruit-trees succeed well, and handsomely repay the cost of cultivation.

Suitability of table-land for European cereals.

On the high plateau of the Great Dividing Range, a variety of soil is also met with, and there is much rich agricultural country, especially suited for the cultivation of wheat, barley, oats, and other agricultural products of cold and temperate regions. Notwithstanding the drawbacks in the shape of uncertain seasons

Digitized by Google

and variable rainfall, the results obtained in the cultivation of cereal crops in the rich soils of the Monaro, Tumut, Bathurst, Wellington, Mudgee, and New England districts, on the mountain plateaux, are certainly encouraging.

Alluvial deposits.

In the western division of the Colony the alluvial deposits extending along the course of the great rivers which carry the drainage of the larger portion of the Colony of New South Wales to the waters of the Murray, have formed a soil of excellent quality, and the cereals which form the more considerable items in the sustenance of mankind might be grown in immense quantities were the rainfall more abundant and regular. Attempts have been made on small patches of country here and there to test the agricultural qualities of the soil, with the result that in years of abundant and regular rains the crops have been magnificent, but in times of drought the returns have been as scanty as in favourable seasons they have been plentiful. Notwithstanding this drawback, the cultivation of cereals in the Murray or Murrumbidgee valleys is greatly on the increase, and in no other part of New South Wales can there be noticed a greater advance in agricultural settlement, except perhaps in the Richmond and Clarence district, bordering the north coast of the Colony. It may be confidently asserted with regard to the Riverina, that wherever it may become practicable to conserve water, or to establish an intelligent system of irrigation, the soil will repay with a bountiful harvest the labours of the agriculturist. Over what area systematic irrigation may be carried on has not yet been ascertained, though possibly this may not prove to be very considerable, owing to the comparatively small volume of the rivers whence the water must be obtained, and the irregularity of their flow. The physical formation of New South Wales has been described elsewhere. It will have been noticed that it differs greatly from any other country where artificial irrigation has been practised on a large scale, and that the absence of mountain ranges capped with perpetual snow, forming natural and inexhaustible reservoirs, is a marked peculiarity of the country.

Practicability of irrigation.

Digitized by Google

## *CULTIVATION.—PRINCIPAL CROPS.*

The principal crops grown in the Colony are wheat, maize, oats, barley, potatoes, sugar-cane, tobacco, grapes, oranges, and other fruits. The quantities produced in the year ended 31st March, 1888, and the value of each crop respectively are as follows :— Quantities and value of produce.

| Principal Crops cultivated. | Produce. | Value. |
|---|---|---|
| Cereals :— | Bushels. | £ |
| Wheat | 4,695,849 | 743,509 |
| Maize | 4,953,125 | 577,865 |
| Barley | 84,533 | 12,680 |
| Oats | 394,762 | 41,121 |
| Other grain | 24,036 | 3,605 |
| Hay :— | Tons. | |
| Wheat | 70,392 | 334,362 |
| Oats | 96,126 | 456,598 |
| Barley | 3,641 | 12,743 |
| Lucerne and grass | 60,438 | 151,193 |
| Green food for cattle | ..... | 90,193 |
| Potatoes | 61,455 | 199,729 |
| Sugar-cane | 273,928 | 164,356 |
| Tobacco | Cwt. 23,465 | 76,652 |
| Grapes for wine and brandy | Gals. 666,382 | 133,998 |
| ,, table use | Tons. 2,276 | 53,107 |
| Oranges | Acres. 8,875 | 266,250 |
| Orchard and market garden produce | 20,677 | 381,575<br>433,120 |
| Minor crops | 4,252 | 19,134 |
| Total value of produce £ | ..... | 4,151,692 |

NOTE.—The values given are those at the places where the produce was grown.

Digitized by Google

## *WHEAT.*

Principal centres of cultivation.

In the early days of settlement, the Hawkesbury River Valley and the country adjacent to the towns of Parramatta, Liverpool, Penrith, Camden, and Maitland were the centres of considerable wheat growing. Unskilful farming, and the consequent exhaustion of the soil, with the attendant evils of rust, smut, and other diseases, caused these districts to be abandoned little by little as wheat country, and on the discovery of the Bathurst Plains, their importance at once ceased. The districts of Bathurst, Goulburn, Gundagai, Tumut, Young, Monaro, and New England were each in turn occupied by agriculturists, and the suitability of their soil and climate, as well as that of the whole of the mountain plateau, for the growth of this cereal became definitely established.

Cultivation very irregular.

The cultivation of this grain during the past thirty years has been very irregular. For some years prior to 1867, the area of land under crop remained almost the same from year to year, being little more than 125,000 acres. In 1867, however, the wheat area had increased to 175,000 acres, and at that acreage it remained practically unaltered for twelve years. Then, again, more land was laid under wheat, and in 1878–9 the area had increased to 233,252 acres. Since then the area of land under this cereal has been greatly extended, and during the year 1887–8 there were reaped 389,390 acres, an area larger than in any previous years; and an increase of 51,660 acres, or 15·29 per cent. above the area under this grain crop in 1886. Under favourable circumstances of temperature and rainfall, the highest average return obtained in the Colony during the last twenty-seven years, viz., 17·37 bushels per acre, was during 1886–7; the season 1887–8, though announcing itself favourably, has not given so good a result, the production of wheat having fallen to 12·06 bushels per acre. The average yield during the whole of the period, which extends from the date of the passing of the first Crown Lands Act to the season which ended on 31st March, 1888, was 13·18 bushels, the lowest

Average yield.

Digitized by Google

yield being 6·75 bushels, obtained in the season 1870–71, the most bountiful, 17·37 bushels per acre, gathered during 1886–7. During the first ten years of the period named, from 1861 to 1870, the yield per acre appears to have been comparatively a small one, having averaged only 10·70 bushels. Thence followed a period of fair seasons, extending over fourteen years, when the average fluctuated between a minimum of 12·87 bushels obtained in the season of 1874–5, and a maximum of 16·43 in the season 1876–7, averaging 14·94 bushels per acre for the whole period.

The season 1886–7 was, in all respects, an exceptionally good one for wheat cultivation; but that of 1887–8 did not fulfil expectations, the production having fallen below the average recorded for the period above mentioned, and being 18·95 per cent. below that of the previous ten years, which is calculated at 14·88 bushels per acre. The prospects of the coming season do not appear quite so encouraging as might be desired, the winter of 1888 having been so far a remarkably dry one, especially along the coast, and throughout the principal wheat districts of New South Wales. Ploughing operations have been retarded, or much interfered with, owing to this cause; and the excellent effects produced by the considerable volume of rain which fell during the years 1886 and 1887, permitting agricultural operations to be carried on over areas which the dry state of the ground in former years had rendered unfit for the plough, show signs of being confined to one single season, while climatic conditions are apparently reverting to the dry state which has so much interfered in the past with the progress of agricultural industry in New South Wales. The experience gained by farmers shows the necessity of conserving, wherever possible, the water which rain-clouds supply in so irregular a fashion. Season of 1888-9.

The influence of the rainfall, however, can hardly be shown by means of figures. There are too many considerations affecting the value of rain to admit of this being done. The period of the year at which rain falls, the quantity falling at any one time, and evaporation, are elements of as much importance as the total Influence of rainfall.

Digitized by Google

rainfall. The following statement shows the state of wheat cultivation since the year 1862:—

Area under Wheat—Yield per Acre.

| Year ended 31 March. | Area of crop. | Bushels. | Yield per acre. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | Acres. | | Bushels. |
| 1862 | 123,468 | 1,606,034 | 13·01 |
| 1863 | 108,136 | 1,054,954 | 9·75 |
| 1864 | 103,242 | 809,919 | 7·79 |
| 1865 | 104,568 | 1,246,458 | 11·92 |
| 1866 | 131,653 | 1,013,863 | 7·71 |
| 1867 | 175,033 | 2,226,027 | 12·72 |
| 1868 | 149,142 | 1,433,807 | 9·61 |
| 1869 | 164,206 | 1,787,085 | 10·88 |
| 1870 | 189,452 | 3,200,959 | 16·89 |
| 1871 | 147,997 | 999.595 | 6·75 |
| 1872 | 154,030 | 2,229,642 | 14·48 |
| 1873 | 177,551 | 2,898,463 | 16·32 |
| 1874 | 169,330 | 2,273,620 | 13·43 |
| 1875 | 166,911 | 2,148,394 | 12·87 |
| 1876 | 133,609 | 1,958,640 | 14·66 |
| 1877 | 145,608 | 2,391,979 | 16·43 |
| 1878 | 176,686 | 2,445,507 | 13·84 |
| 1879 | 233,252 | 3,439,326 | 14·74 |
| 1880 | 233,368 | 3,613,266 | 15·48 |
| 1881 | 253,137 | 3,717,355 | 14·69 |
| 1882 | 221,887 | 3,405,966 | 15·35 |
| 1883 | 247,361 | 4,042,395 | 16·34 |
| 1884 | 289,757 | 4,345,437 | 15·00 |
| 1885 | 275,245 | 4,271,394 | 15·52 |
| 1886 | 264,867 | 2,733,133 | 10·32 |
| 1887 | 337,730 | 5,868,844 | 17·37 |
| 1888 | 389,390 | 4,695,849 | 12·06 |
| Average yield for twenty-seven years..... ... | | | 13·18 |

Average yield for twenty-five years.

Dividing the quarter century ending with March, 1888, into quinquennial periods, the yearly averages were—

| Quinquennial Period. | Average yield per acre. |
|---|---|
| 1864–1868 | 10·13 bushels. |
| 1869–1873 | 13·34 ,, |
| 1874–1878 | 14·17 ,, |
| 1879–1883 | 15 32 ,, |
| 1884–1888 | 14·07 ,, |

Digitized by Google

The increased yield of the latter period is partly due to improved farming; but, at the same time, it must not be lost sight of that the occurence of rust, smut, and other forms of disease in wheat has been less frequent and less general of recent years. Grouped according to the proportion of land under wheat during 1886 and 1887 to the total area, the districts stand as follows:— Various districts compared.

Proportion of Land under Wheat in chief Districts compared with total Area.

| District. | Proportion of land under wheat to whole area of district. | |
|---|---|---|
| | 1886. Acres. | 1887. Acres. |
| Young | 1 in 45 | 1 in 38 |
| Gundagai | 50 | 42 |
| Orange, Molong, and Carcoar | 55 | 60 |
| Bathurst | 57 | 57 |
| Yass and Burrowa | 143 | 136 |
| Murray Valley | 148 | 109 |
| Tamworth | 148 | 150 |
| Mudgee | 178 | 196 |
| Goulburn | 212 | 221 |
| Murrumbidgee | 411 | 184 |
| Wellington and Bogan | 520 | 592 |
| Tumut | 533 | 429 |
| Monaro | 574 | 428 |
| Hunter Valley | 593 | 599 |
| New England | 648 | 567 |
| Glen Innes, Inverell, and Tenterfield | 718 | 607 |
| Forbes and Grenfell | 873 | 804 |
| Gunnedah | 3,131 | 2,820 |

Digitized by Google

Area of wheat cultivation in districts.

The area of land under wheat in the remaining districts of the Colony is so small as not to be worth taking into consideration, and is therefore neglected in the ensuing comparisons. Owing to the alteration of the boundaries of the electoral districts in 1881, comparison by electorates is not possible beyond that year. Taking, therefore, the seven years which have since elapsed, the total area under wheat in each district was—

Area under Wheat, in Acres.

| Districts. | 1881-2. | 1882-3. | 1883-4. | 1884-5. | 1885-6. | 1886-7. | 1887-8. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Goulburn | 8,636 | 9,598 | 9,452 | 9,239 | 5,661 | 7,787 | 9,126 |
| Yass | 10,808 | 12,552 | 15,732 | 14,824 | 12,701 | 16,824 | 17,596 |
| Wellington and the Bogan | 8,321 | 10,463 | 12,722 | 12,700 | 11,153 | 20,170 | 17,722 |
| Monaro | 9,832 | 10,253 | 10,917 | 10,922 | 7,072 | 9,892 | 13,466 |
| Murray Valley | 38,928 | 38,705 | 45,493 | 45,792 | 50,097 | 54,240 | 74,080 |
| Orange | 37,429 | 45,045 | 52,294 | 47,890 | 45,564 | 59,721 | 55,083 |
| Gundagai | 9,150 | 12,004 | 15,390 | 15,412 | 18,433 | 20,108 | 24,253 |
| Forbes | 5,215 | 5,858 | 9,285 | 8,156 | 7,775 | 11,558 | 12,545 |
| Murrumbidgee | 5,638 | 4,357 | 13,143 | 11,799 | 19,793 | 26,204 | 46,309 |
| Tamworth | 10,600 | 11,759 | 14,275 | 12,644 | 12,838 | 16,543 | 16,179 |
| New England | 6,294 | 7,687 | 7,836 | 7,486 | 6,201 | 7,047 | 8,196 |
| Namoi and Gwydir Valleys | 3,180 | 3,226 | 3,436 | 3,617 | 4,114 | 5,485 | 5,989 |
| North Coast | 471 | 547 | 531 | 503 | 270 | 218 | 288 |
| Glen Innes | 7,428 | 8,771 | 8,321 | 9,465 | 8,241 | 8,789 | 10,401 |
| Young | 13,816 | 16,750 | 21,964 | 18,978 | 21,582 | 28,609 | 34,119 |
| Hunter River Valley | 9,012 | 8,058 | 8,288 | 7,750 | 6,499 | 8,326 | 8,285 |
| Bathurst | 23,834 | 25,573 | 21,456 | 20,269 | 12,858 | 18,817 | 18,889 |
| Mudgee | 8,283 | 9,851 | 12,163 | 11,586 | 10,125 | 12,749 | 11,511 |
| Tumut | 2,660 | 3,283 | 3,698 | 2,926 | 2,185 | 2,739 | 3,405 |
| South Coast | 383 | 359 | 364 | 261 | 141 | 138 | 152 |
| Hawkesbury and Nepean Valleys | 2,338 | 2,444 | 2,763 | 2,797 | 1,333 | 1,597 | 1,351 |
| Western Districts | 115 | 214 | 230 | 159 | 220 | 166 | 551 |

Agriculture gaining ground

The foregoing figures are instructive, as they throw considerable light upon the history of wheat cultivation and agricultural settlement in New South Wales. Although the interval under examina-

Digitized by Google

tion is a short one, extending over a period of seven years only, great changes are shown to have taken place in parts of the country hitherto devoted mainly to pastoral occupation. It is also interesting to note that agriculture is gaining ground in those districts where the greater number of the huge freehold estates, accumulated by pastoralists under the auction sales and improvement clauses of the Land Act of 1861, are situated. It is in the valleys of the Murray, the Murrumbidgee, and the Lachlan that the struggle between squatter and selector has been fiercest, and where the most remarkable increase of agricultural settlement as regards wheat-growing and agriculture generally has been exhibited. The following statement, showing the total area of land under crop in the districts abutting on the three great rivers above-mentioned, in the years 1881 and 1887 respectively, will serve to illustrate this point :—

| Districts. | Total Area under Cultivation. | |
|---|---|---|
| | In 1881. | In 1887. |
| | Acres. | Acres. |
| The Murray | 55,763 | 93,961 |
| The Murrumbidgee | 13,045 | 59,096 |
| Forbes | 12,429 | 18,223 |
| Gundagai | 13,295 | 28,269 |
| Yass | 16,194 | 24,200 |
| Young | 21,132 | 42,224 |
| Total | 131,858 | 265,973 |

By far the greater proportional increase is exhibited in the case of the Murrumbidgee electoral district, where the total area under cultivation has increased four and a half times in seven years; whilst on an average, the figures for the other districts show an increase of about 100 per cent. Murrumbidgee district.

As regards the cultivation of wheat for grain only, it will be seen that in most of the above-mentioned districts it has taken the larger share of the total increased area placed under cultivation during this short period of seven years. In the Murrumbidgee the

Digitized by Google

area under this crop has increased to nearly nine times what it was in 1881; in that of Young it has grown from 13,316 acres to 34,119 acres; in that of Gundagai, from 9,150 acres to 24,253 acres; and in the Murray River Valley, from 38,928 acres to 74,080 acres; whilst in the other districts it has increased in proportion to that of the general cultivation. Reverting to the examination of the whole of the principal wheat-growing districts of New South Wales, the average yield per acre for the period of seven years under notice will be seen below.

Average yield per acre.

Wheat.—Average Yield per Acre, in Bushels.

| Districts. | 1881-2. | 1882-3. | 1883-4. | 1884-5. | 1885-6. | 1886-7. | 1887-8. | Average. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Goulburn | 15·6 | 17·3 | 13·3 | 17·1 | 9·5 | 18·9 | 10·7 | 14·6 |
| Yass | 15·2 | 17·5 | 14·2 | 17·0 | 11·1 | 17·7 | 11·5 | 14·9 |
| Wellington and the Bogan | 13·5 | 16·2 | 14·1 | 17·2 | 6·4 | 16·2 | 12·9 | 13·8 |
| Monaro | 16·4 | 16·6 | 14·9 | 16·6 | 11·4 | 17·0 | 15·9 | 15·6 |
| Murray Valley | 10·8 | 12·3 | 13·6 | 9·6 | 12·1 | 14·4 | 10·2 | 11·9 |
| Orange | 17·3 | 17·9 | 16·7 | 15·7 | 9·9 | 18·3 | 11·8 | 15·4 |
| Gundagai | 18·2 | 18·2 | 15·8 | 18·4 | 11·4 | 20·2 | 12·6 | 16·4 |
| Forbes | 16·5 | 11·3 | 15·1 | 13·4 | 7·9 | 20·5 | 11·3 | 13·7 |
| Murrumbidgee | 14·1 | 14·5 | 14·4 | 14·4 | 8·0 | 19·9 | 11·1 | 13·8 |
| Tamworth | 17·3 | 16·6 | 16·0 | 16·3 | 10·1 | 14·7 | 15·1 | 15·2 |
| New England | 19·2 | 21·1 | 19·3 | 20·1 | 15·4 | 17·1 | 16·7 | 18·4 |
| Namoi and Gwydir Valleys | 18·4 | 22·7 | 15·7 | 15·9 | 8·7 | 13·9 | 13·3 | 15·5 |
| North Coast | 16·3 | 21·0 | 22·2 | 18·2 | 16·6 | 13·9 | 21·3 | 18·5 |
| Glen Innes | 19·5 | 20·8 | 19·6 | 20·5 | 19·2 | 13·8 | 17·8 | 18·7 |
| Young | 17·1 | 16·7 | 13·4 | 17·5 | 9·9 | 19·2 | 11·0 | 14·9 |
| Hunter River Valley | 14·8 | 8·0 | 15·4 | 15·6 | 8·4 | 16·8 | 12·9 | 13·1 |
| Bathurst | 14·5 | 15·3 | 11·9 | 14·8 | 8·2 | 16·4 | 12·2 | 13·3 |
| Mudgee | 14·2 | 21·9 | 14·1 | 18·1 | 6·3 | 19·0 | 12·9 | 15·2 |
| Tumut | 20·5 | 20·5 | 19·0 | 23·6 | 14·2 | 20·0 | 14·3 | 18·8 |
| South Coast | 20·7 | 20·5 | 22·6 | 23·0 | 17·1 | 14·6 | 17·4 | 19·4 |
| Hawkesbury and Nepean Valleys | 13·6 | 13·3 | 13·9 | 13·2 | 12·8 | 16·3 | 12·0 | 13·6 |
| Western District | 10·6 | 7·4 | 10·8 | 9·4 | 5·5 | 12·6 | 9·0 | 9·3 |
| Average for whole Colony | 15·3 | 16·3 | 14·9 | 15·5 | 10·4 | 17·3 | 12·1 | 15·2 |

Average yield of districts compared.

Digitized by Google

Leaving aside the North and South Coast districts, where the area under wheat is too small to afford a valuable test as to their wheat-growing capabilities, it will be seen that Tumut, Glen Innes, and New England have given the largest, as well as the most consistent yield during the whole period. This is what might have been anticipated. The situation of these districts on the high plateau of the main range dividing the coastal region of the Colony from the Great Western Plains, places them under conditions as to soil, climate, and rainfall similar to those which obtain in the richest wheat-growing countries of Europe and America.

Average yield of districts compared.

Gundagai, Monaro, Gunnedah, Orange, Mudgee, and Young follow next, in the order named, as regards yield per acre, which in each case may be considered fairly good. Yass, Goulburn, and Tamworth also yield a fair average crop. The scale sensibly decreases in the other districts of the Colony, which, with the exception of Bathurst and the Hunter Valley, are situated on the confines of the lower slope of the main range, and the great plains of the interior.

It may be stated as a general law that those districts situated on the higher table-lands of the main Dividing Range are the best adapted to the cultivation of wheat, and that the average yield decreases in an almost constant ratio as a descent is made towards the plains, where the average falls as low as in similar formations in South Australia and Victoria. Bathurst is the only exception to this general rule, but as it is in that district that the greater quantity of wheat is grown, as compared with the total area, the reason of its small average annual yield must be sought apart from the circumstances of its geographical situation. It may be that the constant succession of crops has injured the productiveness of the soil, and brought about a decreased yield in the district where cultivation has been most continuous. It will be observed that the yield for the season 1885–6 was less per acre than that of any other year since 1871. The reason of such falling off cannot be readily discovered from the records of rain-

Decrease in yield as descent is made to plains.



Digitized by Google

fall, but that season was the close of a series during which the rainfall was restricted, and its failure may be due, to some extent, to the deficiency of the rain in previous years.

Copiousness of last crop.

The season 1886–7, on the other hand, exhibited throughout most of the districts a considerable improvement, both in acreage under wheat, and the average yield per acre. Two causes have combined to make the production of that season larger than the average of previous years—the bad prospects of stock and station produce during the winter of 1886, in some districts adapted to the growth of grain; and the occurrence of seasonable rains in most parts of the Colony. Owing to the former cause, much additional land was placed under crop in certain districts hitherto devoted to grazing, as the prospects of farming seemed brighter than those of stock raising, and through the latter cause the average sensibly increased. The increase in the area under wheat was kept up during the last season, 1887–8, the total area under wheat being considerably greater than in 1886–7; but the yield was below the average of the period under review.

Rainfall in wheat centres.

The average rainfall on some of the most important wheat-growing centres during the year 1887, was—

| District. | Rainfall in 1887. | District. | Rainfall in 1887. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Goulburn ..... | 25·8 inches. | Tamworth ..... | 25·6 inches. |
| Yass ..... | 26·6 ,, | New England ..... | 29·8 ,, |
| Wellington ..... | 19·0 ,, | Bathurst ..... | 23·6 ,, |
| Monaro ..... | 22·7 ,, | Mudgee..... | 24·6 ,, |
| Murray ... ..... | 21·7 ,, | Glen Innes ..... | 26·5 ,, |
| Orange and Carcoar | 19·0 ,, | Young ..... | 26·6 ,, |
| Gundagai ..... | 21·0 ,, | Hunter Valley..... | 19·0 ,, |
| Forbes ..... | 15·5 ,, | Tumut ..... | 28·5 ,, |
| Murrumbidgee..... | 15·4 ,, | | |

Average yield of New South Wales compared with other colonies.

If the average production of wheat per acre in New South Wales be compared with that of the other colonies of the Australasian group, it will be found that this Colony occupies a very satisfactory place. Its average is greater than that of any other portion of continental Australia, although somewhat less than the Tasmanian yield, and considerably below that of New Zealand. The following table shows the average produce of each Australasian Colony since 1873.

Digitized by Google

Average Yield of Wheat per Acre in the Australasian Colonies for the Years ended 31st March, 1874–88.

| | 1874. | 1875. | 1876. | 1877. | 1878. | 1879. | 1880. | 1881. | 1882. | 1883. | 1884. | 1885. | 1886. | 1887. | 1888. | Mean. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| New South Wales | 13·43 | 12·87 | 14·66 | 16·43 | 13·84 | 14·74 | 15·48 | 14·69 | 15·35 | 16·35 | 15·00 | 15·52 | 10·45 | 17·37 | 12·06 | 14·55 |
| Victoria | 13·58 | 14·57 | 15·49 | 13·15 | 12·41 | 8·76 | 13·29 | 9·95 | 9·40 | 9·08 | 14·10 | 9·52 | 8·99 | 11·49 | 10·81 | 11·64 |
| South Australia | 7·87 | 11·75 | 11·95 | 5·40 | 7·76 | 7·15 | 9·78 | 9·96 | 4·57 | 4·21 | 7·94 | 7·53 | 7·53 | 7·53 | 9·75 | 8·04 |
| Queensland | .. | .. | .. | .. | 10·63 | 13·56 | 8·11 | 20·40 | 8·41 | 13·89 | 4·34 | 16·17 | 5·11 | 3·12 | 22·10 | 11·44 |
| Western Australia | 13·44 | 12·00 | 11·00 | 12·00 | 11·00 | 9·97 | 14·94 | 14·94 | 7·00 | 11·00 | 13·00 | 13·00 | 11·50 | 12·25 | 9·80 | 11·79 |
| Tasmania | 16·17 | 18·51 | 16·38 | 19·30 | 18·12 | 16·10 | 23·22 | 14·99 | 18·88 | 20·27 | 17·74 | 19·30 | 17·32 | 17·91 | 16·67 | 18·06 |
| New Zealand | 25·61 | 28·15 | 31·54 | 28·63 | 26·30 | 22·94 | 28·16 | 25·07 | 22·69 | 26·28 | 26·02 | 25·43 | 24·40 | 24·89 | 26·37 | 26·16 |

Digitized by Google

Comparison with other countries.

Compared with the majority of European countries, the yield of wheat must appear inconsiderable, both in regard to the total quantity obtained, and the produce per acre. The return from some of the chief wheat-growing countries is given below.

Produce of Wheat per acre in Wheat-growing Countries of Europe and America.

| Wheat-growing Countries. | Average produce of wheat per acre. |
|---|---|
| | Bushels. |
| Denmark | 31·1 |
| United Kingdom | 26·9 |
| Norway | 25·1 |
| Belgium | 22·8 |
| Holland | 21·5 |
| Manitoba | 20·3 |
| Germany | 18·8 |
| France | 16·9 |
| Austria | 16·4 |
| British Columbia | 15·0 |
| Ontario | 14·1 |
| Hungary | 13·6 |
| Italy | 12·1 |
| United States | 11·7 |
| Quebec, Nova Scotia, and New Brunswick | 9·9 |
| Russia in Europe | 4.6 |
| New South Wales (since 1873) | 14·6 |

*CONSUMPTION AND PRODUCTION OF BREADSTUFFS.*

Production of wheat not equal to demand.

The production of wheat still remains considerably below the consumption of the Colony. The accompanying table has been prepared with a view to illustrate the state of the Colony in this respect, and shows the total consumption of wheat, the home production, and the net deficiency for twenty-five years.

Digitized by Google

Consumption and Production of Wheat in New South Wales.

| Year. | Total consumption. | Available home production. | Net Deficiency. | Consumption of wheat per head. | Home produce per head. | Deficiency. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Bushels. | Bushels. | Bushels. | Bushels. | Bushels. | Bushels. |
| 1862 | 2,326,648 | 1,451,749 | 874,899 | 6·5 | 4·0 | 2·5 |
| 1863 | 1,875,188 | 919,783 | 955,405 | 5·0 | 2·4 | 2·6 |
| 1864 | 2,601,886 | 678,992 | 1,922,894 | 6·7 | 1·7 | 5·0 |
| 1865 | 2,530,160 | 1,115,741 | 1,414,419 | 6·3 | 2·8 | 3·5 |
| 1866 | 2,780,756 | 849,297 | 1,931,459 | 6·6 | 2·0 | 4·6 |
| 1867 | 3,172,134 | 2,007,236 | 1,164,898 | 7·2 | 4·6 | 2·6 |
| 1868 | 2,482,547 | 1,247,380 | 1,235,167 | 5·4 | 2·7 | 2·7 |
| 1869 | 2,940,010 | 1,681,828 | 1,258,182 | 6·2 | 3·5 | 2·7 |
| 1870 | 4,229,681 | 2,964,144 | 1,265,537 | 8·6 | 6·0 | 2·6 |
| 1871 | 2,522,056 | 814,624 | 1,707,432 | 4·9 | 1·6 | 3·3 |
| 1872 | 3,236,524 | 2,037,105 | 1,199,419 | 6·1 | 3·8 | 2·3 |
| 1873 | 4,061,054 | 2,676,525 | 1,384,529 | 7·4 | 4·9 | 2·5 |
| 1874 | 3,429,879 | 2,061,598 | 1,368,281 | 6·0 | 3·6 | 2·4 |
| 1875 | 3,831,220 | 1,939,756 | 1,891,464 | 6.5 | 3·3 | 3·2 |
| 1876 | 3,684,332 | 1,791,629 | 1,892,703 | 6·0 | 2·9 | 3·1 |
| 1877 | 3,699,965 | 2,209,969 | 1,489,996 | 5·8 | 3·5 | 2·3 |
| 1878 | 4,370,538 | 2,224,650 | 2,145,888 | 6·6 | 3·3 | 3·3 |
| 1879 | 4,795,087 | 3,147,761 | 1,647,326 | 6·9 | 4·5 | 2·4 |
| 1880 | 5,226,001 | 3,321,556 | 1,904,445 | 7·1 | 4·5 | 2·6 |
| 1881 | 4,277,670 | 3,400,934 | 876,736 | 5·6 | 4·4 | 1·2 |
| 1882 | 5,382,152 | 3,136,461 | 2,245,691 | 6·7 | 3·9 | 2·8 |
| 1883 | 5,138,164 | 3,733,171 | 1,404,993 | 6·1 | 4·4 | 1·7 |
| 1884 | 5,827,360 | 3,983,246 | 1,844,114 | 6·6 | 4·5 | 2·1 |
| 1885 | 6,639,149 | 3,927,273 | 2,711,876 | 7·1 | 4·2 | 2·9 |
| 1886 | 6,077,440 | 2,402,057 | 3,675,383 | 6·2 | 2·9 | 3·3 |
| 1887 | 7,929,642 | 5,446,682 | 2,482,960 | 7·7 | 5·7 | 2·0 |

Consumption in different years compared.

A false idea would probably be formed if the result of any one year were separately compared with that of any other, as it frequently happens that the transactions of one year affect the trade of the following year to a very large extent. To cover irregularities of export and import, and in order to facilitate comparison, the period has been divided into series of five years. The relative state of production and consumption will be found below, the basis of comparison adopted being that of population.

Digitized by Google

Consumption and Production of Breadstuffs.

| Period. | Average yearly consumption per head. | Average yearly home produce per head. | Deficiency yearly per head. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | Bushels. | Bushels. | Bushels. |
| 1862–66 | 6·2 | 2·5 | 3·7 |
| 1867–71 | 6·4 | 3·6 | 2·8 |
| 1872–76 | 6·4 | 3·7 | 2·7 |
| 1877–81 | 6·4 | 4·0 | 2·4 |
| 1882–86 | 6·5 | 4·0 | 2·5 |
| 1887 | 7·7 | 5·7 | 2·0 |
| Average | 6·44 | 3·64 | 2·80 |

Average yearly production.

It will be seen that during the first period, the average yearly production was considerably less than half the consumption, the deficiency being about 60 per cent. At the close of the series the home production had largely increased, so that the deficiency was scarcely more than 38 per cent. during the last quinquennium. There has been all through the period a tendency towards closing the gap between the demand and the supply, and the results of the harvest of 1887–8 exhibited a still further advance in this direction. For the season named, the yield has been equal to 5·65 bushels per head, which, at the average rate of consumption calculated for the last quarter century, would leave a deficiency of three-quarters of a bushel per head of population. But although the yield of that season was so copious, the available quantity of wheat was not so large as anticipated, as in a number of districts a considerable proportion of the crop was spoilt, owing to the heavy rains which fell during the reaping season. This seems to indicate, nevertheless, that the time is not far distant when the Colony, in the matter of breadstuffs, will be independent of outside contributions.

Average consumption.

The average consumption of wheat in New South Wales amounts, as above stated, to 6·45 bushels per head; a rate which

Digitized by Google

is higher than that of any country whose records have been available for reference; the excess over that of the United Kingdom being 3·75 bushels per head. The consumption includes what is used for all purposes except seed, a fact which must be borne in mind, as the quantity used for the manufacture of biscuits and other articles, as well as for other than food purposes, is not inconsiderable.

Importation of breadstuffs.

The relative proportions of flour and wheat imported have changed very considerably during the twenty-five years above alluded to, as will be seen hereunder.

Average yearly Import of Flour and Wheat.

| Period. | Flour in equivalent of wheat. | Wheat. |
|---|---|---|
| | Bushels. | Bushels. |
| 1862–66 | 1,066,892 | 801,765 |
| 1867–71 | 905,540 | 750,705 |
| 1872–76 | 1,012,110 | 838,388 |
| 1877–81 | 1,529,140 | 545,914 |
| 1882–86 | 2,484,645 | 613,180 |
| 1887 | 3,401,050 | 278,105 |

Decline in quantity of wheat imported.

These figures read by themselves seem to disclose an unsatisfactory condition of things in connection with the manufacture of flour in the Colony. In the first five years the import of flour amounted to 57 per cent. of the whole of the breadstuffs imported, while, in the last period, it had risen to 80 per cent., seemingly indicating a considerable deficiency in mill power in the Colony. But this is only a partial view of the case. A comparison between the importation of flour and the total home consumption gives an entirely different result, as will be seen from the next table. The figures in each case are the yearly averages for the different periods.

Digitized by Google

Comparison between amount of Flour Imported and Made in the Colony.

| Period. | Total consumption of flour in equivalent of wheat. — Yearly average. | Flour imported for home consumption in equivalent of wheat. — Yearly average. | Flour manufactured in the Colony in equivalent of wheat. — Yearly average. | Percentage of flour manufactured in the Colony to whole consumption. — Yearly average. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Bushels. | Bushels. | Bushels. | |
| 1862–66 | 2,422,927 | 644,206 | 1,788,722 | 73·5 |
| 1867–71 | 3,069,285 | 610,429 | 2,458,856 | 80·1 |
| 1872–76 | 3,648,602 | 804,692 | 2,846,910 | 77·9 |
| 1877–81 | 4,473,852 | 1,170,719 | 3,303,133 | 73·8 |
| 1882–86 | 5,812,836 | 1,835,218 | 3,977,618 | 68·5 |
| 1887 | 7,929,642 | 2,340,775 | 5,588,867 | 70·5 |

Mill-power up to consumption.

It will be seen from this table that the mill-power of the Colony, or rather the manufacture of flour, has fairly kept pace with the increase in consumption, while the actual quantity of flour manufactured yearly has increased from an average of 1,788,722 bushels to 5,588,867 bushels.

The change in the character of the imports noted above, that is, the substitution of flour for grain, is attributable to a change in the markets whence the supply is drawn, Victoria having to a large extent superseded South Australia. The prominence of Victoria as an exporter of breadstuffs to this Colony dates from 1878, and the excess of flour over wheat so exported is very pronounced. South Australia, whence the chief supply of this Colony was formerly drawn, and from which large quantities are still obtained, has, since the competition of Victoria became formidable to her, greatly diminished the proportion of wheat to flour, until, of late years, the quantity of South Australian wheat sent to this Colony has become comparatively insignificant.

Export of breadstuffs.

The export of breadstuffs from New South Wales represents for the most part a re-export of foreign produce, Queensland being the chief buyer. In the year 1881, the export, which had previously been small, suddenly increased threefold. And though showing a decline during the succeeding years, it still retains

Digitized by Google

respectable proportions, the average during the last five years being over 24 per cent. of the total quantity imported.

Wheat grown for hay.

Wheat is also grown in considerable quantities for hay and dry fodder for cattle, and the area under cultivation is steadily increasing, although the produce is still short of the requirements of the country. The whole of the wheat grown for hay in the Colony is consumed locally. The following statement shows the extent of land under wheat for hay, with the yearly produce, during eleven years.

Area under Wheat for Hay, and Yield.

| Year ended 31 March. | Acres. | Produce in tons. | Year ended 31 March. | Acres. | Produce in tons. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1877 | 17,115 | 21,297 | 1883 | 42,592 | 43,997 |
| 1878 | 29,640 | 29,137 | 1884 | 49,348 | 55,119 |
| 1879 | 22,888 | 31,320 | 1885 | 86,584 | 87,328 |
| 1880 | 25,281 | 32,943 | 1886 | 105,122 | 74,606 |
| 1881 | 41,137 | 44,037 | 1887 | 74,070 | 109,851 |
| 1882 | 39,428 | 42,378 | 1888 | 60,340 | 70,392 |

Cultivation of wheat for hay increasing.

From the foregoing figures it will be seen that the cultivation of wheat for hay is increasing at a much greater ratio than that for grain, the area so cultivated having reached in 1887–88, nearly four times that cultivated for the same purpose in 1877, whilst the production was over three times as great. Long series of dry years may in some measure account for the increased area devoted to hay, but the steady demand for hay and chaff, wheaten as well as oaten, and the large import of this produce, fully justify an extension of its cultivation. The decrease observable since 1886, when an area of 105,122 acres under wheat was cut down for hay, is entirely due to climatic conditions during that and the following seasons. In 1885, when the drought was very severely felt, a large area of wheat originally grown for grain had to be cut down for hay, and the average crop was a very small one. In the following year both the grain and hay crops were exceptionally good, and during the last two seasons wheat came to

Digitized by Google

maturity without suffering from excessive temperature or other injurious conditions which might have necessitated the sacrifice of a more or less considerable percentage of the grain crop. The abundance of natural herbage, moreover, was such that there was no considerable demand for green fodder in the semi-agricultural and semi-pastoral districts, where wheaten hay finds at other times a ready and often very remunerative market. There still exists a considerable difference between the demand for hay and the supply from within the Colony, as there were 21,952 tons of hay and chaff imported in 1887, principally for consumption in the Metropolitan district; but this difference is decreasing every year, and the time is not far distant when New South Wales will become independent of Victoria for the supply of this commodity. South Australia will probably continue, however, to supply for some years to come the growing wants of the Barrier, Broken Hill, and Silverton districts.

Causes affecting hay crop.

The total area under wheat in 1887, both for grain and for hay, was 449,730 acres, producing 4,695,849 bushels of grain and 70,392 tons of hay, the value of both kinds of produce being £1,077,871.

### *MAIZE.*

Principal centre of cultivation.

The cultivation of maize in this Colony is almost as important as that of wheat, and forms the staple industry in the valleys of coastal rivers, which are peculiarly adapted, both by soil and the climate, for the growth of this cereal. On the table-land also its cultivation is attended with fair results, but as the land rises in elevation so does the average produce per acre proportionately decrease. Attempts have been made to grow maize in the western division of the Colony, but success has only been met with under special conditions of natural or artificial irrigation, for the plant demands a considerable amount of moisture, and thrives better in the moist climates of the coast than anywhere else in the country. Although the area under maize is less than half of that under

Digitized by Google

wheat cultivation, the gross yield obtained is frequently as large, and in some seasons greatly exceeds that of wheat.

The following statement shows the distribution of the production of maize in the Colony during the seven years which ended with March, 1888, as well as the average yield obtained in each district. Distribution of production.

Maize.—Average Yield per Acre in Principal Districts.

| District. | 1881-2 | 1882-3 | 1883-4 | 1884-5 | 1885-6 | 1886-7 | 1887-8 | Average |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Bushels | Bushels | Bushels | Bushels | Bushels | Bushels | Bushels | Bushels |
| Tamworth and New England | 18·5 | 21·8 | 18·9 | 18·3 | 19·0 | 18·0 | 23·0 | 19·7 |
| The Macleay ..... | 53·0 | 49·9 | 51·9 | 43·1 | 43·2 | 34·6 | 24·7 | 42·9 |
| The Hastings and Manning.. | 36·5 | 35·9 | 40·6 | 27·5 | 33·9 | 31·6 | 22·0 | 32·6 |
| The Clarence ..... | 47·8 | 49·9 | 36·2 | 38·4 | 33·6 | 20·9 | 45·0 | 32·8 |
| The Richmond ..... | 42·2 | 36·5 | 38·4 | 27·2 | 30·0 | 25·8 | 23·8 | 31·9 |
| Grafton ..... | 44·6 | 32·0 | 42·2 | 28·6 | 31·3 | 18 1 | 45·0 | 34·5 |
| Gloucester ..... | 29·3 | 29·1 | 33·0 | 19·1 | 29·7 | 30·6 | 21·0 | 27·4 |
| Glen Innes ..... | 21·0 | 24·9 | 22·8 | 19·0 | 23·8 | 19·3 | 23·0 | 22·0 |
| Hunter River Valley ..... | 33·4 | 28·0 | 33·0 | 21·7 | 29·8 | 27·4 | 24·1 | 28·2 |
| Mudgee.... ..... | 17·3 | 17·7 | 19·7 | 17·6 | 22·8 | 20·6 | 25·9 | 20·1 |
| Tumut ..... | 32·1 | 33·5 | 31·9 | 31·1 | 44·5 | 35·6 | 40·9 | 35·6 |
| Hawkesbury and Nepean River Valley. | 33·9 | 22·9 | 34·7 | 21·7 | 33·1 | 29·6 | 28·5 | 29·2 |
| The South Coast ..... | 36·7 | 34·8 | 34·0 | 31·2 | 33·5 | 22·6 | 36·9 | 32·8 |
| Other districts of the Colony | 18·7 | 20·7 | 15·7 | 12·1 | 15·1 | 17·9 | 21·8 | 17·4 |

It will be seen that the average production is greatest in the north and south coast districts. In the Hawkesbury and Nepean and the Hunter River valleys, where cultivation extends to a greater distance from the coast, and is under altered circumstances as to rainfall, the yield is somewhat less; while in the higher part of the country the decline is very appreciable, for in the districts of Tamworth, New England, and Mudgee, the average yield is only from 53 to 61 per cent. of that of the north coast. Coast production largest.

Digitized by Google

Favourable condition of the district of Tumut.

The district of Tumut appears, however, to be an exception to the general rule, as the yield is almost as large and even more regular than in the coast district. But the area under maize cultivation at Tumut is hardly large enough to justify any deduction being drawn from its exceptional yield. It may be, however, noted that Tumut stands at the head of the other agricultural districts of the Colony as regards its high and well sustained average yield of wheat and other grain crops; a circumstance attributable to the general excellence of the soil, and the fairly abundant and regular supply of rain with which the district is favoured. The relative position of the districts of the Colony where maize is principally grown is as follows:—

| Districts. | Average per acre for the period 1881-1887. | Maximum average per acre for any one year. | Minimum average per acre for any one year. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | Bushels. | Bushels. | Bushels. |
| North Coast | 34·7 | 42·2 | 26·9 |
| Tumut | 35·6 | 44·5 | 31·1 |
| South Coast | 32·8 | 36·9 | 22·6 |
| Hawkesbury and Nepean | 29·2 | 34·7 | 21·7 |
| Hunter River | 28·2 | 33·4 | 21·7 |
| Glen Innes | 22·0 | 24·9 | 19·0 |
| Mudgee | 20·1 | 25·9 | 17·3 |
| Tamworth and New England | 19·7 | 23·0 | 18·0 |
| Other districts, where maize is not grown in large quantities | 17·4 | 21·8 | 12.1 |

Increase in Area devoted to maize.

The area under maize cultivation was increased from 57,959 acres in the year 1862 to 171,662 in 1888, and was therefore trebled in twenty-seven years. Considered in the light of the general advance of settlement, particularly in those districts where this

Digitized by Google

cereal may be successfully cultivated, there is nothing remarkable in the progress thus exhibited, especially as there is no lack of land in New South Wales fit for maize cultivation. The fact is, nevertheless, worthy of notice, that in the year 1888 an area of 24,705 acres was added to the total acreage under maize for grain in 1887, a much greater increase from one year to another than ever took place during the past twenty-seven years, with the exception of the year 1879, when 25,072 acres were added to the area under maize in 1878.

The following table shows the state of maize cultivation in the Colony during the period referred to—1862 to 1888 inclusive :— State of maize cultivation 1862–88.

Maize—Area under Crop, and Yield.

| Year ended 31 March. | Area under crop. | Yield. | Average per acre | Year ended 31 March. | Area under crop. | Yield. | Average per acre. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Acres. | Acres. | Bushels. | Bushels | | Acres. | Bushels. | Bushels |
| 1862 | 57,959 | 1,727,434 | 29·8 | 1876 | 117,582 | 3,410,517 | 29·0 |
| 1863 | 75,991 | 2,559,258 | 33·6 | 1877 | 116,364 | 3,879,537 | 33·3 |
| 1864 | 95,689 | 2,925,950 | 30·5 | 1878 | 105,510 | 3,551,806 | 33·6 |
| 1865 | 101,584 | 3,114,212 | 30·6 | 1879 | 130,582 | 4,420,580 | 33·8 |
| 1866 | 113,443 | 2,759,904 | 24·3 | 1880 | 135,034 | 4,761,856 | 35·2 |
| 1867 | 119,519 | 3,878,064 | 32·4 | 1881 | 127,196 | 4,518,897 | 35·5 |
| 1868 | 115,522 | 3,132,505 | 27·1 | 1882 | 117,478 | 4,330,956 | 36·9 |
| 1869 | 120,807 | 3,777,405 | 31·2 | 1883 | 118,180 | 4,057,635 | 34·3 |
| 1870 | 128,041 | 4,880,805 | 38·1 | 1884 | 123,634 | 4,538,604 | 36·7 |
| 1871 | 107,178 | 2,340,654 | 21·8 | 1885 | 115,600 | 3,389,505 | 29·3 |
| 1872 | 119,956 | 4,015,973 | 33·4 | 1886 | 132,709 | 4,336,163 | 32·6 |
| 1873 | 116,745 | 3,984,958 | 34·1 | 1887 | 146,957 | 3,825,146 | 26·0 |
| 1874 | 116,648 | 4,128,865 | 35·3 | 1888 | 171,662 | 4,953,125 | 28·8 |
| 1875 | 118,436 | 3,618,436 | 30·5 | | | | |
| | | | | Average for 27 years ..... | | | 31·8 |

Digitized by Google

Average produce per acre.

The average production per acre, as may be gathered from the foregoing figures, is a very variable item, averaging, for the whole of the Colony from 21·8 bushels, the minimum, which was obtained in the year 1871, to 38·1, the maximum, which was attained in 1870. The yield of the last season although below the average per acre is, nevertheless, owing to the considerable increase in the area under this grain crop, the largest yet produced in New South Wales, and there will be handled during the present year 1,127,979 bushels more than in 1887, a quantity nearly 30 per cent. over the production of that season. These figures measure the losses caused by the disastrous floods which occurred in the northern part of New South Wales in the early months of 1887. The prospects of the coming season are, so far, very satisfactory, and if, after the long period of dry weather from which the coastal region is at present suffering, the spring rains are not too copious, satisfactory returns may be confidently looked for The large quantity of maize daily arriving in the market has caused a great fall in the quotations for this cereal, which are now lower than they have been for some years. Maize is not only cultivated as a grain crop, but a small area is sown for green food for cattle, chiefly on dairy farms. In 1887, the area thus cultivated was 2,724 acres, the greater part in the Camden and south coast districts.

## *OATS.*

Principal centre of oat cultivation.

This cereal is cultivated as a grain crop, principally in the wheat-growing districts of the Colony; and as it is essentially a produce of cold climates, it thrives best in those parts of the country with a winter of some severity. Bathurst, Carcoar, Orange, Monaro, and New England, are the principal centres of oat cultivation in New South Wales, but the latter district yields the best crops. The average of the Colony for 1887–8 is only 20·3, but that obtained in the three electorates of New England, Tenterfield, and Glen Innes reached 26·5, 29·8, and 30·1 bushels per acre respectively.

Digitized by Google

In the district of Tumut little attention has been hitherto paid to the crop, although the average yield over the small area cultivated reached 23·4 bushels per acre, or 3·1 bushels above the average yield for the whole Colony during the season 1887–8. No oats are grown in the northern portion of the coastal districts for the purpose of a grain crop. In the southern coast districts the area under oats for grain is very limited, but that under oats for hay or green food is not inconsiderable. The following table illustrates the state of the cultivation of this crop since 1862.

Oats.—Area under Crop, and Yield.

Area in cultivation.

| Year ended 31 March. | Area. | Production. | Average per acre. | Year ended 31 March. | Area. | Production. | Average per acre. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Acres. | Bushels. | Bushels. | | Acres. | Bushels. | Bushels. |
| 1862 | 7,224 | 152,426 | 21·1 | 1876 | 18,855 | 352,966 | 18·7 |
| 1863 | 9,988 | 201,415 | 20·2 | 1877 | 21,828 | 461,916 | 21·2 |
| 1864 | 13,022 | 213,924 | 16·4 | 1878 | 18,580 | 358,853 | 19·3 |
| 1865 | 14,098 | 189,524 | 13·4 | 1879 | 22,129 | 447,912 | 20·2 |
| 1866 | 10,939 | 116,005 | 10·6 | 1880 | 23,883 | 516,937 | 21·6 |
| 1867 | 14,914 | 304,028 | 20·4 | 1881 | 17,922 | 356,121 | 19·9 |
| 1868 | 13,142 | 156,965 | 11·9 | 1882 | 16,347 | 356,566 | 21·8 |
| 1869 | 12,129 | 164,687 | 13·6 | 1883 | 24,817 | 617,465 | 24·9 |
| 1870 | 17,301 | 400,766 | 23·2 | 1884 | 17,810 | 376,635 | 21·1 |
| 1871 | 10,683 | 119,365 | 11·2 | 1885 | 19,472 | 425,920 | 21·9 |
| 1872 | 13,795 | 280,887 | 20·3 | 1886 | 14,117 | 279,107 | 19·8 |
| 1873 | 13,586 | 270,967 | 19·9 | 1887 | 23,947 | 600,892 | 25·1 |
| 1874 | 16,172 | 302,600 | 18·7 | 1888 | 19,393 | 394,762 | 20·3 |
| 1875 | 17,973 | 293,135 | 16·3 | | | | |

Cultivation of oats for grain.

It will be seen that the cultivation of oats for grain has nearly trebled during the period embraced by this table, but it will also

Digitized by Google

be noticed that the area now under cultivation barely exceeds that of the year 1876, the increase during a period of twelve years being only 538 acres. The area cultivated during several years since 1876 has fallen greatly below that of the year named, and the cultivation of this cereal appears to have been subject to great fluctuations, the area which in 1883 attained 24,818 acres, and 23,947 in 1887, falling as low as 14,117 acres in 1886, whilst this season there is a decrease of 4,554 acres in the area under oats as compared with the previous one. The quantity of grain produced necessarily shows the same irregularity, and exhibits a decrease of 34·30 per cent. as compared with the production of 1887, during which year the yield obtained was 600,892 bushels, an amount which has only once been exceeded during the last quarter century, viz., in 1882–3, when 617,468 bushels of oats were harvested. The best average yields per acre were obtained during the seasons of 1883 and 1887, 24·9 bushels having been harvested per acre in the former year, and 25 1 bushels in the latter.

Area under oats.

Average yield per acre.

The mean average production of oats for grain for the period 1861–6 was 19·0 bushels per acre, the minimum obtained in any year being 10·6 bushels in the season 1865-66, and the maximum 25·1 bushels in that of 1886–87. Compared with the other Continental Colonies, New South Wales holds, in regard to average yield, the second rank, Victoria coming first, but both these colonies are surpassed by Tasmania and New Zealand. The climate of the latter colonies is much more adapted for the successful cultivation of this grain, the average produce of New Zealand in particular being very nearly equal per acre to that of the United Kingdom, and on a par with the best oat-producing countries of the Old World.

Average yield of oats per acre in N.S. Wales and other colonies.

In the following table figures will be found giving the average produce per acre in each of the Australasian Colonies during the last fifteen years, the records for Queensland alone being incomplete.

Digitized by Google

## Average Production of Oats per Acre in the Australasian Colonies.

| Colonies. | 1874. | 1875. | 1876. | 1877. | 1878. | 1879. | 1880. | 1881. | 1882. | 1883. | 1884. | 1885. | 1886. | 1887. | 1888. | Average. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| New South Wales | 18·71 | 16·31 | 18·72 | 21·16 | 19·31 | 20·24 | 21·64 | 19·87 | 21·81 | 24·88 | 21·15 | 21·87 | 19·77 | 25·08 | 20·35 | 20·72 |
| Victoria | 15·69 | 18·46 | 21·92 | 19·91 | 19·39 | 17·60 | 24·00 | 17·62 | 24·57 | 26·17 | 25·07 | 23·40 | 21·72 | 22·91 | 22·92 | 21·42 |
| *South Australia | 10·61 | 14·61 | 16·69 | 10·65 | 11·96 | 12·01 | 15·02 | 11·50 | 10·66 | 11·13 | 14·65 | 12·20 | 12·20 | 12·20 | 12·20 | 12·55 |
| Queensland | .. | .. | .. | .. | 10·11 | 9·65 | 24·74 | 17·94 | 12·74 | 16·58 | 8·90 | 15·17 | 4·84 | 10·41 | 24·26 | 14·12 |
| Western Australia | 19·22 | 16·00 | 15·00 | 15·00 | 14·00 | 18·02 | 19·00 | 19·00 | 10·00 | 15·03 | 17·00 | 18·00 | 14·50 | 16·00 | 15·13 | 16·06 |
| Tasmania | 20·98 | 26·82 | 25·40 | 24·21 | 22·32 | 24·82 | 28·61 | 22·13 | 28·44 | 27·34 | 27·39 | 28·65 | 26·82 | 25·95 | 18·20 | 25·20 |
| New Zealand | 29·81 | 35·22 | 37·79 | 31·24 | 31·68 | 30·11 | 36·53 | 32·05 | 28·45 | 32·89 | 35·11 | 34·84 | 26·11 | 30·92 | 31·24 | 32·26 |

* No returns have been collected since 1885.



Digitized by Google

Average yield in principal countries.

The average yield in the principal countries of the world where oats are extensively grown is as follows:—

| Principal oat-growing countries. | Average produce of oats per acre. |
|---|---|
| | Bushels. |
| Holland | 42·1 |
| Belgium | 41·8 |
| Norway | 39·7 |
| United Kingdom | 37·7 |
| Denmark | 32·3 |
| France | 26·0 |
| United States of America | 26·0 |
| Germany | 21·9 |
| Austria | 20·9 |
| New South Wales | 20·7 |
| Hungary | 20·2 |
| Italy | 19·3 |
| Russia | 12·3 |
| Cape of Good Hope | 8·1 |

Cultivation of oats neglected.

Thus New South Wales, though not among the rich oat-growing countries of the world, still holds an intermediate rank, and is almost on a par with Germany and Austria, and above Hungary, Italy, Russia, and the Cape. The cultivation of oats as a staple agricultural crop has been much neglected in the Colony, though the return has not been unsatisfactory. It is possible that in the near future the growth of this grain will receive greater attention, especially as the deficiency between the production and the consumption is very considerable. The elevated districts of Monaro, Argyle, Bathurst, and New England, in preference to other parts

Digitized by Google

of the Colony, contain vast areas of land where the cultivation of this grain can be carried on with remunerative results.

In connection with this subject it may not be generally known that the relative nourishment of oats exceeds that of either maize or wheat, weight for weight. If 100 be taken as the value of oats for fattening purposes, the respective values of equal weights of the other cereals are:— Oats as a fattening food.

| | |
|---|---|
| Oats | 100 |
| Wheat | 70 |
| Maize | 62 |

And for equal measures:—

| | |
|---|---|
| Oats | 100 |
| Wheat | 131 |
| Maize | 107 |

The production of this grain is far from satisfying the wants of the Colony, and the importation is, therefore, very large, 1,524,416 bushels having been imported from abroad in the year 1887. New Zealand is the principal source of supply, the quantity obtained from that colony in 1887 being 1,371,868 bushels. Much yet remains to be done before the Colony can be independent of outside assistance in regard to the supply of oats, as, for some years past the quantity produced was only 20 per cent. of the amount consumed, and there would thus be an ample market within New South Wales for the produce of 60,000 acres more than is usually reaped. Supply from New Zealand.

In parts of the Colony where the climate is not suitable for maturing the grain, a large area is sown for hay and green food. The area under oats for these purposes has increased from 28,109 acres in 1861 to 128,962 acres in 1886, being over four and a half times as large in the latter as in the former year; but it fell to 86,451 acres in 1887. Oaten hay is much in demand, and sells readily at remunerative prices; and, as there is less expense and lighter labour attached to this form of cultivation, the system of growing oats for hay is consequently more in favour with the Oaten hay in demand.

Digitized by Google

Oats for hay and green food.

farmers of New South Wales than the cultivation of the grain. The area under the two crops stood to each other in the following relation in the year 1887:—

| | |
|---|---|
| Area under oats for grain ..... | 19,393 acres. |
| Area under oats for hay and green food..... | 86,451 ,, |
| Total area under oats .... ..... | 105,844 acres. |

The area harvested for grain being only 18·3 per cent. of the total area under oats.

### *BARLEY.*

The cultivation of barley is very limited, the total area under crop for grain being only 4,402 acres in 1887–8, or 8,324 acres if the area laid down for hay and green food be included, whilst the acreage is no larger than twenty years ago. The following table illustrates the state of barley cultivation since the year 1862.

Cultivation of Barley for Grain.

| Year ended 31 March. | Area under barley for grain. | Production. | Year ended 31 March. | Area under barley for grain. | Production. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Acres. | Bushels. | | Acres. | Bushels. |
| 1862 | 3,924 | 41,054 | 1876 | 4,817 | 98,756 |
| 1863 | 2,538 | 30,636 | 1877 | 5,662 | 134,158 |
| 1864 | 4,093 | 67,009 | 1878 | 5,055 | 99,485 |
| 1865 | 4,724 | 60,355 | 1879 | 6,152 | 132,072 |
| 1866 | 5,844 | 58,370 | 1880 | 6,130 | 131,541 |
| 1867 | 6,211 | 91,741 | 1881 | 8,056 | 163,395 |
| 1868 | 5,140 | 62,392 | 1882 | 6,426 | 135,218 |
| 1869 | 6,397 | 94,715 | 1883 | 6,473 | 133,050 |
| 1870 | 9,152 | 148,617 | 1884 | 5,081 | 106,496 |
| 1871 | 4,650 | 47,701 | 1885 | 7,035 | 148,869 |
| 1872 | 3,462 | 55,284 | 1886 | 5,297 | 85,606 |
| 1873 | 3,727 | 70,708 | 1887 | 6,079 | 132,949 |
| 1874 | 3,559 | 66,225 | 1888 | 4,402 | 84,533 |
| 1875 | 3,984 | 69,053 | | | |

Barley grown in the Hunter Valley.

About one-fourth of the whole acreage under barley is to be found in the valley of the Hunter River, the remainder being distributed over a wide extent from the district of Mudgee, along the

Digitized by Google

high table-land, to the southern limits of the Colony. Very little barley is cultivated in the northern part of New South Wales, although it might be grown successfully in the New England district. In the western division of the coastal region, the area under this crop is insignificant.

Average production.

The average production per acre during the season 1887–8 was 19·2 bushels, or a decrease of 1·5 bushels per acre below the average for previous years, which amounted to 20·69 bushels. The stationary condition of this industry is due to the small demand for the grain within the Colony.

Quantity of barley imported.

In 1887 the quantity of barley imported to make up the deficiency of home production amounted to 68,424 bushels, valued at £10,215, principally obtained from the United States, New Zealand, and Victoria. It would therefore require a very little effort on the part of the farmers to bring the production of this grain up to the level of the consumption.

Barley for green food for cattle.

An area very nearly equal to that cultivated for grain is also laid down for hay, and for the purpose of providing green fodder for cattle, the figures for the season 1887–8 being 4,402 acres of barley for grain; 3,922 acres of barley for hay and green food, the total area cultivated in 1887 being 8,324 acres, or 3,427 acres less than in 1886.

### *PRODUCTION AND CONSUMPTION OF GRAIN.*

The total consumption of grain of all kinds in New South Wales amounts to 10·4 bushels per head of population, whilst the produce of the Colony is only 7·8 bushels or 75 per cent. of the total consumption. The deficiency in the production of wheat amounts to 33 per cent.; barley, 27 per cent., and oats, 83 per cent. There is, however, an excess in the production of maize over the local consumption which reduces the total average deficiency in the production of the principal grain crops to 25 per cent. There is no apparent reason why the local production of grain

Digitized by Google

should not equal the local demand; on the contrary, the resources of the Colony are such that the supply of grain should largely exceed the requirements, and an increasing excess of production become yearly available for export, either as grain or as meat.

N.S.W. yield greater than other colonies

The experience of past years distinctly shows that in the matter of soil, climate, and other natural conditions, New South Wales is, on the whole, better favoured, and consequently her average yield per acre of wheat, maize, and barley, is greater than that of any other continental Australian province, Victoria not excepted. Extending the field of comparison, the production of cereals is found to reach an average which places New South Wales on a level with countries usually considered as rich agricultural states. It is better than the average yield of the United States, of Italy, and Hungary; and, in some respects, almost on a level with that of Germany, Austria, and France. The area adapted for cereal growing is very considerable, and with a better knowledge of the capabilities of the various kinds of soils and well devised means of water storage, there should be practically no limit to the production of grain.

### *MINOR GRAIN CROPS.*

The minor grain crops harvested are rye, millet, sorghum, and imphee. Little can be said on this subject except that, as in the case of other cereals, the suitability of the soil for their production is an established fact. There is, however, so little demand for these kinds of grain that their cultivation in New South Wales is very limited.

Rye.

The area under rye for grain in 1887 covered only 1,091 acres, whilst 426 acres were sown for green food. The average production of the grain crop was 17·6 bushels per acre.

Millet.

Millet was only cultivated over an area of 586 acres, 200 of which were harvested for grain, the remaining 386 acres being cut green for cattle. The greater part of the whole crop of millet was

Digitized by Google

obtained in the Hunter River valley. The average production of the Colony amounted to 24·3 bushels per acre.

The cultivation of sorghum and imphee for grain appears to have been abandoned, but the area sown in 1887 for green food for cattle amounted to 5,158 acres, chiefly within the dairy farming districts of Kiama, Illawarra, and Shoalhaven. Sorghum and imphee.

### *SOWN GRASSES, AS FOOD FOR CATTLE.*

The area under these grasses is constantly increasing in the Colony, and in the course of the year 1887 there were under artificial grasses 212,721 acres, an increase of 141,205 acres over the area so cultivated ten years previously.

Lucerne and other permanent grasses are laid down principally in the Hunter districts, and the south coast, 53,468 acres being so cultivated in the Shoalhaven district alone. The practice of sowing permanent grasses is also extending to the north coast districts, and in 1887 there were 21,984 acres under grass in the Richmond district. It is, however, in those portions of the Colony where dairy farming is principally carried on that the practice of laying down permanent grasses is most general. Lucerne.

### *POTATOES.*

The cultivation of the potato shows little improvement during the last twenty-five years, in regard to acreage under crop the area under this crop being very little in excess of that of the year 1880, whilst the yield of last season falls below that of the above-mentioned year. At present, the Colony has to make up by importation, from the other colonies, a considerable deficiency, amounting in 1887 to 54,140 tons, or nearly 50 per cent. of the total consumption for the year. The returns for 1887–8, however, exhibit an increase of 20·74 per cent. in the area under cultivation, Area under potatoes.

Digitized by Google

and of 34·18 per cent. in the total production, and the yield per acre is greater by 0·15 tons than the average of previous years. The total yield during the last season amounted to 61,455 tons. The following table illustrates the state of the cultivation of potatoes since 1862.

Total production and yield per acre.

Area under Potatoes, and Yield.

| Year ended 31 March. | Acres. | Tons. | Year ended 31 March. | Acres. | Tons. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1862 | 10,040 | 30,942 | 1876 | 13,805 | 41,203 |
| 1863 | 9,284 | 24,167 | 1877 | 14,171 | 42,939 |
| 1864 | 11,618 | 32,141 | 1878 | 13,862 | 34,957 |
| 1865 | 14,398 | 52,061 | 1879 | 16,724 | 53,590 |
| 1866 | 15,210 | 31,367 | 1880 | 19,271 | 62,228 |
| 1867 | 18,810 | 43,870 | 1881 | 19,095 | 52,112 |
| 1868 | 15,440 | 33,482 | 1882 | 15,943 | 44,323 |
| 1869 | 16,391 | 30,768 | 1883 | 14,462 | 43,461 |
| 1870 | 17,132 | 54,200 | 1884 | 14,953 | 36,977 |
| 1871 | 13,927 | 34,118 | 1885 | 12,417 | 31,335 |
| 1872 | 14,770 | 44,758 | 1886 | 15,166 | 38,695 |
| 1873 | 15,124 | 45,112 | 1887 | 17,322 | 45,803 |
| 1874 | 14,212 | 42,281 | 1888 | 20,915 | 61,455 |
| 1875 | 13,604 | 38,564 | | | |

Principal centres of cultivation.

The centres of potato-growing at present are Orange, Carcoar, Argyle, and New England. Its cultivation is, however, very widely distributed throughout the Colony, but in many places formerly well-known for its production, it has been largely displaced by maize and other cereals.

## *TOBACCO.*

Soil and climate of New South Wales suited for tobacco.

Both the soil and climate of the Colony of New South Wales are well fitted for the growth of the tobacco plant. Tobacco, however, demands for its proper cultivation special knowledge on the part of the growers, and is not for this reason so largely cultivated as would otherwise be the case. In the year 1862, the first shown on the subsequent table, there were only 224 acres under cultivation, producing 2,467 cwt. of leaf tobacco. In the

Digitized by Google

following years, however, the area had largely increased, chiefly in the agricultural districts of Argyle and the Hunter River valley. Since then, the growth of tobacco seems to have been almost entirely abandoned in the districts where it was first attempted, but it has spread to other parts of the Colony; the Murrumbidgee valley and Tumut being now the principal producers. More than a third of all the tobacco grown in the Colony is obtained in the latter district. The growth of tobacco is chiefly in the hands of Chinese, few European agriculturists being apparently possessed of sufficient skill in its cultivation and the preparation of the leaf.

Chinese principal cultivators.

During the last ten years, the area devoted to the cultivation of tobacco has increased tenfold, and it is a noteworthy fact that the quantity of colonial leaf used in the Colony now amounts to three-fourths of the total consumption. The present year has witnessed a remarkable increase in the acreage under tobacco, and consequently in the production of this plant, the area being 97·09 per cent. above that of 1887, and the results showing a yield in the weight of leaf produced 72 per cent. superior to that of the previous crop. The following table shows the progress of the industry during the last quarter century.

Area and production.

Cultivation of Tobacco.

| Year ended 31 March. | Area. | Production. | Year ended 31 March. | Area. | Production. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Acres. | Cwt. | | Acres. | Cwt. |
| 1862 | 224 | 2,467 | 1876 | 491 | 4,098 |
| 1863 | 896 | 15,315 | 1877 | 333 | 2,440 |
| 1864 | 534 | 4,851 | 1878 | 399 | 3,049 |
| 1865 | 807 | 4,036 | 1879 | 835 | 7,932 |
| 1866 | 1,499 | 7,469 | 1880 | 592 | 6,221 |
| 1867 | 1,326 | 2,478 | 1881 | 1,791 | 19,469 |
| 1868 | 627 | 6,035 | 1882 | 1,625 | 18,311 |
| 1869 | 875 | 7,925 | 1883 | 1,815 | 17,540 |
| 1870 | 366 | 3,192 | 1884 | 1,785 | 20,006 |
| 1871 | 225 | 700 | 1885 | 1,046 | 9,914 |
| 1872 | 567 | 4,475 | 1886 | 1,603 | 22,947 |
| 1873 | 440 | 2,751 | 1887 | 1,203 | 13,642 |
| 1874 | 199 | 1,261 | 1888 | 2,371 | 23,465 |
| 1875 | 539 | 6,069 | | | |

Digitized by Google

## *SUGAR-CANE.*

Introduction of the sugar-cane in New South Wales.

The first agricultural returns in which mention is made of the cultivation of the sugar-cane and the production of sugar in New South Wales, only date from 1863. In that year 2 acres were returned as having produced 280 lb. of sugar, and it will appear strange that out of this quantity 220 lb. were stated to be the produce of one acre of cane, grown in the northern part of the county of Bathurst, while the remaining 60 lb. were produced on the banks of the Macleay River. The district last mentioned may be considered as the principal seat of this industry, during its earlier stages. Cane cultivation, however, soon extended to the northward, and in a very few years the richest portions of the lower valleys of the Clarence, Richmond, Tweed, and Brunswick, were occupied by settlers engaged in the planting and growing of cane, Mills were erected in the chief centres of cane cultivation, and cane-growing and sugar manufacturing are now the principal and best established industries of the north-eastern portions of the Colony.

Northern rivers suit sugar-cane.

The soil and climate of the valleys of the northern rivers are in most respects well adapted to the successful cultivation of the sugar-cane. Occasional spring frosts, however, cause considerable damage, and it was the risk of failure from this cause which led the settlers on the Macleay to seek a warmer climate farther north, free from the danger arising from frost. In this they only partially succeeded, for in the Clarence, Richmond, and Tweed valleys, frosts are not altogether unknown.

Progress of sugar-growing

The following table shows the progress of this industry during the last twelve years. The figures relating to the area yearly placed under cane are obtainable for earlier dates, but the number of tons produced cannot be ascertained prior to 1876. The sugar-cane not being an annual crop, the area under cultivation has been divided, as far as practicable, into productive and non-productive, the former representing the number of acres upon which cane was cut during the season, and the latter the area over which it was unfit for the mill, or allowed to stand for another year.

Digitized by Google

## Area in Production of Sugar-cane.

Progress of sugar-growing.

| Year. | Area. | | Total. | Production in tons of cane. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Productive. | Non-productive. | | |
| | Acres. | Acres. | Acres. | |
| 1863 | ..... | ..... | 2 | ..... |
| 1864 | ..... | ..... | 22 | ..... |
| 1865 | ..... | ..... | 141 | ..... |
| 1866 | ..... | ..... | 116 | ..... |
| 1867 | ..... | ..... | 647 | ..... |
| 1868 | ..... | ..... | 2,584 | ..... |
| 1869 | ..... | ..... | 3,917 | ..... |
| 1870 | 1,475 | 2,607 | 4,082 | ..... |
| 1871 | 1,995 | 2,399 | 4,394 | ..... |
| 1872 | 3,470 | 2,001 | 5,471 | ..... |
| 1873 | 3,565 | 3,105 | 6,670 | ..... |
| 1874 | 4,087 | 4,453 | 8,540 | ..... |
| 1875 | 3,654 | 2,800 | 6,454 | ..... |
| 1876 | 3,524 | 3,231 | 6,755 | 99,430 |
| 1877 | 3,331 | 3,735 | 7,066 | 99,978 |
| 1878 | 2,949 | 4,489 | 7,438 | 104,192 |
| 1879 | 3,675 | 4,102 | 7,777 | 126,119 |
| 1880 | 4,465 | 6,506 | 10,971 | 121,616 |
| 1881 | 4,983 | 7,184 | 12,167 | 128,752 |
| 1882 | 6,362 | 7,176 | 13,538 | 169,192 |
| 1883 | 7,583 | 7,401 | 14,984 | 204,547 |
| 1884 | 6,997 | 10,520 | 17,517 | 105,323 |
| 1885 | 9,583 | 6,835 | 16,418 | 239,347 |
| 1886 | 5,915 | 9,202 | 15,117 | 167,959 |
| 1887 | 13,119 | 2,168 | 15,287 | 273,928 |

Increase of area under crop

The figures contained in the above table show the gradual progress of the sugar-growing industry, from the small beginnings of 1863. From the starting point of this cultivation until 1884, there is no break in the yearly increase of land put under cane.

Digitized by Google

During the two succeeding years, however, there was a tendency to retrogression, and the area now cultivated is less by 2,230 acres, or nearly 13 per cent., than in 1884. It is probable that the low price of sugar and the disturbed state of the markets of the world during these years, forced the sugar manufacturers to correspondingly reduce the price offered for the canes, and so caused the abandonment of this cultivation by the small farmers, who found in the growth of maize less variable results for their labour. The area cut this year is the largest yet cropped, but the yield per acre is 5·39 tons below the average of the previous ten years. Owing, however, to the large area of productive cane, the crop of 1887 is the heaviest yet handled in the sugar-mills of the north coast. It will be noticed that, although the area of productive cane cut during the last season is more than twice as large as that of the previous year, the total area under cultivation is, nevertheless, only 170 acres in excess of that of 1886. The area of productive cane in that year was a comparatively small one, as, over a considerable portion of the surface so cultivated the cane was not sufficiently advanced in growth to be cut, and was left to stand till the next season; hence the great increase to be noticed in 1887. The reverse will be the case next year, and the proportion of non-productive cane to the total area cultivated will be much greater than it has been last season.

Low price of sugar.

Principal centres of sugar-cane cultivation.

The Richmond River electorate is now the principal centre of sugar-cane cultivation, and in 1887, there were 486 holdings, upon which areas, varying from 2 to 520 acres in extent, were devoted to this culture. The total area so planted was 9,475 acres, or nearly two-thirds of the whole area under cane in the Colony. The yield obtained from 7,965 acres of productive cane amounted to 178,938 tons, showing an average of 22·4 tons per acre.

On the Clarence River, in the electoral districts of Grafton and the Clarence, there were, in 1887, 386 holdings, on which cane was grown, the aggregate area under this crop being 5,606 acres. As in the Richmond River district, the majority of farmers cultivate

Digitized by Google

sugar-cane in addition to other crops, and only a few estates are entirely devoted to its cultivation. Some planters have areas of from 25 to 100 acres in extent under cane, but their number is very limited. The yield in the Clarence and Grafton electorates was 90,194 tons, or an average of 18 tons per acre, cut on an area of 5,005 acres.

In the Macleay River district, the area devoted to sugar-cane is now insignificant, only 180 acres having been returned in 1887 as under crop, of which 149 acres were productive.

Total crop of sugar.

The whole crop of sugar-cane during the last season amounted to 273,928 tons, obtained from 13,119 acres, showing an average production of 20·88 tons per acre, which is below the average of former years. On the estates belonging to the Colonial Sugar-refining Company, the conduct of the business of the plantation has been entrusted to practical men, and no money spared to obtain the most approved and complete plant for the manufacture of sugar. This company's mills on the Richmond River are among the most complete in any part of the world, and the sugar manufactured is equal to the best Mauritius and West Indian samples.

Beet-sugar competition.

In the adjoining colonies, great fears appear to be entertained lest the French and German beet-root sugar manufacturers, who receive substantial aid from their respective Governments, in the shape of export bounties, should enter into competition with the Australian sugar interest. The immense exportation of bounty-fed sugars has no doubt had the effect of lowering the price of the article all over the world, and the Australian planters necessarily suffer from this cause in an indirect manner. But in New South Wales, at any rate, there does not appear much ground for alarm that the local markets will be swamped by cheap bounty-fed sugar. Referring to the quantities and value of sugar imported into the Colony during the year 1887, it will be seen that the total quantity, both of raw and refined sugar imported

Digitized by Google

Quantity of sugar imported from Europe—small.

from France, Germany, and Belgium, amounted in the aggregate to the very small figure of 280 tons, valued at £5,337. If to this be added 797 tons of raw and refined sugars imported from Great Britain, on the supposition that they originally came from the bounty-giving continental countries, and the value of which is estimated at £15,735, it will be found that the total importations from European ports amounted in 1887 to only 1,077 tons of raw and refined sugar, valued at £21,072. When compared with the whole of the sugar imported during the year, viz., 26,292 tons, valued at £482,855, the insignificance of the European competition in the markets of New South Wales, will be at once apparent.

## *VINES AND WINE PRODUCTION.*

In every part of the Colony, excepting the essentially subtropical portion, and the higher parts of the mountain ranges, grape vines thrive well, and bear large crops of succulent fruit. equal in size, appearance, and flavour, to the most renowned products of France, the Rhinelands, and Spain; yet the vine-growing and wine manufacturing industries are still in their infancy in this Colony, although their prospects are as hopeful as could be desired. With a demand which the present production hardly satisfies, and the opening up of a market in England, where New South Wales in common with other Australian wines have obtained due appreciation, the future of vine-growing appears fairly assured. The depreciation which French and other foreign wines have suffered, both in quantity and in quality, owing to the scourge of the phylloxera, is an additional reason for the vine-growers of New South Wales looking forward to a successful future for their industry.

Markets for Australian wine

Vine planted in early days.

The vine was planted in the early days of the colonization of New South Wales, but it was not until the year 1828 that vine growing and wine-making may be said to have been fairly estab-

Digitized by Google

lished. In that year Mr. Busby returned from Europe with a large collection of cuttings from the most celebrated vineyards of France, Spain, the Rhine valley, and other parts of the continent of Europe, and planted, on his estate in the Hunter River district, a vineyard which has been the nursery of the principal vineyards of the Colony. Some years afterwards the vine was planted in the Murray valley, and in other portions of the Colony, and was found to flourish so luxuriantly that the manufacture of wine received considerable attention. For a time, however, the prospects of this industry seemed very poor, and production diminished considerably, owing, partly, to the want of a market, and partly to the fact that the wine-makers, many of whom were not vignerons by training, possessed only a limited knowledge of the manufacture of wine, and produced at first an article of inferior and unsaleable quality. But in the principal vineyards of the Murray and the Hunter, neither money nor pains were spared to introduce skilled labour and put up presses, vats, and other manufacturing appliances of the most approved pattern.

New South Wales wines at the Bordeaux Exhibition in 1882.

The results of this intelligent treatment became apparent, when prizes were awarded to the New South Wales wines at the Paris Exhibition of 1878, followed by an unbroken series of successes at the Exhibitions of Philadelphia, Sydney, Melbourne, and Amsterdam, and latterly at the Indian and Colonial Exhibition in London. But nowhere was the general excellence of the wines of New South Wales more fully recognized than at the Bordeaux Exhibition of 1882. There, in the principal centre of the wine trade of the world, the wines of New South Wales were classed by the most competent judges in the category of "Grands vins," and their value fully appreciated and established. The rewards obtained were numerous, and the wine industry, which had exhibited signs of retrogression, again brightened, and now promises to become one of the principal agricultural industries of New South Wales. The following statement shows the progress of the wine industry since 1862.

Progress of vine growing.

Digitized by Google

Area under Grape Vines and Production of Wine.

| Year ended 31 March. | Total area under vines. | Area under vines for wine-making only. | Production. | Average per acre. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Acres. | Acres. | Gallons. | Gallons. |
| 1862 | 1,130 | 562 | 85,328 | 151·83 |
| 1863 | 1,460 | 795 | 143,888 | 180·99 |
| 1864 | 1,641 | 880 | 136,976 | 155·65 |
| 1865 | 1,849 | 945 | 161,299 | 170·69 |
| 1866 | 2,126 | 1,243 | 168,123 | 135·25 |
| 1867 | 2,281 | 1,358 | 242,183 | 178·33 |
| 1868 | 2,532 | 1,483 | 285,283 | 192·37 |
| 1869 | 3,117 | 1,917 | 412,587 | 215·22 |
| 1870 | 3,907 | 2,039 | 460,321 | 225·75 |
| 1871 | 4,504 | 2,371 | 342,674 | 144·53 |
| 1872 | 4,152 | 2,466 | 413,321 | 167·61 |
| 1873 | 4,090 | 2,568 | 451,450 | 175·80 |
| 1874 | 4,547 | 3,183 | 578,985 | 181·90 |
| 1875 | 4,301 | 3,077 | 684,258 | 222·37 |
| 1876 | 4,459 | 3,163 | 831,749 | 262·96 |
| 1877 | 4,457 | 3,217 | 799,709 | 248·59 |
| 1878 | 4,183 | 3,027 | 708,431 | 234·04 |
| 1879 | 4,237 | 3,024 | 684,733 | 226·43 |
| 1880 | 4,266 | 3,091 | 733,576 | 237·33 |
| 1881 | 4,800 | 2,907 | 602,007 | 207·09 |
| 1882 | 4,027 | 2,597 | 513,688 | 197·80 |
| 1883 | 4,448 | 2,629 | 543,596 | 206·76 |
| 1884 | 4,378 | 2,660 | 589,604 | 221·65 |
| 1885 | 4,584 | 2,405 | 442,612 | 184·04 |
| 1886 | 5,247 | 2,876 | 555,470 | 193·13 |
| 1887 | 5,840 | 3,131 | 601,897 | 192·23 |
| 1888 | 6,745 | 3,292 | 666,382 | 202·42 |
| Average for 27 years ..... | | | | 196·81 |

Increase of wine industry.

The above figures show that the wine industry has considerably increased during the twenty-seven years under examination, the total area planted being now six times as large as it was at the beginning of the period. The production shows a corresponding increase, and the average yield per acre has also advanced; but the latter is probably due to the fact that in the earlier period the proportion of young vines not in full bearing was greater than is at present the case. The years 1875, 1876, and 1879 were the best of the series, the average production having in 1876 reached the large figure of 262·96 gallons per acre.

Digitized by Google

The "phylloxera vastatrix," which has caused some damage in the vineyards of the neighbouring colony of Victoria, necessitating stringent legislative measures, has also appeared in some vineyards of the Camden and Seven Hills districts, but, so far, without causing any great ravages. A commission was appointed some time ago to report on the appearance of the disease, and the best means of preventing its spread. The prohibition of the importation of vine-cuttings from abroad is so far the only piece of preventive legislation which has been enforced, the Act subsequently passed with the object of stamping out the disease having been found unworkable. During the last session of Parliament an enactment was passed, sanctioning and directing the destruction of affected vineyards, and compensating the owners for the loss sustained thereby.

The phylloxera vastatrix.

The vine-growing industry is not, however, restricted to the cultivation of fruit for wine-making purposes; a considerable area is devoted to the cultivation of table grapes, principally in the neighbourhood of Sydney, and in the districts of Ryde, Parramatta, and other portions of Central Cumberland. The area so cultivated in 1887 amounted to 1,383 acres, producing 2,276 tons of grapes, or at the rate of 1½ tons of fruit per acre. There were also 2,070 acres of vines yet in an unproductive state.

Cultivation of table grapes.

## *ORANGES.*

The cultivation of the orange has become one of the principal industries of the districts surrounding the metropolis. The first orange groves were planted near the town of Parramatta, and soon spread to the neighbouring districts of Ryde, Pennant Hills, Lane Cove, the whole of Central Cumberland, and the Hawkesbury and Nepean valleys. The production of oranges has already attained such proportions that the growers are obliged to seek markets abroad for the disposal of their produce, as the demand, both in New South Wales and the adjacent colonies, is largely

First orangeries near Parramatta.



Digitized by Google

exceeded by the supply. Efforts have been made of late to open up a market in England, as the fruit can be delivered in London at a time when the supply of oranges from Spain and other countries of the northern hemisphere has ceased.

State of orange growing in 1879.

The statistics relative to this branch of the agricultural industry are only available from the year 1878, at which date there were 4,287 acres under orange cultivation, producing 3,398,445 dozen oranges. The following statement will, in some measure, illustrate the growth of the industry since the above-mentioned date; but it is believed that the actual yield is considerably in excess of the returns of the growers.

Area of Orangeries, and production of Oranges.

| Year ended 31 March. | Area of Orangeries. | Production. | Average production per acre. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | Acres. | Dozen. | Dozen. |
| 1879 | 4,287 | 3,398,445 | 793 |
| 1880 | 5,106 | 2,763,811 | 541 |
| 1881 | 5,939 | 3,810,356 | 642 |
| 1882 | 6,301 | 5,164,134 | 820 |
| 1883 | 6,716 | 4,978,829 | 741 |
| 1884 | 7,268 | 8,102,658 | 1,115 |
| 1885 | 6,911 | 4,097,666 | 593 |
| 1886 | 7,733 | 8,749,256 | 1,131 |
| 1887 | 7,920 | 6,376,868 | 805 |
| 1888 | 8,875 | 8,704,677 | 981 |
| | Average for ten years..... | | 816 |

## *ORCHARDS AND GARDENS.*

During the last ten years there has been very little alteration in the area under gardens and orchards. The cultivation of other varieties of fruit besides oranges and grapes appears to be retrogressing, instead of sharing in the progress observable in almost all other branches of agriculture. Yet the Colony consumes annually very large quantities of imported fruit, which could be successfully grown within its own limits. Leaving out of con-

Large quantity of fruit imported.

Digitized by Google

sideration the large importation of tropical fruit from Fiji, New Caledonia, and Queensland, some of which might be cultivated in the sub-tropical portion of New South Wales, the importation of other fruit is very considerable. Thus in 1887, Tasmania, New Zealand, Victoria, and South Australia, and the United States, supplied New South Wales with 358,285 packages of green fruit, of the value of £116,195. The importation of dried and candied fruit during the same period amounted to 3,052 tons, valued at £101,354, and that of bottled fruit to £1,320. New South Wales is therefore dependent on the outside world, to the extent of over one quarter of a million sterling, for fruit, which could be advantageously cultivated within its own territory.

Importation of fruit.

## *AGRICULTURAL IMPLEMENTS.*

A census of agricultural machines and other implements used in farming and cognate pursuits was taken in 1887, which showed the following as the number of the principal kinds used throughout the Colony.

Agricultural implements.

| | Number. | | Number. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Bone Mills | 132 | Sheep-washing Machines. | 52 |
| Carts | 52,624 | Stills | 68 |
| Chaff Cutters | 10,528 | Turnip Cutters | 148 |
| Cheese Presses | 1,289 | Ploughs | 41,961 |
| Cheese-making Machines | 302 | Winnowing Machines | 3,211 |
| Corn Crushers | 2,619 | Strippers | 2,680 |
| Corn Shellers | 7,375 | Stump Extractors | 368 |
| Harrows | 30,391 | Wool Presses | 2,364 |
| Hay Presses | 1,133 | Wool Washing | 185 |
| Hay-making Machines | 177 | Steam Engines | 985 |
| Hay Rakes (Horse) | 3,253 | Reapers | 1,503 |
| Threshing Machines | 726 | Reapers and Binders | 1,112 |
| Wine Presses | 384 | Seed Sowers and Drills | 449 |
| Mowing Machines | 4,283 | Hay-cutting Machines | 310 |

The value of the implements and other articles mentioned in the above list is approximately £1,750,000, or about 35s. per acre of land cultivated.

Digitized by Google

# PART XI.

## Stock.

THE rapid settlement of the Colony has, in a great measure, been due to the fitness of its soil, vegetation, and climate, for the successful rearing of the principal species of stock which supply the wants of civilized men, and so largely contribute to the wealth of nations. For many years it was believed that a considerable part of Australia was quite unsuited for stock, and this opinion was fostered by the accounts of the earlier explorers, who reported that the interior of the continent was a vast desert. These apprehensions were soon dispelled, and the apparent difficulties offered to the successful rearing of stock disappeared before the energy of the colonists. One thing particularly favoured the settlers. Though the number of native animals was very considerable, comprising chiefly marsupials of little commercial utility, there happily existed no large species of carnivora which could seriously interfere with the increase in the flocks.

Humble beginnings of stock breeding.

The beginnings of pastoral enterprise in the Colony were very humble. The whole stock of the community which accompanied Captain Phillip comprised only 1 bull, 4 cows, 1 calf, 1 stallion, 3 mares, 3 foals, 29 sheep, 12 pigs, and a few goats; and although the whole of the present flocks and herds of Australia have not sprung from these animals alone, it will be seen on how small a scale the business of stock-raising was first attempted. No systematic record of the arrival of stock seems to have been kept in the early days of settlement, but it appears that in the period between Governor Phillip's landing and the year 1800 there were some slight importations, chiefly of sheep from India. In 1803 the number of sheep in the Colony was set down at 10,157. In 1825,

Digitized by Google

thirty-seven years after the establishment of the Colony, there were in New South Wales 6,142 horses, 134,519 cattle, 237,622 sheep, and 39,006 pigs. In 1842 there were 56,585 horses, 897,219 cattle, 4,804,946 sheep, and 46,086 pigs. As soon as the produce of stock began to exceed the demand for food, the increase in number became very rapid, and, at the separation of Victoria, the stock of the Colony numbered 13,059,324 sheep, 1,738,965 cattle, 132,437 horses, and 61,631 pigs.

Separation of Victoria.

The severance of Victoria, then the fairest province of the mother Colony, involved a loss of 6,589,923 sheep, 390,923 cattle, 20,086 horses, and 7,372 pigs; so that in 1851 the flocks of New South Wales numbered 6,469,401 sheep, 1,348,042 cattle, 110,351 horses, and 54,259 pigs. After the separation of Queensland, the numbers of each kind of live stock within the existing boundaries of the Colony were 6,119,163 sheep, 2,408,586 cattle, 251,497 horses, and 180,662 pigs; in the following year the numbers showed a considerable decline, both from the effects of the season, and from the large demand which arose for stock for the stations of the new Colony; and in 1861 the figures were, 5,615,054 sheep, 2,271,923 cattle, 233,220 horses, and 146,091 pigs. From the numbers just given, the sheep had, at the beginning of 1888, increased to 46,965,152, the cattle had declined to 1,575,487, the horses had increased to 390,609, and the pigs to 264,111.

Separation of Queensland

## *SHEEP.*

The suitability of the land discovered in New South Wales for pastoral pursuits was undoubtedly the means of leading the infant Colony to take its first step on the path of commercial progress; and it is not a little surprising at this distance of time how readily some of the settlers, in the face of the almost insurmountable difficulty of transport which existed a century ago, availed themselves of the opportunities at their disposal. The importation of valuable specimens of sheep from England or the Cape of Good

Land suited for pastoral pursuits.

Digitized by Google

Hope, prior to the advent of steam, was at all times attended with great risk, and it frequently happened that many of these costly animals died during the tedious voyage. These enterprises were, however, on the whole successful, and thus the flocks and herds of the colonists surely, if at first slowly, increased and multiplied.

Captain Macarthur promotes wool-growing

By the year 1795, Captain Macarthur, one of the first promoters of sheep-breeding in New South Wales, had accumulated a flock of 1,000, which were held in great estimation, and gradually increased in value, until, as recorded by an entry in his journal ten years later, the market price of a fat wether had risen to £5. Not satisfied with the natural increase of his flocks, Macarthur sought to improve the quality of his fleeces, by which means he could see opening before him the promise of great wealth, and the prospect of establishing important commercial relations with Great Britain. With these ends in view, he procured from the Cape of Good Hope, at great cost and trouble, a number of superior rams and ewes. A happy circumstance occurred which favoured his enterprise; for he had the good fortune to secure possession of three rams and five ewes of very fine Spanish breed, which had been presented by the King of Spain to the Dutch Government. These animals, out of a total of twenty-nine purchased at the Cape, arrived in Sydney in 1797, and were disposed of to various breeders. With the exception of Macarthur, however, those who had secured specimens of the superior breed made no attempt to follow up the advantage, being probably amply satisfied with the larger gains from the sale of an increased number of animals. Macarthur, on the other hand, thought little of present profits, and still less of breeding entirely for human consumption. He attentively watched the results of crossing his imported rams with the old stock, and by systematically selecting the finer ewes which were the offspring for further mingling with the sires, he gradually improved the strain, and in a few years obtained fleeces of very fine texture which met with the ready appreciation of English manufacturers.

Improvement of the flocks.

Digitized by Google

Prior to the present century the production of the finest wool had been confined chiefly to Spain, and woollen manufactures were necessarily carried on in England upon a somewhat limited scale, which was not likely to improve in face of certain restrictions the operatives endeavoured to place upon their employers. These men, in support of their contention that the woollen trade could not be expanded, on account of the limited supply of the raw material, argued that fine wool was obtainable only in Spain; and it was at this favourable period that Macarthur arrived in England with specimens of the wool obtained from his finest sheep, conclusively proving the capabilities of Australia as a wool-producing country. In this way he opened up a small trade with English manufacturers, which, as Australian wool rose in public estimation, gradually increased until it reached its present enormous dimensions. During his visit to England Macarthur purchased an additional stock of ten rams and ewes of the noted Spanish breed, nearly equal in quality to those which in 1797 he had procured from the Cape of Good Hope. That these animals were the finest obtainable in Europe may be gathered from the fact they also had formed portion of a present from the King of Spain to George III. Thus did Macarthur, after his return to the Colony, patiently continue for many years the process of selection, with such success, that in 1858, when his flock was finally dispersed, it was estimated that his superior ewes numbered fully 1,000. Victoria secured a considerable portion of Macarthur's flock, and the process of breeding proceeded simultaneously in that and other adjacent colonies.

Spain formerly chief wool-grower.

Trade opened with Great Britain.

Although the increase in the numbers of the finer sheep was satisfactory, the importation of superior stock was not discontinued, and the stock of the colonies was augmented in 1823 and 1825 by the further introduction of Spanish sheep. Sheep-breeding was about that period commenced in the Mudgee district, and the climate of that region has produced a still more favourable result upon the quality of the fleeces than any other part of the Colony,

Importation of sheep.

Digitized by Google

Texture of wool

and it is thence that the finest merinos are now procured. As might have been anticipated, the climate of Australia has in some respects changed the character of the Spanish wool. The wool has become softer and more elastic, and while having diminished in density it has increased in length, so that the weight of the fleece has only slightly altered. The quality of the wool has thus on the whole improved under the beneficial influence of the climate, and if no further enhancement in its value can be reasonably hoped for, there is at least every reason to believe that Australian wool will maintain its present high standard of excellence.

Number of sheep in New South Wales.

The following table, showing the numbers at the close of each year since the separation of Queensland, illustrates the progress of sheep-breeding :—

Progress of Sheep-breeding.

| Year. | Number. | Year. | Number. | Year. | Number. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1861 | 5,615,054 | 1870 | 16,308,585 | 1879 | 30,062,910 |
| 1862 | 6,145,651 | 1871 | 16,278,697 | 1880 | 35,398,121 |
| 1863 | 7,790,969 | 1872 | 17,566,048 | 1881 | 36,591,946 |
| 1864 | 8,271,520 | 1873 | 18,990,595 | 1882 | 36,114,814 |
| 1865 | 8,132,511 | 1874 | 22,797,416 | 1883 | 37,915,510 |
| 1866 | 11,562,155 | 1875 | 25,353,924 | 1884 | 31,660,321 |
| 1867 | 13,909,574 | 1876 | 25,269,755 | 1885 | 37,820,906 |
| 1868 | 15,080,625 | 1877 | 21,521,662 | 1886 | 39,169,304 |
| 1869 | 14,989,923 | 1878 | 25,479,484 | 1887 | 46,965,152 |

Annual increase

The ratio of annual increase for the whole period is 7·7 per cent. Divided into five periods the ratios are—

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1861–6 | increase | 13·7 | per cent. |
| 1867–71 | ,, | 7·7 | ,, |
| 1872–6 | ,, | 8·5 | ,, |
| 1877–81 | ,, | 7·7 | ,, |
| 1882–7 | ,, | 4·2 | ,, |

Digitized by Google

The operation of the natural law regulating the increase of species, viz.—that the ratio of increase is inversely as the increase in the number of individuals—is only partially observable in these figures, though the tendency of the rate of increase to decline as the numbers advance is clear enough.

Natural law of increase.

Many causes tend to modify the rate of increase in the flocks of the Colony, but it will only be necessary to refer to the four principal factors. The character of the seasons is the largest element in determining the increase of sheep, a period of drought, or partial drought, especially if it extend over several years, having a most disastrous effect, though some compensation is found in the prolific years, which, as a rule, succeed bad ones. It is impossible to accurately estimate the losses from drought, but how great these must be may be gathered from the figures given in the preceding table. Thus in the four years, from 1880 to 1884, there was not only a loss of the natural increment, which in ordinary seasons would have amounted to about 10,000,000 sheep, but there was an actual loss of 3,737,800. The second cause which tends to check the increase of sheep is disease, but fortunately the flocks of the Colony have been entirely free from any serious disease for many years. The greatest precautions are taken to prevent the spread of infection, and the legislative enactments to secure this end are very stringent. Importation of stock from foreign countries was absolutely prohibited until the beginning of this year, and is only now permitted subject to certain restrictions, which are designed to make the introduction of any form of disease impossible, and all sheep from outside Australia are detained in quarantine before they are permitted to proceed to their destination. The other causes militating against a rapid increase are the demands of the other colonies, and the food supply of New South Wales itself. The requirements of the neighbouring colonies for sheep for slaughtering and breeding or fattening purposes are considerable, and tend to prevent that rapid growth formerly observable in the flocks of the Colony. Victoria is the chief customer for fat sheep, and Queens-

Causes modifying rate of increase.

Requirements of other colonies check increase.

Digitized by Google

land for store sheep, but the importations, especially from the latter colony, are also considerable.

Export and import of sheep.

The export and import of sheep during the ten years, 1878–1887, is shown in the following table :—

| Year. | Exported. | Imported. | Year. | Exported. | Imported. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1878 | 578,457 | 495,868 | 1883 | 1,006,227 | 205,558 |
| 1879 | 978,537 | 160,123 | 1884 | 1,942,204 | 404,371 |
| 1880 | 1,147,552 | 81,742 | 1885 | 1,237,155 | 1,134,439 |
| 1881 | 1,068,362 | 198,329 | 1886 | 1,247,514 | 288,225 |
| 1882 | 856,190 | 207,538 | 1887 | 1,218,504 | 864,313 |

Local demand formerly small.

The local demand for sheep for consumption was, until recent years, so small compared with the supply as not to appreciably affect the increase of the flocks of the Colony. Such, however, is not now the case, and the annual demand for slaughtering purposes is about 6 per cent. of the number of sheep depastured, and is, therefore, almost equal to half the annual cast. The question of the supply of sheep in the light of the possible demands of the future is dealt with elsewhere, and it will be seen that, enormous as are the numbers of stock in this and the neighbouring colonies, every year reduces the margin between the supply and demand.

Stock-carrying capacity of Colony.

The stock-carrying capabilities of the Colony are very difficult to estimate, as by far the greater portion of the country is yet in its natural state. Improvements, such as a better system of water conservation and irrigation, an intelligent extension of the salt-bush, cotton-bush, and other drought-resisting shrubs and natural grasses, and the cultivation of artificial fodder, are gradually being effected, and will indefinitely extend the capacity of the Colony for supporting stock of all descriptions.

Digitized by Google

The following table gives the number of sheep compared with the respective areas of the Australasian colonies, and shows the progress made by each in sheep farming:— Number of sheep in each colony.

| Colony. | Area in acres. | No. of sheep. | No. of acres per sheep. | Proportion of total number depastured in each colony. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| New South Wales... | 195,882,150 | 46,965,152 | 4·17 | 48·68 |
| Victoria ..... | 56,245,760 | 10,623,985 | 5·29 | 11·01 |
| Queensland ..... | 427,663,360 | 12,926,158 | 33·09 | 13·41 |
| South Australia... .. | 578,192,000 | 7,254,000 | 79·70 | 7·52 |
| Western Australia... | 624,588,800 | 1,909,940 | 327·02 | 1·98 |
| Tasmania ..... | 16,880,000 | 1,547,242 | 10·91 | 1·60 |
| New Zealand ..... | 66,710,400 | 15,254,198 | 4·37 | 15·80 |
| Total ..... | 1,966,162,470 | 96,480,675 | 20·31 | 100·00 |

It will be seen that New South Wales stands first of all the colonies as a sheep-breeding country, both as regards the number of its flocks, and the number of sheep depastured per unit of area. But whilst Victoria has nearly reached the limit of its natural capabilities in this particular direction, a considerable proportion of its area being now devoted to agriculture, New South Wales has not yet approached these limits. In Queensland, as in South Australia, sheep-breeding does not absorb the attention of pastoralists to the same extent that it does in New South Wales. The former colony is more adapted to the breeding of cattle; whilst in the southern and more settled districts of South Australia greater attention is paid to the cultivation of cereals, its northern territory, like that of Queensland, being more adapted by nature to the breeding of cattle and horses. Western Australia is at present in the early stage of its colonisation; much of its area is still unknown, and it is therefore impossible to estimate its future as a sheep-breeding country. It may, however, be surmised that the southern portion of its immense territory will, in time to come, be stocked with sheep, whilst the northern portion will probably be found more suitable for the breeding of cattle and horses, on account of its resemblance to portions of Queensland and the northern territory of South Australia situated under the same

Colony stands first as sheep-breeder.

Certain colonies adapted for cattle.

Digitized by Google

latitude. It was thought at one time that cattle-breeding would occupy a position in New South Wales equal to that of sheep-breeding, but experience has shown that the general climatic conditions are more favourable to sheep than cattle, and the Colony is probably destined to remain, as it now is, the great sheep-breeding centre of Australia.

The different degrees of success attending sheep farming in different parts of the country has long since directed attention to the fact that each part of Australia is not equally fitted for the production of fine wools. New South Wales may be divided climatically into four zones:—(1) The coast country extending from the seaboard to the main range, the breadth of which varies from 20 to 100 miles; (2) the table-land districts on the summit of the range; (3) the upper part of the western slopes; and (4) the interior, or "salt-bush country."

Seaboard not suited to merino

The climate of the eastern seaboard for a considerable distance inland is too moist, and a large portion of it too poor, for the adequate sustenance of merinos, but it is probable that the coarser breeds of sheep would not deteriorate through the limited food supply and the rugged nature of the country. On the Hunter and other northern rivers, and in the southern coast districts, where the soil is very rich, dairy-farming and agriculture are the leading, and, no doubt, the most profitable, industries. Sheep-breeding is carried on to some extent in the regions towards the summit of the coast range; but, as in the case of the country near the sea, the soil as a rule is unfavourable to sheep. On crossing the coast range, however, the contrast between the aspect of the country just entered, and that left behind, is very striking. Here the grazing and wool-growing capabilities are at once apparent, and further to the westward a still greater improvement is visible.

Riverine country.

In the abundant pastures of the Riverine districts the wool is less fine than in the country immediately west of the table-lands,

Digitized by Google

but the fleeces are generally sound and heavy. Further in the salt-bush country the wool suffers both in the weight of the fleece and in its quality; but the country is fattening, and the stock are generally more healthy than nearer the sea. In the country on the further side of the Darling the great summer heat is adverse to the production of heavy fleeces; but even here a fair class of wool is produced, as the stock-owners are constantly introducing fresh blood and so counteracting the tendency towards the degeneration of the breed of sheep which might otherwise ensue.

Importation of stud sheep.

The importation of stud sheep from foreign countries, notably France, Germany, and America, which was continued for many years after the superfine quality of Australian wool had been established in the markets of the world, has now practically ceased; for it has become apparent that the fleece, instead of showing signs of deterioration under the influence of the climate, has, on the whole, a tendency to improve. The importation of sheep and cattle into New South Wales was prohibited for many years, owing entirely to the fear of the stock-owners that their herds would be contaminated by scab and other diseases prevalent in European flocks; but these restrictions were removed at the beginning of the current year, and several consignments of valuable sheep are now on their way to the Colony.

Superiority of Australian wool.

It is now generally admitted that as far as the fleece is concerned the Australian merino has little to gain by any further admixture of European or American blood, but it is equally admitted that there is room for improvement in the physique of the animal. To produce a larger carcase, without interfering with the quality of the fleece, many experiments have been made, but without much success, and it has been found that the crossing of noted breeds of English rams with Australian ewes has invariably resulted, after a generation or two, in a deterioration of the merino. The breeding of sheep for consumption, and for the sake of the wool, has, therefore, developed naturally into two distinct fields of industry.

Digitized by Google

Breeds of sheep.

The various breeds of sheep in the Colony are the Merino, Lincoln, Leicester, Downs, and Romney Marsh, and crosses of the long woolled breeds, principally with the merino. In 1887–8 the respective numbers of merino and long-woolled sheep and cross-breeds, stood thus :—

| | |
|---|---|
| Merino | 46,009,710 |
| Long-woolled sheep | 384,519 |
| Cross-breeds | 570,923 |
| Total | 46,965,152 |

Subdivided as per following table :—

MERINO.

*Combing.*

| Sheep. | Rams. | Ewes. | Wethers. | Lambs. | Total. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | Superfine. | | | |
| Pure and stud | 42,940 | 461,875 | 124,571 | 214,593 | 843,979 | |
| Ordinary | 76,031 | 1,744,994 | 1,341,129 | 1,221,672 | 4,383,736 | |
| | | | | | | 5,227,715 |
| | | | Medium. | | | |
| Pure and stud | 68,142 | 995,278 | 435,152 | 660,987 | 2,159,559 | |
| Ordinary | 171,128 | 5,796,684 | 3,857,549 | 3,579,810 | 13,405,171 | |
| | | | | | | 15,564,730 |
| | | | Strong. | | | |
| Pure and stud | 49,286 | 877,322 | 414,860 | 601,024 | 1,942,492 | |
| Ordinary | 116,878 | 4,179,713 | 2,647,385 | 2,795,268 | 9,739,244 | |
| | | | | | | 11,681,736 |
| Total, *Combing* | | | | | | 32,474,181 |
| | | | *Clothing.* | | | |
| | | | Superfine. | | | |
| Pure and stud | 10,977 | 208,276 | 107,626 | 136,404 | 463,283 | |
| Ordinary | 25,019 | 536,257 | 572,454 | 302,941 | 1,436,671 | |
| | | | | | | 1,899,954 |
| | | | Medium. | | | |
| Pure and stud | 24,074 | 314,945 | 205,617 | 203,741 | 748,377 | |
| Ordinary | 65,203 | 2,579,689 | 1,752,776 | 1,550,674 | 5,948,342 | |
| | | | | | | 6,696,719 |
| | | | Strong. | | | |
| Pure and stud | 19,349 | 299,520 | 175,550 | 215,425 | 709,844 | |
| Ordinary | 49,794 | 1,811,695 | 1,191,705 | 1,175,818 | 4,229,012 | |
| | | | | | | 4,938,856 |
| Total, *Clothing* | | | | | | 13,535,529 |
| Total number of MERINO SHEEP | | | | | | 46,009,710 |

Digitized by Google

LONG-WOOLLED SHEEP.

| Sheep. | Rams. | Ewes. | Wethers. | Lambs. | Total. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | Lincoln. | | | |
| Pure and stud | 3,075 | 31,338 | 27,301 | 23,471 | 85,185 | |
| Ordinary ..... | 3,342 | 36,631 | 37,890 | 21,564 | 99,427 | |
| Total ..... | | | | | ..... | 184,612 |
| | | | Leicester. | | | |
| Pure and stud | 2,957 | 29,860 | 29,747 | 21,485 | 84,049 | |
| Ordinary ..... | 2,545 | 22,638 | 19,947 | 15,990 | 61,120 | |
| Total ..... | | | | | ..... | 145,169 |
| | | | Downs. | | | |
| Pure and stud | 626 | 3,678 | 1,991 | 2,949 | 9,244 | |
| Ordinary ..... | 1,003 | 7,747 | 10,948 | 5,267 | 24,965 | |
| Total ..... | | | | | ..... | 34,209 |
| | | | Romney Marsh. | | | |
| Pure and stud | 10 | 91 | 173 | 69 | 343 | |
| Ordinary ..... | 613 | 5,086 | 10,195 | 4,292 | 20,186 | |
| Total ..... | | | | | ..... | 20,529 |
| Total number, LONG-WOOLLED SHEEP ..... | | | | | | 384,519 |
| CROSSES—Long-woolled with Merino Principally. | | | | | | |
| Crosses..... | 1,828 | 213,494 | 197,580 | 158,021 | 570,923 | |
| | | | | | | 570,923 |
| Grand total ..... | | | | | | 46,965,152 |

The sexes and classes of sheep were estimated as follows:—

| | |
|---|---|
| Rams ..... | 734,820 |
| Ewes ..... | 20,156,721 |
| Wethers ..... | 13,162,146 |
| Lambs ..... | 12,911,465 |
| | 46,965,152 |

The climate of New South Wales admits of stock of all kinds being left in the open air, and there is no necessity for housing them during the winter months. The sheep are either kept in

No necessity for housing stock.

Digitized by Google

paddocks or under the care of shepherds, though on some stations they are both shepherded and paddocked.

| | |
|---|---|
| Paddocked | 44,725,073 |
| Shepherded | 1,238,868 |
| Paddocked and shepherded | 1,001,211 |
| | 46,965,152 |

It will be seen that a very large majority of the sheep are kept in paddocks. This system enables a large saving to be effected, and, at the same time, facilitates the general management of the runs. The fencing of sheep runs has also a great tendency to improve the stock. They not only get fatter when allowed to run loose in paddocks of moderate size, but also yield finer fleeces than when subject to constant rounding up by dogs, which accompanies the shepherding of flocks. Another advantage of the paddock system is that the percentage of lambs obtained under it is greater than among shepherded sheep. In 1887 the general average of lambs for the whole Colony was 76·75 per cent. for the paddocked sheep, and only 68·5 per cent. for the shepherded sheep. The lambing showed a much greater percentage for 1887 than for the previous year, and the increase in the flocks of the Colony was not less than 7,795,848, a number greater than was added in any former year, and due to the very fine season experienced throughout the Colony.

Percentage of lambing

## *WOOL.*

The wool clip

The weight of the wool clip varies considerably from year to year, and averaged slightly higher during 1887 than in the preceding year. The amount of wool obtained during the ten years from 1877 to 1887 is shown below, the quantities representing the weight of clip if the sheep were shorn in the grease.

| Year. | Amount of Wool. | Year. | Amount of Wool. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | lb. | | lb. |
| 1877 | 122,152,601 | 1883 | 216,681,213 |
| 1878 | 141,560,140 | 1884 | 201,899,941 |
| 1879 | 149,293,185 | 1885 | 193,775,477 |
| 1880 | 181,766,450 | 1886 | 203,013,090 |
| 1881 | 161,740,361 | 1887 | 256,072,430 |
| 1882 | 171,019,915 | | |

Digitized by Google

Various systems of preparing the clip for export obtain in different parts of the Colony, but by far the larger number of sheep, perhaps 90 per cent., are shorn in the grease, the weight of wool obtained being 5 lb. 9 oz.; from sheep hot water and spout washed, the average clip is 3 lb. 12 oz.; from creek-water washed sheep, 3 lb. 1½ oz.; and from sheep scoured, 2 lb. 4 oz.; lambs averaged 1 lb. 12 oz. of wool in the grease, and 1 lb. 5 oz. when washed. Experience has shown what are the profitable limits within which washing wool on the sheep may be attempted; and where washing is advantageous there has been no lack of enterprise in obtaining the plant necessary for the work.

Different systems of preparing the clip.

Owing chiefly to the construction of railways into the interior of the Colony, the proportion of wool which is shipped from the ports of the Colony, has largely increased in recent years; a very large amount, however, is still sent to Melbourne and Adelaide for shipment to Europe. The following table shows the shipments of wool produced in New South Wales from the ports of the three neighbouring colonies, as well as from the ports of this Colony.

Proportion of home-shipped wool increasing.

Quantity of New South Wales Wool Exported.

| Year. | N.S. Wales ports. | Victorian ports. | S. Australian ports. | Queensland ports. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | lb. | lb. | lb. | lb. | lb. |
| 1877 | 65,024,631 | 54,196,363 | 2,281,048 | 650.559 | 122,152,601 |
| 1878 | 68,949,633 | 55,496,732 | 16,785,661 | 328,114 | 141,560,140 |
| 1879 | 81,629,754 | 56,604,967 | 10,472,908 | 585,557 | 149,293,186 |
| 1880 | 100,506,949 | 65,892,226 | 11,927,018 | 440,258 | 178,766,451 |
| 1881 | 97,049,455 | 58,568,909 | 5,673,787 | 448,211 | 161,740,362 |
| 1882 | 96,927,768 | 52,259,856 | 21,257,679 | 574,612 | 171,019,915 |
| 1883 | 146,450,042 | 53,374,727 | 16,129,452 | 726,993 | 216,681,214 |
| 1884 | 133,570,339 | 46,239,608 | 21,658,427 | 431,567 | 201,899,941 |
| 1885 | 138,581,706 | 46,206,250 | 8,583,408 | 404,114 | 193,775,478 |
| 1886 | 128,299,245 | 50,229,330 | 24,170,392 | 314,123 | 203,013,090 |
| 1887 | 161,396,329 | 61,288,355 | 23,267,181 | 120,565 | 256,072,430 |

The weights given above are on the assumption that all the wool was shipped in the grease. When washed wool has been shipped, the weight of greasy wool required to give the quantity of washed wool has been estimated and included.



Digitized by Google

Wool shipped *viâ* Adelaide.

The amount of wool sent by way of Adelaide is especially affected by the state of the Darling River, increasing or diminishing as the river is navigable or not, during the wool season. The Murray, Murrumbidgee, and Darling Rivers were all navigable during the wool season of 1887, and a larger proportion cf wool found its way to the neighbouring colonies than in any year since 1882, while the total quantity was also larger than in any previous year. The proportion of the total clip reaching New South Wales ports compared with what was despatched by way of Melbourne, Adelaide, and Brisbane was—

| Year. | Percentage shipped from New South Wales ports. | Percentage shipped from other ports. |
|---|---|---|
| 1877 | 53·23 | 46·77 |
| 1878 | 48·71 | 51·29 |
| 1879 | 54·67 | 45·33 |
| 1880 | 56·22 | 43·78 |
| 1881 | 60·00 | 40·00 |
| 1882 | 56·67 | 43·33 |
| 1883 | 67·59 | 32·41 |
| 1884 | 66·15 | 33·85 |
| 1885 | 71·67 | 28·33 |
| 1886 | 63·14 | 36·86 |
| 1887 | 63·05 | 36·95 |

Wool will continue to be shipped from Adelaide and Melbourne.

Under any circumstances, a large part of the wool clip of New South Wales must find its way to Adelaide and Melbourne. These ports are not only geographically nearer to the pastoral districts than Sydney, but communication with them is easier and less costly, especially when the Murray and Darling waters are navigable. It is probable, however, that with the extension of the trunk lines of railway some additional portion of the interior traffic will come to Sydney and Newcastle; but the limit within which further extension may be possible will probably very soon be reached.

## *VALUE OF THE WOOL CLIP.*

Wool the most important export.

The wool clip of Australasia is its most important item of production, and it may be said that the prosperity of the colonies in

Digitized by Google

a large measure depends upon the value of this article and the state of the wool market. A small difference of 1d., and even a fraction of 1d. per lb., when applied to the immense weight of the clips from 100,000,000 Australasian sheep, represents in the aggregate a very large sum of money.

A glance at the wool trade of New South Wales since the year 1860, when the Colony was for the last time subdivided, and lost its northern province of Queensland, will afford interesting matter for examination. The following table summarises the state of the export trade of New South Wales in wool during the period 1860–1887, and illustrates the growth of that important industry during the last quarter of a century; whilst, at the same time, the fluctuations in the value of the clip may be easily followed. The weights given represent the actual exports, washed and greasy wool being taken together. **Weight exported.**

The Wool Trade.

| Year. | Quantity. | Value. | Year. | Quantity. | Value. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | lb. | £ | | lb. | £ |
| 1860 | 12,809,362 | 1,123,699 | 1874 | 75,156,924 | 5,010,125 |
| 1861 | 12,745,891 | 1,396,426 | 1875 | 87,534,280 | 5,651,643 |
| 1862 | 13,482,139 | 1,283,818 | 1876 | 100,736,330 | 5,565,173 |
| 1863 | 14,791,849 | 1,262,274 | 1877 | 102,150,246 | 5,256,038 |
| 1864 | 25,827,917 | 2,294,615 | 1878 | 111,833,017 | 5,723,316 |
| 1865 | 29,858,791 | 2,283,560 | 1879 | 123,710,450 | 6,491,198 |
| 1866 | 36,980,685 | 2,830,348 | 1880 | 154,871,832 | 8,040,625 |
| 1867 | 21,708,902 | 1,711,322 | 1881 | 139,601,506 | 7,149,787 |
| 1868 | 25,721,632 | 1,879,751 | 1882 | 146,221,182 | 7,433,091 |
| 1869 | 51,269,672 | 3,162,522 | 1883 | 188,161,710 | 9,598,761 |
| 1870 | 47,440,610 | 2,741,141 | 1884 | 173,986,303 | 8,953,100 |
| 1871 | 65,611,953 | 4,748,160 | 1885 | 168,151,659 | 7,246,642 |
| 1872 | 50,233,453 | 3,342,900 | 1886 | 173,985,640 | 7,028,596 |
| 1873 | 31,606,846 | 2,201,910 | 1887 | 216,450,342 | 8,911,155 |

Digitized by Google

Effect of price of wool on national prosperity.

A careful examination of the preceding figures at once reveals the correctness of the fact just mentioned, that the fluctuations in the value of our staple article of export visibly affect the national prosperity. The exports for the years 1884 and 1886, for instance, which may be taken as practically equal in quantity, represented a value of £8,953,100 in the former year, whilst in the latter year their value was reduced to £7,028,596. In this particular case the figures exhibit a double loss—in the quantity, and in the value of the produce exported. In 1884 the export was equivalent to 197·5 lb. per head of the mean population, and the estimated value was set down at 9½d. per lb. for greasy wool. Had the quantity of wool exported in 1886 been in proportion to the increased population, the figures would have stood at 193,558,395 lb., instead of 173,985,640 lb. actually exported. Thus the loss suffered in quantity amounts to 19,572,755 lb. The actual difference in value of the two clips against 1886 amounts to £1,924,504; but if to this sum be added the value of the quantity which the Colony failed to export in that year, it will be found that the proceeds of the export of wool in 1886 were actually shorter by £2,931,716 than would have been realised had the prices and yield of 1884 been maintained. Again, comparing 1884 with 1887, the value of the clip exported was practically the same, yet there was a difference in quantity in favour of 1887 of nearly 42,500,000 lb., which at the price obtained in 1884 represents £1,682,291. The transactions of 1887, though much more satisfactory than those of the preceding year, both as regards quantity and value of clip, compares very unfavourably with 1884 in respect to the average price obtained.

Fluctuation in value.

The preceding table also shows that, although during the period under examination the value of wool has greatly fluctuated from one year to another, the tendency to a constant diminution of price is unfortunately too clearly discernible. In order to further illustrate the fluctuations in the value of this staple in the London market during the last ten years, the classification into scoured and greasy wool has been adhered to, and the following table will give

Digitized by Google

an accurate idea of the average value realised for these two classes of wool during the last period of ten years. The values given were those ruling at the five principal sales of each year.

Value per lb. of Merino Wool in the London Market.

| Sales. | 1878. | | 1879. | | 1880. | | 1881. | | 1882. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Scoured. | Greasy. | Scoured. | Greasy. | Scoured. | Greasy. | Scoured. | Greasy. | Scoured. | Greasy. |
| | d. | d. | d. | d. | d. | d. | d. | d. | d. | d. |
| 1st Series ..... | 17 | 9½ | 16½ | 9½ | 19 | 12½ | 18 | 11 | 18½ | 11 |
| 2nd ,, ..... | 16½ | 9 | 17 | 10 | 19 | 14 | 18½ | 11½ | 19 | 11 |
| 3rd ,, ..... | 18 | 10½ | 16 | 9 | 19 | 12 | 18½ | 11½ | 19 | 10½ |
| 4th ,, ..... | 17 | 10 | 17½ | 10½ | 19½ | 12 | 18 | 11 | 18½ | 10½ |
| 5th ,, ..... | 16 | 9 | ... | ... | 19½ | 12 | 18½ | 11 | 18½ | 10½ |

| Sales. | 1883. | | 1884. | | 1885. | | 1886. | | 1887. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Scoured. | Greasy. | Scoured. | Greasy. | Scoured. | Greasy. | Scoured. | Greasy. | Scoured. | Greasy. |
| | d. | d. | d. | d. | d. | d. | d. | d. | d. | d. |
| 1st Series ..... | 18 | 10 | 16½ | 9½ | 16 | 9 | 13 | 7½ | 16 | 9¾ |
| 2nd ,, ..... | 18 | 10 | 16½ | 9½ | 15½ | 8½ | 12 | 6½ | 15½ | 9¼ |
| 3rd ,, ..... | 17 | 9½ | 16½ | 9½ | 14½ | 7½ | 14½ | 8½ | 15¼ | 9 |
| 4th ,, ..... | 17½ | 9½ | 17 | 10 | 13½ | 8 | 16½ | 10 | 14¾ | 8½ |
| 5th ,, ..... | 17½ | 10 | 16½ | 9½ | 13½ | 8 | 14 | 8½ | 14¾ | 8¼ |

Maximum price obtained in 1880

During the period covered by the foregoing table scoured Sydney-shipped wool fluctuated between a maximum of 19½d. per lb. and a minimum of 12d.; and greasy wool realized from 6½d. to 14d. The maximum prices for both descriptions of wool were realized during 1880, when the sales opened at 19d. and 12½d. per lb. respectively. Prices were fairly well maintained in 1881 and 1882, but they began to decline rapidly until the lowest market was reached in the early part of 1886, when scoured wool realized as little as 12d., and greasy 6½d. per lb. A slight

Digitized by Google

improvement was noticed at the July sales of 1886, at which better prices ruled, and the increase was further stimulated by a brisker demand at the following sales in September; but the closing series in December once more exhibited a decrease of prices. There was again a slight improvement at the commencement of 1887, the price averaging from 2d. to 1¼d. per ℔. more than that current at the close of 1886. At each successive series of sales during 1887 prices showed on an average a slight decrease closing in the 5th series only ¾d. per ℔. better for scoured, and ¼d. per ℔. less for greasy than in the same series of the preceding year. It will be safe to predict that a return to the extremely prosperous years of 1871 to 1875, when scoured Sydney-shipped wool obtained as much as 26½d., and greasy wool 15d. per ℔., is very doubtful. With the present markets, however, there is no cause to view unfavourably the further extension of the production of wool in these colonies. In the ancient seats of wool growing, production is now stationary, and in some of the areas recently devoted to this industry, many causes, both climatic and otherwise, are likely to offer serious checks to its extension, while population and the consequent demand for wool is everywhere increasing. Nevertheless, it seems certain that unless fresh avenues are open to the wool industry in those countries where its use is comparatively unknown, it would be hopeless to expect a marked rise in the value of the article. The establishment of a market for Australian wool among the teeming populations of China and Japan, where the nature of the climate itself points out the value of wool as an article of clothing, is an object towards which the intelligent glance of the statesmen of Australia might well be directed.

Fluctuation of prices of wool.

China and Japan as a market for wool.

Combing and clothing wool.

It is a moot question as to whether the climate of New South Wales is more adapted to the production of a combing than a clothing wool. Although the former is looked upon with most favour by wool growers, it is generally recognised that there are very large tracts of country, especially where the salt-bush predominates, on which it is difficult to raise a good combing wool,

Digitized by Google

and where it will probably be found more profitable by wool growers to give greater attention to the cultivation of the clothing variety.

Coarse-woolled sheep.

The breeding of coarse-woolled sheep, for the metropolitan market, is confined chiefly to the districts along the coast. The stock raised for this purpose are principally of the Leicester and Southdown breeds, the former being perhaps the greater favourite as a producer of fat lambs. There is no doubt but that, cultivated solely as an article of food, the course-woolled sheep is quite as profitable as the merino.

Wool clip of Australasia.

The quantity and value of wool, the produce of each of the various colonies of Australasia, grown during the year 1887, will be found below.

| Colony. | Quantity. | Value. |
|---|---|---|
| | lb. | £ |
| New South Wales | 256,072,430 | 9,496,019 |
| Victoria | 61,619,113 | 2,772,860 |
| Queensland | 69,801,253 | 2,297,625 |
| South Australia | 40,622,400 | 1,184,820 |
| Western Australia | 10,695,664 | 311,959 |
| Tasmania | 9,128,717 | 410,793 |
| New Zealand | 88,366,253 | 3,313,734 |

Value of clip.

The estimated value of the wool grown in each colony may appear anomalous, when the weight of the clip only is considered. It must be borne in mind, however, in comparing the weight and value of this staple, that there is a wide margin of difference in the average value per lb. of the wool grown in one colony and that grown in another.

Consumption of wool.

The quantity of wool consumed by the manufacturing nations of the world amounted in 1887 to 1,872,000,000 lb. Of this quantity 930,000,000 lb., or scarcely half, was grown in the various

Digitized by Google

Consumption of wool.

countries engaged in manufacturing, and of the balance 430,000,000 lb., or about 44·6 per cent., was Australasian. The consumption of wool was thus distributed :—

| | Home production. | Imports. | Total consumption. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | lb. | lb. | lb. |
| United Kingdom ..... | 134,000,000 | 258,000,000 | 392,000,000 |
| Continental Europe ..... | 450,000,000 | 580,000,000 | 1,030,000,000 |
| North America ..... | 346,000,000 | 104,000,000 | 450,000,000 |
| Total..... | 930,000,000 | 942,000,000 | 1,872,000,000 |

Principal wool consuming countries.

During the past ten years a considerable change has taken place in the markets available for the shipment of wool; the United Kingdom is no longer the first amongst wool-manufacturing countries, though its consumption of imported wool is still equal to 27·3 per cent. of the total wool imported. The relative positions of the United Kingdom, America, and continental Europe as wool consumers during the past ten years may be gleaned from the following table :—

| Year. | United Kingdom. | Continental Europe. | North America. | Grand Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | lb. | lb. | lb. | lb. |
| 1878 | 352,000,000 | 905,000,000 | 259,000,000 | 1,516,000,000 |
| 1879 | 321,000,000 | 889,000,000 | 312,000,000 | 1,522,000,000 |
| 1880 | 370,000,000 | 882,000,000 | 381,000,000 | 1,633,000,000 |
| 1881 | 320,000,000 | 952,000,000 | 355,000,000 | 1,627,000,000 |
| 1882 | 357,000,000 | 969,000,000 | 385,000,000 | 1,711,000,000 |
| 1883 | 340,000,000 | 969,000,000 | 418,000,000 | 1,727,000,000 |
| 1884 | 381,000,000 | 1,017,000,000 | 422,000,000 | 1,820,000,000 |
| 1885 | 365,000,000 | 1,021,000,000 | 444,000,000 | 1,830,000,000 |
| 1886 | 418,000,000 | 1,033,000,000 | 460,000,000 | 1,911,000,000 |
| 1887 | 392,000,000 | 1,030,000,000 | 450,000,000 | 1,872,000,000 |

Digitized by Google

An exact estimate of the produce of the various countries of the world cannot be given, but sufficient information is obtainable from which the relative importance of the different producing areas may be determined for the year 1886. As regards South America, the figures represent the exports, but as very little manufacturing is carried on there, they may be taken as indicating the total production. Wool-producing countries.

| Producing areas. | Sheep. | Production. | |
|---|---|---|---|
| | | Raw wool. | Clean wool. |
| | | lb. | lb. |
| Europe | 196,165,848 | 584,000,000 | 400,000,000 |
| Asia (India and Caucasus) | 18,985,057 | 100,000,000 | 50,000,000 |
| Africa | 22,958,209 | 75,000,000 | 45,000,000 |
| North America | 48,281,115 | 346,000,000 | 168,000,000 |
| South America (excluding Brazil) | 104,928,607 | 340,000,000 | 120,000,000 |
| *Australasia | 86,363,889 | 430,000,000 | 220,000,000 |
| | 477,682,725 | 1,875,000,000 | 1,003,000,000 |

* 1887-8 shows a large increase over the figures for 1886 given in this table.

## *CATTLE.*

Though still a most important industry, cattle-rearing does not now occupy so prominent a place as formerly. In 1861, the value of the horned cattle depastured in the Colony was about £7,000,000, while that of the sheep was not more than half this sum. In 1887, the relative positions of the two classes of stock had entirely changed; for, while the cattle were valued at £7,500,000, the sheep were worth £17,600,000, notwithstanding that in the interval cattle had considerably risen in value, and sheep had depreciated. The number of cattle returned during each year since Cattle breeding.

Digitized by Google

Yearly return of cattle.

1861 is shown in the subjoined table, and it will be noticed how regular has been the decline in the totals since 1875.

| Year. | Number of cattle. | Year. | Number of cattle. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1861 | 2,271,923 | 1875 | 3,134,086 |
| 1862 | 2,620,383 | 1876 | 3,131,013 |
| 1863 | 2,032,522 | 1877 | 2,746,385 |
| 1864 | 1,924,119 | 1878 | 2,771,583 |
| 1865 | 1,961,905 | 1879 | 2,914,210 |
| 1866 | 1,771,809 | 1880 | 2,580,040 |
| 1867 | 1,728,427 | 1881 | 2,597,348 |
| 1868 | 1,761,411 | 1882 | 1,859,985 |
| 1869 | 1,795,904 | 1883 | 1,640,753 |
| 1870 | 2,195,096 | 1884 | 1,425,130 |
| 1871 | 2,014,888 | 1885 | 1,317,315 |
| 1872 | 2,287,660 | 1886 | 1,367,844 |
| 1873 | 2,794,327 | 1887 | 1,575,487 |
| 1874 | 2,856,699 | | |

Substitution of sheep for cattle.

If the above figures be compared with the returns of sheep for the same period, it will be found that the change which has taken place in the class of stock has been most remarkable. It is very debatable whether the substitution of sheep for cattle will in the end prove advantageous to the State, though there does not appear to be any doubt that sheep-breeding is at present more profitable to the individual owner. The increase in the number of cattle depastured in the Colony during 1887 was 207,643; but since 1875 there has been a decrease of 1,558,599. The improvement in 1887 is due to various reasons, chief amongst which is the good season experienced throughout the Colony. Considerable numbers of store cattle have also been introduced from Queensland, and there has been a disposition on the part of some owners to revert to cattle-breeding instead of sheep.

The principal breeds of cattle now in the Colony are shorthorns, Hereford, Devons, Ayrshire, Alderneys, and crosses from these

Digitized by Google

various breeds. At the close of the year 1887, the numbers of each breed, as far as could be ascertained, were :— Principal breeds of cattle in Colony.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **Shorthorns—Pure and stud** | **43,402** | |
| **Ordinary** | **642,140** | |
| | | **685,542** |
| **Hereford—Pure and stud** | **17,534** | |
| **Ordinary** | **179,131** | |
| | | **196,665** |
| **Devon—Pure and stud** | **7,502** | |
| **Ordinary** | **56,240** | |
| | | **63,742** |
| Black-polled—Pure and stud | 312 | |
| Ordinary | 831 | |
| | | 1,143 |
| Ayrshire—Pure and stud | 1,277 | |
| Ordinary | 3,297 | |
| | | 4,574 |
| Others—Pure and stud | 367 | |
| Ordinary | 580 | |
| | | 947 |
| Crosses—Pure and stud | 2,230 | |
| Ordinary | 620,644 | |
| | | 622,874 |

The cross-breeds were estimated as follows :—

| | |
|---|---|
| Shorthorn and Hereford | 218,065 |
| Shorthorn and Devon | 64,641 |
| Hereford and Devon | 34,065 |
| Shorthorn and black-polled | 1,551 |
| Ayrshire, &c., and shorthorn | 3,900 |
| Unrecognizable | 300,652 |
| | 622,874 |

The number of cattle available for market during the year 1887 is estimated to have amounted to 278,081 head of fat cattle, and 160,319 head of stores. These numbers are certainly very high, if the produce of the herds of the Colony be alone considered. The cattle trade with Queensland is, however, very considerable, especially in store cattle sent to this Colony for fattening; these serve to swell the nominal cast of the herds of the Colony to the figures given above. If the produce of the Colony alone be reckoned, the cast for the year 1887 was 205,175 fat and store cattle, and the cast for 1888 will probably be 236,323 head. "Cast" of cattle in 1887.

The breed of cattle throughout the Colony is steadily improving, a result due to the introduction of good stud stock, as well as the care exercised in selection. Cattle are for the most part kept in Breed of cattle improved.

Digitized by Google

paddocks, and of the total number in the Colony 1,150,511 are paddocked, 254,592 are in open runs, and the remainder, 170,384, are depastured both ways.

### *MEAT SUPPLY.*

The magnitude of the pastoral interests of Australia, and the existence of a large surplus of stock have served to divert attention from the question of the permanence of the surplus. The matter is not one of merely abstract importance, but has a practical bearing on the question of the food supply of these colonies, as well as of the possibility of the continued export of meat to the markets of the Old World. In dealing with this question, it will be necessary to consider, not only New South Wales, but the whole of Australia. The advisability of so treating the stock of the colonies must be apparent, when it is borne in mind that the constant crossing and recrossing of flocks and herds from one colony to another for breeding, fattening, or other purposes, entirely destroy the value of any set of figures relating to one colony, as distinct from the whole group. This is especially the case in considering the important question of the cast, or percentage of stock available for market during each year. In a purely fattening country the cast will appear very high, and on breeding stations correspondingly low. A combination of all classes of runs will alone give true results, and this can only be obtained by considering the whole of continental Australia as if it were one run. In the following computations New Zealand and Tasmania have been excluded, the figures given referring only to the Continent.

Food supply of the colonies.

Effect of increase of population.

The people of Australia, in ordinary years, consume by far the larger part of the meat produced in the country, and even in the most abundant seasons, the surplus exported forms but a small portion of the total quantity produced. The ratio at which population tends to increase is, therefore, an important element in this question. The population of the colonies increased at the rate of 3·14 per cent. for the ten years 1871–81, but the increase was much more rapid towards the close of this period than in the earlier years, and the annual increase may now be taken as 3·60 per cent.

Digitized by Google

It has already been pointed out that the rate of increase of stock has been very erratic. For some periods indeed there has been an absolute decline both in sheep and in cattle; yet, through a series of years, the ratio of increase may be discerned. Thus, the increase of cattle may be set down as 1 per cent. per annum, and though the experience of some districts, or even colonies, may seem to warrant the adoption of a larger ratio, the experience of all colonies fixes the percentage given. The increase in sheep is much more rapid than cattle. There is not only a smaller demand for mutton than for beef, but sheep have been less affected by drought and disease than cattle, and the increase in their numbers has consequently been much greater. For all Australia the ratio of increase may be taken as 4·22 per cent. Combining the two classes, sheep and cattle, under the common designation of stock, the ratio of increase is 2·23 per cent. It is necessary to treat both classes of stock together, as the deficiency in the supply of mutton is made good by beef, and the reverse is also true; for, though the consumption of meat may remain the same in quantity, it differs in kind, in the different colonies and in different years. Beef is the predominating meat diet in some parts, mutton in others, and almost an equal proportion of both in other places, as in Sydney.

Annual increase of cattle.

Annual increase of sheep.

The cast, or quantity of stock annually available for market, can only be determined by the experience of experts. The most diverse opinions prevail in regard to this matter, especially amongst those whose experience is confined to one class of country. The best authorities agree very closely, however, in fixing the annual cast of cattle at 11·7, and that of sheep at 12·34 per cent.

Annual cast of stock.

The consumption of meat in these colonies is very large. In New South Wales the annual consumption is 170 lb. of beef, and 90 lb. of mutton per head, or a total of 260 lb., including all waste. This amount is probably also the average of the whole of the colonies. The total consumption of meat on the basis of the population at the close of 1887 would be 476,000,000 lb. of beef and 252,000,000 lb. of mutton, in all 728,000,000 lb. To

Consumption of meat.

Digitized by Google

meet this the cast of 7,916,520 head of cattle and 79,679,235 sheep would equal 648,000,000 and 472,000,000 lb. respectively, in all 1,120,000,000 lb., so that there would be a surplus of 172,000,000 lb., or 36 per cent., of beef and 220,000,000 lb., or 87 per cent., of mutton; the total surplus being 392,000,000 lb., or 54 per cent., of the annual food supply of Australia. It would therefore appear that the present cast of stock would supply food for 1,500,000 persons more than were in Australia at the close of the year 1887, supposing that the present large consumption continued.

Population will overtake supply.

As the population tends to increase at a faster rate than the food supply, the annual increase of population being 3·6 per cent., while that of animal food is only 2·23 per cent., the demand of population, no matter how large the present surplus may be, will inevitably overtake the supply. How long it will be before this contingency arises it would be unsafe to predict. The present consumption of meat is very great, and may reasonably be expected to decrease, and approach nearer the average of older countries. The loss of stock, which has hitherto been unreasonably large, may also be greatly reduced in future years. So, from a decreased demand and a diminished loss, the day when the meat supply will be no greater than the demand may be postponed for some years. Arguing, therefore, on the basis of the facts gleaned from past experience, the time when the demand of Australia for beef and mutton will overtake the local supply is not a matter which practically concerns the present generation.

Decrease in consumption may be expected.

Surplus of meat in New South Wales.

New South Wales is perhaps more favourably situated than the other continental colonies in respect to meat supply derived from its own territory. It has, relatively, more stock than any other colony, and the yearly cast is larger than the average of all Australia. Against this, its population increases much more rapidly, and although the meat supply increases at the rate of 3·5 per cent. in each year, and shows a present surplus of 135,000,000 lb., or more than one-third of the entire surplus of Australia, its population increases at the rate of 4·5 per cent., thus somewhat counter-

Digitized by Google

balancing the gain from a larger cast and more extensive flocks. The total consumption of meat in the Colony at the end of 1887 amounted to 271,000,000 lb., while the total cast or return from cattle and sheep amounted to nearly 406,000,000 lb. The former, increasing at 4·5 per cent., will overtake the latter, at 3·5 per cent. per annum, in forty-two years. It would, therefore, appear that the danger of the meat supply failing has no practical interest, as before the forty-two years have expired the condition of the Colony will probably be very different from what it is to-day.

Consumption of meat, and cost.

Slaughtering for food is permitted only in places licensed for the purpose, but such establishments are very numerous. In the metropolitan district there are 18, and in the country districts 1,304 slaughter-yards, employing respectively 283 and 2,925 men, in all 1,322 establishments, and 3,208 men. The quantity of meat consumed in the metropolitan district during the year is about 270 lb. per head, comprising 130 lb. mutton and 140 lb. beef, to produce which 923,858 sheep and lambs and 68,901 head of cattle were slaughtered in 1887. In the rest of the Colony the demand for beef greatly predominates, the yearly quantity being 68 lb. mutton and 186 lb. beef, making a total of 254 lb. per head, a quantity somewhat less than obtains in Sydney and its suburbs. The stock slaughtered in the country districts during 1887 was 975,372 sheep and 180,388 cattle. In addition to the stock mentioned above, there were slaughtered 85,335 pigs—38,978 in Sydney, and 46,357 in the country. The following table shows the quantity of stock of each kind killed for food in 1887 :—

Slaughtering for food.

| Stock. | Number Slaughtered in 1887. | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| | Metropolitan. | Country. | Total. |
| Sheep | 894,174 | 946,067 | 1,840,241 |
| Lambs | 29,684 | 29,305 | 58,989 |
| Bullocks | 51,031 | 128,726 | 179,757 |
| Cows | 10,515 | 45,728 | 56,243 |
| Calves | 7,355 | 5,934 | 13,289 |
| Pigs | 38,978 | 46,357 | 85,335 |

Digitized by Google

## *DAIRY FARMING.*

Dairy farming a promising industry.

Dairy farming has made very rapid progress of late years, especially in the south coast districts, and promises to develop into a very important industry. The number of dairy cows during the early part of the year 1888 may be estimated as 222,383, thus distributed :

Number of Dairy Cows.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Metropolitan District ... | 5,348 | Macleay ..... | 2,584 |
| Albury ..... | 899 | Macquarie, East ..... | 1,827 |
| Argyle ..... | 6,393 | Macquarie, West ..... | 1,681 |
| Balranald..... ... ..... | 1,244 | Maitland, East ..... | 1,307 |
| Bogan ..... | 4,289 | Maitland, West ..... | 136 |
| Boorowa ..... | 840 | Molong ..... | 1,896 |
| Bourke ..... | 1,931 | Monaro ..... | 5,678 |
| Braidwood ..... ..... | 3,800 | Morpeth..... | 1,478 |
| Camden ..... | 21,817 | Mudgee ..... | 4,620 |
| Carcoar..... | 2,688 | Murray ..... | 1,936 |
| Clarence ..... | 917 | Murrumbidgee ..... | 4,498 |
| Central Cumberland ..... | 2,703 | Namoi..... ..... | 1,803 |
| Durham ..... | 3,339 | Nepean ..... | 3,861 |
| Eden..... | 30,517 | Newcastle ..... | 379 |
| Forbes ..... | 2,610 | New England ..... | 4,378 |
| Glen Innes ..... | 2,433 | Northumberland ..... | 1,163 |
| Gloucester ..... ..... | 2,967 | Orange ..... | 2,294 |
| Goulburn..... | 230 | Parramatta ..... | 230 |
| Grafton... ..... ..... | 3,591 | Patrick's Plains ..... | 5,700 |
| Grenfell ..... | 3,799 | Queanbeyan ..... | 2,679 |
| Gundagai ..... ... | 2,999 | Richmond ..... | 8,165 |
| Gunnedah ..... | 1,756 | Shoalhaven ..... | 18,361 |
| Gwydir ..... | 1,133 | Tamworth ..... | 3,970 |
| Hartley ..... | 2,117 | Tenterfield..... | 2,174 |
| Hastings and Manning ... | 2,600 | Tumut ..... ..... | 2,711 |
| Hawkesbury ..... .. | 1,925 | Wellington ..... | 1,136 |
| Hume ..... | 3,579 | Wentworth ..... ..... | 673 |
| Hunter..... | 3,010 | Wollombi ..... | 1,949 |
| Hunter, Upper ..... | 5,270 | Yass Plains ..... | 1,440 |
| Illawarra ..... | 8,903 | Young ..... | 3,293 |
| Inverell ..... ..... | 2,065 | | |
| Kiama ..... | 15,838 | | 222,383 |

Constant attention to the peculiarities of the climate, and the wants of the colonists, as well as the judicious crossing of strains, have developed a breed of cows peculiar to Australia. This is especially the case in the coast districts immediately south of Sydney, though all well-known breeds of milkers are found in New South Wales. The quantity of milk consumed in making

Digitized by Google

butter and cheese may be set down as 64,000,000 gallons in the year 1887, and the weight of the butter made 16,106,191 lb., and of cheese, 5,779,595 lb. The yield of milk averages daily about 2 gallons per head milked. The quantity of milk required to make a given weight of butter varies considerably according to whether the milk is treated by a separator or in the old fashion. A great proportion of the butter now made is what is usually termed factory or separator-made, and the average quantity of milk used per lb. of butter produced is 2·6 gallons. For ordinary hand-made butter the quantity required is from 3 to 4 gallons, thus showing a saving of about 33 per cent. by the former method, in addition to the extra value of the butter, the price during 1887 being about 3d. per lb. higher in the Sydney markets for the factory-made than for the ordinary kind. No statistics respecting the manufacture of butter and cheese were collected prior to last year, so comparison with former years is impossible. The number of hands employed at dairy farming during 1887 was approximately 10,000; of these 1,065 were employed in the various factories. The factories numbered 205, with plant of 222 horse-power, valued at £28,864. The quantity of butter and cheese imported and exported has of course varied greatly with the seasons. The following table shows the trade in these commodities during the past ten years:—

Butter and cheese made.

Factory butter

Hands employed.

| Year. | Butter. | | | | Cheese. | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Imported. | | Exported. | | Imported. | | Exported. | |
| | lb. | £ | lb. | £ | lb. | £ | lb. | £ |
| 1878 | 451,920 | 21,379 | 726,832 | 35,664 | 541,919 | 20,112 | 81,791 | 3,033 |
| 1879 | 105,056 | 3,919 | 1,098,522 | 39,431 | 246,139 | 8,240 | 141,138 | 4,334 |
| 1880 | 228,144 | 7,063 | 1,227,059 | 35,849 | 115,678 | 4,462 | 173,829 | 5,082 |
| 1881 | 660,128 | 30,741 | 762,397 | 25,674 | 171,544 | 5,687 | 145,833 | 4,581 |
| 1882 | 1,654,016 | 90,422 | 437,856 | 25,903 | 331,944 | 12,428 | 163,378 | 6,216 |
| 1883 | 1,813,504 | 88,860 | 778,635 | 34,478 | 161,753 | 8,042 | 359,742 | 11,920 |
| 1884 | 2,791,936 | 147,148 | 621,292 | 28,550 | 725,177 | 22,688 | 247,337 | 8,099 |
| 1885 | 3,624,992 | 118,195 | 521,473 | 27,753 | 769,148 | 29,163 | 123,585 | 3,986 |
| 1886 | 3,129,392 | 159,536 | 287,029 | 14,853 | 1,229,334 | 43,508 | 85,815 | 3,459 |
| 1887 | 1,034,544 | 39,481 | 1,041,223 | 31,837 | 318,099 | 10,801 | 247,826 | 6,040 |



Digitized by Google

Butter and cheese making districts.

A former table shows the number of dairy cows in each electoral district. The following are the districts in which the largest quantity of butter and cheese are made :—

| District. | Butter made. | Cheese made. |
|---|---|---|
| | lb. | lb. |
| Argyle | 381,509 | 66,597 |
| Camden | 1,658,580 | 40,848 |
| Eden | 3,049,024 | 4,843,305 |
| Illawarra | 2,112,128 | 8,520 |
| Kiama | 1,519,414 | 416 |
| Monaro | 81,366 | 340,880 |
| Shoalhaven | 2,703,610 | 41,546 |
| Other districts | 4,600,560 | 437,483 |
| | 16,106,191 | 5,779,595 |

## *HORSES.*

Horse-breeding.

New South Wales is eminently fitted for the breeding of most descriptions of horses, and attention has long been directed to this industry. At an early period of its history, the Colony was enriched by the importation of some excellent thoroughbred Arabians from India; and the high name which was acquired by the horses of Australia was largely due to this cause. The abundance of good pasture everywhere obtainable also contributed to this result. The native kangaroo-grass, especially when in seed, is full of saccharine matter, and young stock thrive excellently upon it. This abundance of natural provender allowed a large increase in the stock of the settlers, which would have been a great advantage, had it not been that the general cheapness of horses led to a neglect of the canons of breeding. The discovery of gold speedily cured one evil. Horses became very high priced. Under ordinary conditions, this circumstance would have been favourable to the breed of horses, and such was the case in Victoria. In this Colony it was far otherwise. The best of the stock of New South Wales, including a large proportion of the most valuable breeding mares, were taken by Victoria, with the result that for twenty years after the gold

Digitized by Google

rush the horses of the Colony were greatly deteriorated. One class of stock only escaped. The thoroughbred racer was probably improved both by the importation of fresh stock from England, and by the judicious selection of mares. The period of deterioration ended about the year 1870, since which year there has been a perceptible improvement in all classes of horses. The number of horses in New South Wales shows little increase for the last sixteen years, as may be seen from the table below.

Partial deterioration of stock.

| Year. | Number of horses. | Year. | Number of horses. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1872 | 328,408 | 1880 | 395,984 |
| 1873 | 334,462 | 1881 | 398,577 |
| 1874 | 346,691 | 1882 | 328,026 |
| 1875 | 357,696 | 1883 | 326,964 |
| 1876 | 366,703 | 1884 | 337,172 |
| 1877 | 328,150 | 1885 | 344,697 |
| 1878 | 336,468 | 1886 | 361,663 |
| 1879 | 360,038 | 1887 | 390,609 |

The annual increase in the number of horses has been not more than 1·09 per cent. during the whole period covered by the above table, while the increase of population has been at the rate of 4·26 per cent.

For purposes of classification the horses of the Colony have been divided into draught, light-harness, and saddle-horses, the numbers of each particular kind being as follows :—

Classification of horses.

| Class. | Thoroughbred. | Ordinary. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Draught | 17,255 | 112,026 | 129,281 |
| Light-harness | 13,098 | 89,610 | 102,708 |
| Saddle | 22,452 | 136,168 | 158,620 |
| Total | 52,805 | 337,804 | 390,609 |

The Colony is specially adapted for the breeding of saddle and light-harness horses, and it is doubtful whether these particular breeds of Australian horses are anywhere surpassed. The bush

Saddle and harness horses.

Digitized by Google

Endurance of colonial horses

horse is hardy and swift, and capable of making very long and rapid journeys, when fed only on the ordinary herbage of the country; and in times of drought, when the grass and water have become scanty, these animals often perform astonishing feats of endurance. Generally speaking, the breed of horses is improving, owing to the introduction of superior stud horses and the breeding from good mares. Where there has been a deterioration in the stock, this has been due to breeding from weedy mares for racing purposes and from the effect of the drought.

The approximate number of animals annually fit for market is:—

| | |
|---|---|
| Draught-horses | 19,731 |
| Saddle ,, | 26,938 |
| Light-harness horses | 18,103 |
| Total | 64,772 |

India and China markets.

Of these it is estimated that nearly 15,446 are suitable for the Indian and China markets. The total number leaving the Colony for markets outside Australia during 1887 was only 334. Although the demand for horses in India is considerable and Australia is a natural market from which supplies may be derived, there is no one employed by the Indian Government to make himself acquainted with the resources of the various colonies, or to furnish information to intending shippers. The speculation of sending horses to India is one open to many risks, as, apart from the dangers of the voyage, there is always an uncertainty as to the stock being accepted. Owing, therefore, to the limited demand, it has not been found advantageous to breed horses for any but local requirements, and the attention of pastoralists is almost exclusively devoted to sheep and cattle breeding, the returns from which are more regular and profitable.

Foreign demand for horses limited.

## *PIGS.*

Pig-breeding neglected.

The breeding of pigs has also been very much neglected in New South Wales, so that in 1887 the number of stock was less than in 1880. Considering the importance which the industry has

Digitized by Google

attained in other countries, it is a matter of surprise that more attention has not been paid to it in this Colony, where the conditions of farming in many parts, more especially in the coast districts, offer great facilities for the raising of this class of stock. The estimated value of pigs in the Colony at the close of 1887 was £659,750, and the estimated return therefrom for the year was about £263,900. The following table shows the number of pigs in New South Wales for each year since 1860 :— Value of annual cast.

| Year. | Number of pigs. | Year. | Number of pigs. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1861 | 146,091 | 1875 | 199,950 |
| 1862 | 125,541 | 1876 | 173,604 |
| 1863 | 135,899 | 1877 | 191,677 |
| 1864 | 164,154 | 1878 | 220,320 |
| 1865 | 146,901 | 1879 | 256,026 |
| 1866 | 137,915 | 1880 | 308,205 |
| 1867 | 173,168 | 1881 | 213,916 |
| 1868 | 176,901 | 1882 | 154,815 |
| 1869 | 175,924 | 1883 | 189,050 |
| 1870 | 243,066 | 1884 | 211,656 |
| 1871 | 213,193 | 1885 | 208,697 |
| 1872 | 218,904 | 1886 | 209,576 |
| 1873 | 240,680 | 1887 | 264,111 |
| 1874 | 219,958 | | |

## *PASTORAL PROPERTY.*

Pastoral property and stock form the largest factor in the wealth, not only of New South Wales, but also of all the other principal colonies of Australasia, and the return derived therefrom is the largest source of the income of its inhabitants. The total capital value of pastoral property, including land, improvements, and plant, as well as stock, is estimated at £363,000,000, and of this large sum £157,000,000, or 43⅓ per cent., belongs to New South Wales. Value of pastoral property.

Digitized by Google

Total Live Stock in Australasia.

The number of stock of all kinds in each colony at the commencement of the year 1888, cannot be exactly determined, as no census was taken in New Zealand, but the approximate numbers were as follows :—

| Colony. | Sheep. | Cattle. | Horses. | Pigs. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | No. | No. | No. | No. |
| New South Wales | 46,965,152 | 1,575,487 | 390,609 | 264,111 |
| Victoria | 10,623,985 | 1,333,873 | 315,000 | 243,461 |
| Queensland | 12,926,158 | 4,473,716 | 305,865 | 73,663 |
| South Australia | 7,254,000 | 440,000 | 170,000 | 179,000 |
| Western Australia | 1,909,940 | 93,444 | 41,100 | 23,627 |
| Tasmania | 1,547,242 | 147,092 | 29,528 | 52,408 |
| New Zealand | 15,235,561 | 853,358 | 187,382 | 277,901 |
| Total | 96,462,038 | 8,916,970 | 1,439,484 | 1,114,171 |

Relative importance of each colony.

New South Wales, therefore, ranked first as regards the number of sheep—46,965,152 out of a total of 96,462,038, or 48·69 per cent. being depastured within its limits. In regard to cattle, this Colony stood next to Queensland, having 1,575,487 head of cattle out of a total of 8,916,970, or 17·67 per cent. of the whole of the cattle of Australia. As a horse-breeding country New South Wales came first, with 390,609, or 27·13 per cent. of total horses of the colonies, Victoria coming second with 315,000 head. New Zealand had, when the last census was taken, a few more pigs than any colony—its total being 277,901, or 24·95 per cent. New South Wales ranked second with 264,111, or 23·70 per cent.

The number of sheep and cattle runs in the Colony during the year 1887 was 39,089, of which 30,888 were enclosed, and 8,201 were open or unenclosed. The area comprised in these holdings was 166,000,000 acres, about 26,000,000 acres being freehold, and 140,000,000 acres leased from the State. The improvements

Digitized by Google

effected on pastoral estates for fencing and for watering stock have been valued by the Chief Inspector of Stock at £56,527,323. Of this sum fencing absorbs £50,024,148, representing 998,486 miles at an average rate of £50 2s. per mile. The dams for watering stock number 20,558, which, at an average value of £85 14s., give a total value of £1,762,069. There were 21,561 excavated tanks, worth on an average £193 10s., or, in all, £4,172,568, while the number of wells sunk or bored number 2,738, the average value of each well being £207 13s., and the total of all wells being £568,538.

Dams and fencing.

For the purpose of watering stock along routes reserved for travelling, tanks, wells, and reservoirs have been constructed by the Roads Department, and artesian wells by the Mines Department. There are 110 excavated tanks, 8 impounding reservoirs, and 28 wells of the ordinary kind. The standard depth of a tank is 18 feet, the capacity varying from 2,000,000 to 3,500,000 gallons, exclusive of the water stored above the surface of the ground by means of embankments formed of the excavated materials, including this quantity the average capacity of tanks is about 5,500,000 gallons each, with a total storage of over 600,000,000 gallons. In nearly every case appliances for lifting and economically distributing the water have been provided to the tanks. There have been erected 51 steam pumps, 48 pumps worked by horse-power, and 1 by hot air. The water is lifted from the tank into a wrought-iron distributing cistern of a capacity of 20,000 gallons, whence it gravitates into a steel trough about 100 yards in length, and from this the stock drink. Similar appliances are found in connection with the wells, but the water is raised in buckets by a horse whim and not by steam power. The wells vary greatly in depth according to the formation, the deepest being 400 feet, and the shallowest about 70 feet.

Facilities for watering stock.

The latest figures which have come to hand respecting the flocks and herds of the principal countries refer to various years from 1882 to 1886, and are given below. The important part which

The World's flocks

Digitized by Google

these colonies are destined to play in the wool markets of the world will be better understood when the character of the wool produced in Australia is made an item of comparison, as well as the actual number of sheep depastured.

| | Cattle. | Horses. | Sheep. | Swine. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Europe | 97,803,521 | 32,969,700 | 179,421,253 | 45,721,009 |
| Asia | 45,197,805 | 3,238,747 | 30,666,628 | 164,000 |
| Africa | 3,793,957 | 793,689 | 24,066,226 | 485,300 |
| America, North | 53,803,927 | 14,424,443 | 47,121,265 | 45,574,677 |
| America, South | 27,487,016 | 5,775,298 | 99,928,607 | 1,076,500 |
| Australasia | 8,916,970 | 1,439,484 | 96,462,038 | 1,114,171 |
| Oceania | 3,000 | 1,000 | 3,000 | 20,000 |
| Total | 237,006,196 | 58,642,361 | 477,669,017 | 94,155,657 |

## *NOXIOUS ANIMALS.*

No large Carnivora.

It has already been pointed out that one cause of the rapid increase of stock of all kinds in the Colony has been the absence of any large species of carnivora. The native dog or dingo is the largest of the indigenous carnivora; but in New South Wales animals which consume the grass required by the flocks and herds of settlers are equally deemed noxious with those that attack the stock itself. The chief pests of the pastoralists are native dogs and marsupials, hares and rabbits, which latter have been acclimatized, and are now the greatest enemies the Colony has to face. The number of rabbits is beyond computation, although a faint notion of the extent of the evil may be gathered from the fact that over 100,000,000 acres are more or less infested, and that 25,280,000 rabbits were destroyed during 1887, and their skins paid for by the Government, in spite of which the numbers of the pest increased considerably during the year. Hares are not so plentiful, and are said to number not more than 450,000. There are supposed to be about 1,880,000 kangaroos still in the Colony, and 2,750,000 wallabies, the numbers of both classes of marsupials having greatly diminished of late years, a circumstance

Marsupials.

Digitized by Google

probably as much due to the value of their skins, as to the subsidy paid by the State, and by stock-owners, for their destruction. There are said to be 33,000 dingoes infesting various parts of the Colony; but this estimate, as well as the others just given, must be taken as the merest approximation.

Extirpation of noxious animals.

During 1887, the subsidy and expenses paid on account of rabbit destruction by the State was £283,602, and the sum raised by assessment from owners was £121,496, making a total of £405,098. For the destruction of other noxious animals, the amount of assessment paid by stock-owners during 1887 was £32,652, and the expenditure £37,355, the difference between these sums being paid by the general government.

Rewards paid.

The reward paid for scalps of noxious animals differs greatly, according to the locality, and is determined by the various Boards. The prices paid were as follows:—For kangaroos, from 2d. to 1s. 6d.; wallaroo, 4d. to 9d.; wallaby, from 1d. to 1s.; paddymellon, from 2d. to 1s. 6d.; hares, from 2d. to 1s. 6d.; kangaroo rats, 2d. to 6d.; native dogs, from 10s. to 80s.; pups, 2s. 6d. to 10s.; opossum, 2d. to 4d.; wombats, 2s. 6d.; wild pigs, 1s. to 2s.; bilbees, 5s.; eagle hawks, 3s. 6d. to 7s. 6d.; emus, 6d. to 2s.; and rabbits, 1d. to 2s.; average cost of destruction, 4d.

Digitized by Google

# PART XII.

## Food Supply.

THE soil of New South Wales is capable of producing, and produces most of the things necessary for the sustenance of human life, though the production of some of these necessaries has been almost entirely neglected, while others are obtained in quantities insufficient for the wants of the community. Considering the comparatively high rate of wages which prevails, food of all kinds is fairly cheap; and articles of diet, which in other countries are almost within the category of luxuries, are in New South Wales largely consumed even by the poorest classes.

Principal articles of diet.

The amount of the principal articles of diet annually required by each member of the community is estimated to be as follows:—

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Flour | | | 296 lb. |
| Rice | | | 12 ,, |
| Meat | Beef ... | 170 lb. | 278 ,, |
| | Mutton ... | 90 ,, | |
| | Pork ... | 18 ,, | |
| Potatoes | | | 220 ,, |
| Sugar | | | 95 ,, |
| Butter | | | 16 ,, |
| Cheese | | | 6 ,, |
| Tea | | | 121 oz. |
| Coffee | | | 11 ,, |

For the year 1888 the total demand of the Colony for the above classes of food will be approximately :—

| | |
|---|---|
| Flour | 140,000 tons. |
| Rice | 5,700 ,, |
| Beef | 80,500 ,, |
| Mutton | 42,500 ,, |
| Pork and bacon | 8,500 ,, |
| Potatoes | 104,000 ,, |
| Sugar | 45,000 ,, |
| Butter | 7,200 ,, |
| Cheese | 2,600 ,, |
| Tea | 8,000,000 lb. |
| Coffee | 729,000 ,, |

Digitized by Google

The production of wheat in the Colony is not yet equal to the demands of the population. In 1887 the deficiency of home production was about 1,300,000 bushels, equal to 26,000 tons of flour, or 19 per cent. of the whole requirements; unfortunately, however. a large quantity of grain was destroyed by rain, so that the actual deficiency was much greater. The season of 1886–7 was, however, exceptionally good, and the production considerably above the average. For 1888, the estimated deficiency amounts to 2,600,000 bushels of wheat, equivalent to about 52,000 tons of flour, or nearly 36 per cent. of the whole requirements for consumption. Deficiency of wheat.

Rice is not grown in the Colony, and the quantity required is imported either directly or indirectly from China and India. The land adapted for the growth of rice in New South Wales is not very extensive in area, and is probably put to better use. Rice.

In the matter of meat supply the Colony is almost independent of external assistance. The consumption of fresh meat of all kinds is extremely great, and, though possibly less than in the neighbouring colony of Queensland, it exceeds per head that of any other country. The requirements of the Colony for food alone amounted in 1887 to 249,289 head of cattle, 1,899,230 head of sheep; and, though the supply of cattle sufficient to meet the demand was beyond the resources of the Colony, the number of sheep available for market very largely exceeded even the number given above, and were it not for the preference of beef to mutton, no stock need have been imported for slaughtering. During 1887, there were imported 35,685 head of cattle more than were exported, and the total number of beasts slaughtered for food during 1887, was:— Meat supply.

| | |
|---|---|
| Bullocks | 179,757 |
| Cows | 56,243 |
| Calves | 13,289 |
| Total | 249,289 |

Digitized by Google

Cattle imported.

Deducting from this number the cattle imported, it would appear that 214,144 beasts belonging to the flocks of the Colony were killed for food in 1887, a quantity which could not be obtained for market in any but an excellent season. In regard to sheep the circumstances are entirely different. During 1887, the number slaughtered for food was 1,840,241 sheep and 58,989 lambs, in all 1,899,230. The resources of the Colony are so great, and the season of 1887 was so favourable, that, after allowing for the number just given, and for 354,191 sheep sent to the neighbouring colonies in excess of the importations, there would have been available, if required, at least 2,500,000 sheep fit for slaughter, a number larger than actually required for food or export during the year.

Consumption of sugar.

The consumption of sugar in the Colony is enormous, averaging about 95 lb. per head during each year. The fields of the Colony produced during 1887 about 22,500 tons, or 20,500 tons short of the local demand. This large quantity was imported principally from Queensland; but the Fiji Islands and Hongkong together, contributed 5,800 tons. As pointed out in the previous pages relating to agriculture, a large part of the Colony is well adapted to the growth of sugar-cane; but the low price which sugar has brought for several years has not made it sufficiently profitable, and its cultivation has been to some extent neglected.

Potatoes.

The amount of potatoes imported during 1887 was 54,140 tons, while the quantity available from the fields of the Colony was only 45,803 tons. The imports amount, therefore, to 54 per cent. of the total consumption, a result due not to the inability of the farmers to grow this crop, but to the low prices prevailing for some years in the local markets, which have discouraged the further extension of the cultivation of the potato.

Consumption of beverages.

The quantity of the beverages, tea and coffee, consumed is remarkably large, while the consumption of wine, beer, and spirits, which are in this Colony mere luxuries, is perhaps more consider-

Digitized by Google

able than would be expected amongst a people so largely addicted to tea drinking. The quantities consumed annually per head average as follows:—

| | |
|---|---|
| Tea ..... | 7 lb. 9 oz. |
| Coffee .. ..... | 11 ,, |
| Wine..... | 0·72 gallons. |
| Beer ..... | 12·85 ,, |
| Spirits ..... | 1·20 ,, |

Tea is not grown in the Colony, and though the soil and climate of a part of New South Wales are adapted to its cultivation, no systematic attempt has been made to grow this plant. The coffee berry, especially the Liberian variety, thrives in the north coast district, but it has not yet been cultivated for commercial purposes. Tea and coffee.

The average quantity of fermented and spirituous liquors consumed per head is given above, the total amount for 1887 was—

| | | Gallons. | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Wine | (Australian) ..... | 584,179 | |
| ,, | (Imported) ..... | 161,033 | |
| | | | 745,212 |
| Beer | (Colonial) ..... | 9,720,000 | |
| ,, | (Imported) ..... | 2,126,314 | |
| | | | 11,846,314 |
| Spirits | (Colonial) ..... | 15,762 | |
| ,, | (Imported) ..... ..... | 1,121,101 | |
| | | | 1,136,863 |

The larger part of the wine used in the Colony is the produce of Australia, but the quantity consumed is by no means so great as might be expected in a wine-growing country, and is not quite half that which is drunk in Victoria. The beer consumed is mostly of colonial manufacture, and though apparently considerable, is much less in quantity than in most European countries where beer is a staple beverage, or even in Victoria.

As pointed out in a part of this volume relating to crime, the consumption of intoxicants in this Colony is less than in most of the other colonies of Australia, and in this respect New South Wales also compares favourably with Great Britain. The average Consumption of intoxicants.

Digitized by Google

quantity of intoxicating liquors consumed in these colonies and in the United Kingdom during 1885 and 1886 was approximately per head :—

| Country. | Spirits. | Beer. | Wine. | Total equivalent in proof alcohol. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Australasian Colonies— | Gallons. | Gallons. | Gallons. | Gallons. |
| New South Wales | 1·20 | 12·85 | 0·72 | 3·23 |
| Victoria | 1·09 | 16·29 | 1·24 | 3·80 |
| Queensland | 1·81 | 10·16 | 0·62 | 3·39 |
| South Australia | 0·80 | 14·37 | 1·59 | 3·32 |
| New Zealand | 0·87 | 8·61 | 0·26 | 2·18 |
| Tasmania | 0·70 | 10·00 | 0·14 | 2·17 |
| United Kingdom | 0·97 | 26·85 | 0·38 | 4·01 |
| England | 0·83 | 32·00 | | |
| Scotland | 1·93 | 12·00 | | |
| Ireland | 1·00 | 16·00 | | |

Butter and cheese.

The consumption of butter and cheese varies greatly, being directly affected by the character of the season which prevails. There was a large import of both articles during 1887, though the season in this Colony was most bounteous. The quantity of butter imported was 9,237 cwt., and the amount of home produce 143,805 cwt., making a total of 153,042 cwt. New Zealand supplied 5,317 cwt., Victoria 2,009 cwt., and South Australia 1,412 cwt. of the butter imported. Cheese is not so largely consumed as might be expected from the pastoral occupations of the people of the Colony and the largeness of the flocks. The amount of cheese made in the Colony during 1887 was about 51,603 cwt., while the quantity imported reached 2,840 cwt. New Zealand and South Australia supply the larger part of the cheese imported into New South Wales, the former country sending 1,113 cwt., and the latter 468 cwt. during 1887.

Quality of food indicative of prosperity.

Judged by the standard of food consumed, the population of New South Wales, as well as of all the other colonies of Australasia, must appear remarkably prosperous. Compared with those of other countries, this will most clearly appear from the following

Digitized by Google

table, the particulars given in which, with the exception of those referring to this Colony, have been taken from Mulhall's History of Prices.

Consumption of Foods.

Consumption of foods.

| Articles of Consumption. | New South Wales. | Great Britain. | France. | Germany. | United States. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | lb. | lb. | lb. | lb. | lb. |
| Grain | 304 | 330 | 455 | 166 | 305 |
| Meat | 278 | 105 | 74 | 69 | 120 |
| Sugar | 95 | 72 | 21 | 21 | 23 |
| Salt | 36 | 40 | 30 | 25 | 39 |
| Butter | 16 | 26 | 7 | 12 | 18 |
| Potatoes | 221 | 315 | 550 | 1,060 | 150 |
| | oz. | oz. | oz. | oz. | oz. |
| Tea | 121 | 73 | 1 | 1 | 21 |
| Coffee | 11 | 15 | 52 | 83 | 115 |

Taking only the main articles of the foregoing list, grain, meat, sugar, butter, and potatoes, and reducing them to a common basis of comparison, it will be found that the amount of thermo-dynamic power, capable of being generated by the food consumed is largely in favour of this Colony. For purpose of comparison the figures of Dr. Edward Smith, F.R.S., in his well-known work on Foods, have been used, and the heat developed has been reduced to the equivalent weight lifted 1 foot in height.

Thermo-dynamic of foods.

Thermo-dynamic effect of Foods per day.

| | Tons lifted 1 foot high. |
|---|---|
| New South Wales | 2,952 |
| Great Britain | 2,695 |
| France | 1,947 |
| Germany | 2,797 |
| United States | 1,931 |

The substances included in this table are largely supplemented both in America and Europe by other foods, but not more largely

Digitized by Google

than in these colonies, and in the table just given will probably be found a just view of the comparative quantity and food value of the articles of consumption in each of the countries mentioned. The comparison will appear much more largely in favour of Australia when the average amount of work which each individual in the community is called upon to perform, is made an element in the comparison. In New South Wales, and indeed in all Australia, the proportion of women and children engaged in laborious occupations is far less than in Europe and America, and the hours of labour of all persons are also less, so that the amount of food-energy required is therefore less also.

Food consumed in excess of requirements.

In Mulhall's Dictionary of Statistics, under the heading of "Diet," is given a measure of the aggregate amount of work performed by persons doing physical and mental labour, and it would appear that the food of an average man, when burnt in the body, should be equal to at least 3,300 foot tons of work daily, while for a woman 2,200, and for a child 1,100 foot tons. For this Colony the average of all persons would be about 2,125 foot tons, whereas, from the table just given, the amount of work which the daily food consumed by each individual in the Colony from the principal foods consumed is equivalent to not less than 2,952 foot tons. The quantity of food consumed in New South Wales would therefore appear to be far in excess of the actual requirements of the population, and though the excess may be looked upon as waste, it is none the less evidence of the wealth of the people whose circumstances permit them to indulge in it.

Foods imported.

It has already been pointed out in various parts of this work that New South Wales is adapted by soil and climate for the production of all the principal things which are required for the alimentation of mankind. The following table has been prepared to show what descriptions of food are imported which might be grown or manufactured in the Colony, the countries from which they are obtained, and the parts of New South Wales where they

Digitized by Google

could be produced. Whether they could be raised commercially is a different question, and one which it is not proposed to discuss in this chapter.

Adaptability of New South Wales for Food Production.

| Article of Consumption. | Produce of | Part of the Colony where produce could be raised. |
|---|---|---|
| Arrowroot | Tropical and sub-tropical climates generally. | Valleys of the coastal rivers north of the Hunter. |
| Cocoa ..... | Central and South America. | In well-sheltered spots, valleys of the Richmond, Brunswick, and Tweed Rivers. |
| Coffee ..... | Ceylon, Arabia, West Coast of Africa, Mexico, and Brazil. | Valleys of the northern rivers and rich brush lands. |
| Currants... | Asia Minor, Syria, Greece. | Wherever grapes are successfully cultivated in the Colony, and generally throughout the coastal region and the valleys of the Murray and Murrumbidgee Rivers. |
| Raisins..... | Asia Minor, Syria, Greece. | |
| Hops..... | Europe, North America, Victoria, Tasmania. | In the uplands of the Monaro, Yass, and Tumut districts, the south coast, and New England. |
| Mustard ... | Tropical and sub-tropical climates generally. | Valleys of the coastal rivers north of the Hunter. |
| Olives ..... | South of Europe and North Africa. | In almost every part of the Colony, except the cold uplands of the central division. |
| Rice..... ... | Asia, Madagascar, South of Europe, Southern States of America, &c. | In marshy lands, lower valleys of the coastal rivers. |
| Spices ..... | Ceylon, East Indies, Southern Asia. | In selected spots, valleys of the northern coastal rivers. |
| Tea ..... | Southern and Eastern Asia. | Valleys of the northern rivers. |
| Vanilla .... | Mexico, Brazil, Mauritius. | In well-sheltered spots, valleys of the northern rivers. |



Digitized by Google

# PART XIII.

## Population and Vital Statistics.

THE population of New South Wales at the middle of the year 1887 was probably more numerous than any other Colony of the Australasian group. The first position in regard to population was assumed by Victoria in 1854, when that Colony contained within her borders a larger number of persons than New South Wales, which then included the large territory of Queensland. Year by year the gap between the Mother Colony and her vigorous offspring widened, until in 1873 the population of New South Wales was about 236,000 or nearly 43 per cent. less than that of Victoria. Since then the difference has gradually lessened, until, during 1887, it entirely disappeared. Estimating by the excess of births over deaths, and the excess of arrivals over departures by sea, the population of the Australasian Colonies would appear to have reached a total of 3,624,117 at the end of the year 1887. But such a means of estimating population is admittedly defective. In New South Wales the population estimated in this manner was found at the census of 1881 to be 29,952 in excess of the actual number; while in Victoria the excess amounted to 67,437. Even in New Zealand, an insular Colony, where all arrivals and departures are by sea, the population at the census of 1886 was found to be less than the number as estimated from year to year by 7,355. This excess consists, for the most part, of unrecorded departures by sea. Allowing for the departure of persons whose names were not returned to the Customs authorities, the estimated population of New South Wales

N.S.W. the most populous colony

Arrivals and departures by sea.

Digitized by Google

at the end of 1887 was 1,042,919. The population of the other Australasian Colonies has been returned as follows :— Population of Australasia.

| | |
|---|---|
| Victoria | 1,036,110 |
| New Zealand | 603,361* |
| Queensland | 366,940 |
| South Australia | 312,421 |
| Tasmania | 142,478 |
| Western Australia | 42,488 |

* Exclusive of Maoris, to the number of 41,969.

This gives a total of 3,546,717 souls for the whole group of colonies. In the case of Victoria also, allowance has been made for unrecorded departures; and had this system been adopted throughout, the grand total would have been about 3,541,445, an estimate which is perhaps more in accordance with the actual state of affairs. The estimated population of the Colony at the close of each year, from 1861 to 1887, will be found hereunder. Estimated population of the Colony.

Population of New South Wales.

| Year. | Males. | Females. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1861 | 201,574 | 156,404 | 357,978 |
| 1862 | 204,199 | 162,522 | 366,721 |
| 1863 | 207,560 | 170,152 | 377,712 |
| 1864 | 213,365 | 177,499 | 390,864 |
| 1865 | 223,254 | 185,893 | 409,147 |
| 1866 | 235,116 | 193,697 | 428,813 |
| 1867 | 243,131 | 201,578 | 444,709 |
| 1868 | 254,003 | 209,185 | 463,188 |
| 1869 | 263,899 | 217,549 | 481,448 |
| 1870 | 272,543 | 226,116 | 498,659 |
| 1871 | 282,846 | 234,912 | 517,758 |
| 1872 | 292,015 | 243,204 | 535,219 |
| 1873 | 301,399 | 252,434 | 553,833 |
| 1874 | 312,843 | 262,100 | 574,943 |
| 1875 | 323,080 | 271,217 | 594,297 |
| 1876 | 333,515 | 280,666 | 614,181 |
| 1877 | 350,329 | 293,378 | 643,707 |
| 1878 | 365,625 | 306,263 | 671,888 |
| 1879 | 386,926 | 322,533 | 709,459 |
| 1880 | 405,277 | 336,616 | 741,893 |
| 1881 | 426,944 | 351,746 | 778,690 |
| 1882 | 443,314 | 367,519 | 810,833 |
| 1883 | 470,009 | 387,735 | 857,744 |
| 1884 | 495,571 | 408,377 | 903,948 |
| 1885 | 527,533 | 430,381 | 957,914 |
| 1886 | 551,343 | 450,623 | 1,001,966 |
| 1887 | 574,012 | 468,907 | 1,042,919 |

Digitized by Google

Change in relative population of N.S.W. and Victoria.

Three causes have combined to bring about the satisfactory change which has reversed the relative positions of Victoria and New South Wales in regard to population—the natural increase by births over deaths; the selection of this Colony as a place of settlement by a large number of unassisted immigrants; and the assistance given by the Government to persons in the United Kingdom, and elsewhere, to make New South Wales their home.

Annual increase.

Regarding the first of these causes, it may be mentioned that, owing to its satisfactory birth-rate, the Colony now receives yearly an addition to its population of 5,000 more than its southern neighbour.

The increase of population, from the excess of births and immigration, over deaths and departures, has been fairly regular. In 1879, the year of the Sydney International Exhibition, there was a very marked increase in the excess of arrivals over departures; and though, as would naturally be expected, the subsequent year showed a falling off, the impetus given to immigration to the Colony by the Exhibition is still felt.

Largest increase in 1885.

The largest increase of population in any one year occurred in 1885, when, owing to the depression prevailing in some of the neighbouring colonies, large numbers of adult males flocked to New South Wales, in search of a livelihood they could scarcely obtain elsewhere. The result of this influx was felt during the following years in the congestion of the local labour market. Numbers of persons were unable to find employment, and their circumstances were considerably aggravated by several unfortunate seasons which the Colony has since experienced.

Net increase.

The following table gives the net increase of male and female population during each year since 1871, after allowing for the number of persons whose departure from the Colony was not formally recorded.

Digitized by Google

Increase of Population.

| Year. | Males. | Females. | Total. | Year. | Males. | Females. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1871 | 10,303 | 8,796 | 19,099 | 1880 | 18,351 | 14,083 | 32,434 |
| 1872 | 9,169 | 8,292 | 17,461 | 1881 | 21,667 | 15,130 | 36,797 |
| 1873 | 9,384 | 9,230 | 18,614 | 1882 | 16,370 | 15,773 | 32,143 |
| 1874 | 11,444 | 9,666 | 21,110 | 1883 | 26,695 | 20,216 | 46,911 |
| 1875 | 10,237 | 9,117 | 19,354 | 1884 | 25,562 | 20,642 | 46,204 |
| 1876 | 10,435 | 9,449 | 19,884 | 1885 | 31,962 | 22,004 | 53,966 |
| 1877 | 16,814 | 12,712 | 29,526 | 1886 | 23,810 | 20,242 | 44,052 |
| 1878 | 15,296 | 12,885 | 28,181 | 1887 | 22,669 | 18,284 | 40,953 |
| 1879 | 21,301 | 16,270 | 37,571 | | | | |

**Marked advantages of N.S.W to settlers.**

As tested by the voluntary influx of population, the advantages which New South Wales has for many years offered to the settler are most marked, and no test could be more practical. As long as the balance of attraction remained with the other colonies, so long did the tide of immigration set to their shores; but for many years past New South Wales has offered a more substantial reward to the settler than any of its neighbours, and the result is seen in the increased numbers who have come hither.

**Voluntary influx a test of prosperity.**

Taking the ten years 1878 to 1887 inclusive, the total excess of arrivals over departures in all the Australasian colonies amounted to 606,433; of this number not less than 259,031, or 42·71 per cent. found a home in New South Wales. Only 127,292, or 20·99 per cent. went to Victoria; 127,757 (21·07 per cent.) to Queensland; 67,476 (11·13 per cent.) to New Zealand; 12,399 (2·04 per cent.) to Tasmania; 8,421 (1·39 per cent.) to Western Australia; and 4,057 (0·67 per cent.) to South Australia. No more eloquent tribute could be paid to the resources of New South Wales than is conveyed by the bare statement of these figures.

**Estimates of population misleading.**

As already pointed out, the apparent excess of arrivals over departures does not represent the actual increase in population from abroad, since numerous departures are not recorded. The figures given above for the period 1878–87 are, to this extent, misleading, as they represent an increase in population in excess of what

Digitized by Google

actually took place. Fairly exact figures are, however, obtainable for the ten years 1871-80; and the relative attraction to the immigrant of the leading colonies on the mainland of Australia will be seen from the table given below, showing the increase of population by excess of immigration to New South Wales, Victoria, Queensland, and South Australia, from 1871 to 1880:—

Excess of Immigration.

| Colony. | Excess of arrivals over departures. | Excess of departures over arrivals. | Percentage of total arrivals. Increase. | Percentage of total arrivals. Decrease. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| New South Wales... | 100,016 | ..... | 51·59 | ..... |
| Victoria ..... | ..... | 14,686 | ..... | 7·57 |
| Queensland ..... | 66,584 | ..... | 34·34 | ..... |
| South Australia..... | 41,953 | ..... | 21·64 | ..... |

Excess of Emigration in Victoria.

Excess of arrivals in Australia as a whole..... 193,867.

This table shows that the population of this Colony was enriched by arrivals to the number of 100,016 persons, Queensland by 66,584, and South Australia by 41,953, while Victoria lost 14,686 persons, by excess of departures alone.

Since 1860, the year following the separation of Queensland, the arrivals in New South Wales have in every year exceeded the departures. The greatest apparent excess during any one year was in 1885, when the number of arrivals was greater than the departures by 39,683. From the date of the separation of Queensland to the close of the year 1887, the Colony has benefited by arrivals to the extent of about 386,913. The total number of persons arriving here during the period just mentioned was 986,736, and of this number 78,457 were State assisted.

Assisted Immigration.

Assisted immigration dates from 1832, and continued to be the settled policy of the country, with slight interruptions, until its cessation during the past year. The number of assisted immigrants arriving in New South Wales from 1860 to the close of 1887 will be found below.

Digitized by Google

## Assisted Immigrants.

| Year. | Adults. | | | Children under 12 Years. | | | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Males. | Females. | Total. | Males. | Females. | Total. | |
| 1860 | 1,351 | 1,235 | 2,586 | 245 | 258 | 503 | 3,089 |
| 1861 | 794 | 595 | 1,389 | 101 | 99 | 200 | 1,589 |
| 1862 | 1,172 | 1,047 | 2,219 | 214 | 198 | 412 | 2,631 |
| 1863 | 1,966 | 1,872 | 3,838 | 391 | 404 | 795 | 4,633 |
| 1864 | 1,701 | 1,672 | 3,373 | 289 | 315 | 604 | 3,977 |
| 1865 | 1,073 | 1,214 | 2,287 | 213 | 217 | 430 | 2,717 |
| 1866 | 501 | 543 | 1,044 | 92 | 68 | 160 | 1,204 |
| 1867 | 385 | 435 | 820 | 66 | 58 | 124 | 944 |
| 1868 | 183 | 215 | 398 | 41 | 31 | 72 | 470 |
| 1869 | ..... | ..... | 47 | ..... | ..... | ..... | 47 |
| 1870 | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| 1871 | 28 | 299 | 327 | 15 | 15 | 30 | 357 |
| 1872 | 25 | 271 | 296 | 16 | 14 | 30 | 326 |
| 1873 | 13 | 119 | 132 | 3 | 5 | 8 | 140 |
| 1874 | 427 | 411 | 838 | 109 | 133 | 242 | 1,080 |
| 1875 | 395 | 324 | 719 | 135 | 119 | 254 | 973 |
| 1876 | 642 | 429 | 1,071 | 208 | 184 | 392 | 1,463 |
| 1877 | 2,892 | 1,627 | 4,519 | 743 | 756 | 1,499 | 6,018 |
| 1878 | 2,091 | 1,754 | 3,845 | 699 | 646 | 1,345 | 5,190 |
| 1879 | 1,906 | 2,141 | 4,047 | 840 | 844 | 1,684 | 5,731 |
| 1880 | 1,150 | 1,195 | 2,345 | 414 | 375 | 789 | 3,134 |
| 1881 | 929 | 1,029 | 1,958 | 327 | 292 | 619 | 2,577 |
| 1882 | 1,209 | 991 | 2,200 | 509 | 524 | 1,033 | 3,233 |
| 1883 | 3,370 | 2,718 | 6,088 | 1,154 | 1,127 | 2,281 | 8,369 |
| 1884 | 2,785 | 2,606 | 5,391 | 1,095 | 1,082 | 2,177 | 7,568 |
| 1885 | 1,871 | 2,211 | 4,082 | 736 | 736 | 1,472 | 5,554 |
| 1886 | 1,044 | 1,905 | 2,949 | 572 | 560 | 1,132 | 4,081 |
| 1887 | 131 | 687 | 818 | 286 | 258 | 544 | 1,362 |
| Total ... | 30,034 | 29,545 | 59,626 | 9,513 | 9,318 | 18,831 | 78,457 |

Birthplaces of immigrants

The birthplaces of immigrants cannot in all cases be accurately determined, but it is quite clear, from the different census returns, that the great bulk have come from the United Kingdom, as will presently appear. A record, however, has been kept of the native countries of immigrants at the public expense, and of the 78,457 persons enumerated in the foregoing table, 76,767 were British born—36,727 being from England and Wales; 31,761 from Ireland; and 8,279 from Scotland; and the remainder, 1,690, from other countries.

Digitized by Google

## *CHINESE POPULATION.*

Chinese undesirable as colonists.

The uniformity with which the different colonies have passed laws restricting the immigration of Chinese, and prohibiting their landing, except upon payment of a heavy poll-tax, may be taken as some evidence of the undesirability of the race as colonists. At the census of 1861 there were in the Colony 12,988 Chinese; in 1871 the number had fallen to 7,220; but in 1881 it had increased to 10,205, while the estimated number in 1887 was over 16,000. For many years New South Wales offered little inducement to the Chinese as a place of settlement, the superior attractiveness of Victoria and other colonies, as gold producers, claiming their attention. At the rush to Lambing Flat in 1860, however, large numbers of Chinese came across the border and established themselves in this Colony, their strength being constantly recruited by fresh arrivals from China; but these Chinese did not remain in the Colony, for at the census of 1871 there were 5,768 less than ten years previously.

Immigration and Emigration of Chinese.

The numbers of Chinese arriving at and departing from New South Wales since 1871 will be found in the following table:—

| Year. | Arrivals. | Departures. | Year. | Arrivals. | Departures. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1871 | 426 | 441 | 1880 | 2,942 | 876 |
| 1872 | 229 | 597 | 1881 | 4,465 | 929 |
| 1873 | 406 | 400 | 1882 | 1,007 | 884 |
| 1874 | 863 | 933 | 1883 | 1,936 | 1,402 |
| 1875 | 625 | 1,209 | 1884 | 2,191 | 1,038 |
| 1876 | 696 | 940 | 1885 | 2,929 | 1,726 |
| 1877 | 884 | 490 | 1886 | 3,092 | 1,883 |
| 1878 | 2,485 | 1,560 | 1887 | 4,436 | 2,773 |
| 1879 | 1,979 | 557 | 1888* | 1,847 | 1,110 |

* Six months only.

Influx of Chinese to New South Wales.

It will be seen that 1878 and the following years are marked by a large increase in the arrivals from China. The influx appeared in 1881 sufficiently formidable to demand the interference of the Legislature. Accordingly the Influx of Chinese Prevention Act was passed, with the result that the subsequent year was

Digitized by Google

marked by a decrease in the arrivals to the extent of 3,458, since which time there has been a steady increase. It would seem, from a comparison of the amount of poll-tax collected with the recorded arrivals, that a very considerable proportion of the Chinese immigrants were already British subjects, or had availed themselves of the privilege granted by the Act of being absent from the Colony for a period of nine months without paying a second tax. In fact this is so to a large extent, for from the 6th December, 1881, the date of the Act just mentioned, to the 28th April, 1888, 3,178 certificates of exemption were issued in this Colony to Chinese, and of this number 1,703 have been received from returned Chinese. Still, the large excess of Chinese not paying the tax would favour the supposition that some evasion is practised.

Evasion of poll-tax

| Year. | Chinese arriving. | Chinese paying Poll-tax. | Chinese not paying Poll-tax. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1882 | 1,007 | 852 | 155 |
| 1883 | 1,936 | 1,220 | 716 |
| 1884 | 2,191 | 1,074 | 1,117 |
| 1885 | 2,929 | 1,060 | 1,869 |
| 1886 | 3,092 | 1,284 | 1,808 |
| 1887 | 4,436 | 1,798 | 2,638 |

The emigration of Chinese from New South Wales is large compared with the arrivals. This is especially marked of late years, the exodus during 1887 having been larger than in any previous year.

Chinese immigration in Australia increasing.

There has, however, very clearly been an increasing desire during the last few years on the part of the Chinese to emigrate to Australia. This has of late brought about considerable discussion, which culminated in a Conference of delegates from all the colonies being held in Sydney. As a result, the Conference prepared a draft bill to be submitted to the Parliaments of the different colonies. The bill provides that more stringent regulations should be enforced to check the influx of Chinese to these

Digitized by Google

shores; and although the landing of Chinese is not to be prohibited, such a limit will be placed on the numbers privileged to land that the immigration of Chinese promises to be considerably reduced. Before the Conference met, progress had been made in the New South Wales legislature with a bill which was proceeded with after the Conference adjourned and became law on the 11th July, 1888. By this measure vessels are prohibited from carrying to the Colony more than one Chinese passenger to every 300 tons; Chinese landing are to pay a poll-tax of £100, and are not to engage in mining, nor are they permitted to become naturalized. The penalty for breaches of the Act is £500. The Act will probably operate to the entire exclusion of Chinese in the near future.

Recent legislation against influx.

Chinese in the Colonies in 1888

It is estimated that about the middle of 1888 there were 51,330 Chinese in the Australasian colonies, exclusive of Fiji. This number was distributed as follows:—New South Wales, 16,828; Victoria, 12,564; Queensland, 8,950; South Australia (chiefly in the Northern Territory), 6,900; New Zealand, 4,688; Tasmania, 1,000; and Western Australia, 400. When the census of 1881 was taken the total number in the colonies was set down as 43,706.

Chinese in the Australasian Colonies, 1881.

| Colony. | Males. | Females. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Victoria | 11,869 | 259 | 12,128 |
| Queensland | 11,206 | 23 | 11,229 |
| New South Wales | 10,141 | 64 | 10,205 |
| New Zealand | 4,995 | 9 | 5,004 |
| South Australia | 4,146 | 5 | 4,151 |
| Tasmania | 842 | 2 | 844 |
| Western Australia | 145 | ... | 145 |
| Total | 43,344 | 362 | 43,706 |

## *CENTRALIZATION OF POPULATION.*

Tendency of immigrants to live in cities.

There is a tendency operating in all new countries for immigrants to locate themselves in and near the large cities. This Colony has been no exception to the rule, and it will be seen from

Digitized by Google

subsequent tables that the percentage of British and Foreign born in the metropolis is higher than for the whole Colony, and the native-born correspondingly lower.

Proportion of native-born increasing.

As far back as 1861, when the native-born population amounted to only 45·68 per cent. of the whole Colony, the number living in Sydney and its suburbs formed only 42·92 per cent. of the total, while British born colonists, amounting to 46·18 per cent. of the population, constituted 51·01 per cent. of the metropolitan population. No great difference is observable between the proportion of persons attracted to New South Wales from other colonies who remained in Sydney during late years, and those who made the country districts their home. What difference there is favours the supposition that Sydney has proved more attractive. The non-British population have, as a rule, preferred the country districts to Sydney; but of late years there has been a tendency on the part of certain foreign elements to gravitate towards Sydney; this is especially noticeable amongst the Chinese.

Birthplaces of the people.

The following table shows the proportion per cent. of each element of the population at the three periods 1861, 1871, and 1881, to the whole city population, and also the proportion which each bore to the whole community :—

Birthplaces of the People.

| Year. | Native Born of New South Wales. | | Natives of other Australian Colonies | | English, Irish, and Scotch. | | Foreign. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Per cent. of population, metropolitan. | Per cent. of total population. | Per cent. of population, metropolitan. | Per cent. of total population. | Per cent. of population, metropolitan. | Per cent. of total population. | Per cent. of metropolitan population. | Per cent. of total population. |
| 1861 | 42·92 | 45·68 | 1·81 | 1·34 | 51·01 | 46·18 | 3·94 | 6·80 |
| 1871 | 54·22 | 58·38 | 3·07 | 2·67 | 39·33 | 34·56 | 3·33 | 4·20 |
| 1881 | 56·87 | 61·96 | 6·17 | 6·94 | 33·36 | 27·74 | 3·60 | 4·14 |

Digitized by Google

Racial composition of people.

The racial composition of the people at the last three census —of 1861, 1871, and 1881—will be seen from the following table:—

Racial Composition of Population.

| Nationality. | 1861. | 1871. | 1881. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | per cent. | per cent. | per cent. |
| New South Wales .. ... ..... | 45·68 | 58·38 | 61·96 |
| Other Colonies ..... | 1·34 | 2·67 | 6·94 |
| Aborigines ..... | ... | 0·19 | 0·22 |
| English..... | 23·98 | 17·33 | 14·31 |
| Irish ..... | 15·62 | 12·49 | 9·21 |
| Scotch ..... ... | 5·20 | 3·98 | 3·34 |
| Welsh ..... | 0·39 | 0·37 | 0·41 |
| Other British Subjects .....: ..... | 0·99 | 0·39 | 0·47 |
| Total, British Subjects..... | 93·20 | 95·80 | 95·86 |
| Chinese ..... | 3·71 | 1·43 | 1·63 |
| German ..... ..... | 1·56 | 1·32 | 1·00 |
| Other Foreigners ..... ..... | 1·53 | 1·45 | 1·78 |
| Total, Foreigners ..... | 6·80 | 4·20 | 4·14 |

Tendency of population towards cities.

One of the most noticeable problems in the progress of modern civilization is the tendency, everywhere exhibited in the chief countries of the world, of the population to accumulate in great cities. Not only is this apparent in England, France, and other countries where the development of manufactures has brought about an entire change in the employment of the people, and has

Digitized by Google

necessarily caused their aggregation in towns, but it is seen also in the United States, the most favoured country for the agricultural labourer.

Comparison of Colonies with America.

The conditions of progress in these colonies approximate somewhat to those of the United States, and a comparison between the increase of town population there and in New South Wales is not without interest. The great defect in the comparison arises from the fact that in America there exist many large cities; in New South Wales there is practically only one. The population of the United States for three periods, and the proportion of rural to city population, will be seen below.

Population of the United States.

| Year. | Population of the United States. | Population of Cities of United States. | Percentage of whole population in Cities. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1860 | 31,443,321 | 5,072,256 | 16·1 |
| 1870 | 38,558,371 | 8,071,875 | 20·7 |
| 1880 | 50,155,783 | 11,318,547 | 22·5 |

Causes which lead to increase in cities.

The rapid increase of city population shown above has given rise to considerable speculation, both in Europe and America. It seems an established fact that the movement of population towards the towns in the old countries of the world is a sign of improvement in the circumstances of the ruder population; for, like every other commodity, labour gravitates to the market where it will obtain the highest price. In America, the increase in town population has been derived mainly from abroad; and there seems no reason to suppose that, large as the proportion of urban population has become, it has reached an unhealthy stage.

Urban and rural population.

In this Colony the proportion of town population is even more remarkable than in the United States, as will be seen from the

Digitized by Google

table here given, showing the percentage of population of Sydney and suburbs as compared with New South Wales as a whole.

New South Wales Population.

| Year. | Metropolitan. | Country. |
|---|---|---|
| | Per cent. | Per cent. |
| 1861 | 26·70 | 73·30 |
| 1871 | 26·73 | 73·27 |
| 1881 | 29·40 | 70·60 |
| 1885 | 32·84 | 67·16 |
| 1886 | 33·36 | 66·64 |
| 1887 | 33·64 | 66·36 |

In regard to the neighbouring Colony of Victoria, the figures are :—

Victorian Population.

| Year. | Metropolitan. | Country. |
|---|---|---|
| | Per cent. | Per cent. |
| 1861 | 25·89 | 74·11 |
| 1871 | 28·87 | 71·13 |
| 1881 | 32·81 | 67·19 |
| 1885 | 35·42 | 64·58 |
| 1886 | 37·65 | 62·35 |
| 1887 | 37·79 | 62·21 |

Fewness of Australasian cities.

In the table of urban population of the United States on the preceding page, is included the population of all towns exceeding 8,000 inhabitants; nevertheless, the proportion to the whole is much less than in either New South Wales or Victoria. The case of Melbourne is even more marked than that of Sydney; for during the twenty-six years comprised in the table, the former city increased proportionately more than the latter, as compared with the population of its Colony, though its numerical increase has not been so great.

Digitized by Google

Population of the City and Suburbs of Sydney and Melbourne.

| Year. | Sydney. | Melbourne. |
|---|---|---|
| 1861 | 95,596 | 139,860 |
| 1871 | 136,483 | 206,780 |
| 1881 | 224,211 | 282,947 |
| 1884 | 289,201 | 322,690 |
| 1885 | 314,545 | 345,380 |
| 1886 | 334,298 | 371,630 |
| 1887 | 350,866 | 391,546 |

Extraordinary progress of Sydney and Melbourne.

The progress of these cities has been extraordinary, and has no parallel amongst the cities of the Old World. Even in America the rise of the great cities has been accompanied by a somewhat corresponding increase in the rural population. In these colonies, perhaps for the first time in the history of the world, is seen the spectacle of magnificent cities growing with wonderful rapidity, and embracing within their limits one-third of the population of the territory on which they depend. The chief cities of the other Australian Colonies present somewhat similar features to Sydney and Melbourne, but with the exception of Adelaide, which contains about two-fifths of the whole population of South Australia, they are not so large in proportion to their rural population as either Sydney or Melbourne.

Population of Australasian cities.

The estimated population of the chief cities of the Australasian Colonies is given below.

| City. | Population. | Year. |
|---|---|---|
| Sydney | 350,866 | 1887 |
| Melbourne | 391,546 | 1887 |
| Adelaide | 112,312 | 1887 |
| Brisbane | 55,475 | 1887 |
| Auckland | 57,048 | 1886 |
| Hobart | 31,251 | 1887 |
| Perth | 10,000 | 1887 |

Digitized by Google

Growth of Sydney.

Sydney stands alone amongst Australian cities for convenience of position and natural advantages for external and internal trade. Nor has the progress it has made in wealth and population been less than expectation warranted. The growth of population within the municipal boundaries of the city forms an interesting feature in the progress of the Colony. In the table given below the population set down for the years previous to 1871 is that ascertained at the date of different census; from 1871 the figures show the estimated population at the close of the year.

Population of Sydney within its Municipal Boundaries.

| Year. | Persons. | Male. | Female. | Year. | Persons. | Male. | Female. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1828 | 10,815 | 7,408 | 3,407 | 1876 | 87,261 | 44,440 | 42,821 |
| 1833 | 16,232 | 9,813 | 6,419 | 1877 | 91,008 | 46,832 | 44,176 |
| 1836 | 19,729 | 12,111 | 7,618 | 1878 | 94,228 | 48,809 | 45,419 |
| 1841 | 29,973 | 17,169 | 12,804 | 1879 | 98,824 | 51,748 | 47,076 |
| 1846 | 38,358 | 20,810 | 17,548 | 1880 | 102,161 | 53,910 | 48,251 |
| 1851 | 44,240 | 22,296 | 21,944 | 1881 | 106,578 | 56,793 | 49,785 |
| 1856 | 53,358 | 26,396 | 27,032 | 1882 | 110,112 | 58,828 | 51,284 |
| 1861 | 56,394 | 27,285 | 29,109 | 1883 | 115,847 | 62,603 | 53,244 |
| 1871 | 77,680 | 38,631 | 39,049 | 1884 | 121,441 | 66,152 | 55,289 |
| 1872 | 79,455 | 39,668 | 39,787 | 1885 | 122,910 | 67,380 | 55,530 |
| 1873 | 81,482 | 40,774 | 40,708 | 1886 | 124,379 | 68,607 | 55,772 |
| 1874 | 83,631 | 42,123 | 41,508 | 1887 | 125,850 | 69,418 | 56,432 |
| 1875 | 85,267 | 43,191 | 42,07[illegible] | | | | |

Growth of metropolitan population.

At the census of 1861, the population of the whole metropolis was 95,596; ten years later it had risen to 136,483; while at the census of 1881, the number had reached 224,211; and in 1887 the estimated number of persons in Sydney and its suburbs was, as already stated, 350,866. The progress of the population in the city and suburbs will be found in the following table, which also includes the country districts, and the whole Colony, commencing with the year 1870.

Digitized by Google

Estimated Population of the Colony, City, Suburbs, and Country Districts, on 31st December in each year, 1870–87.

| Year. | Colony. | | | City. | | | Suburbs. | | | Country. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Males. | Females. | Total. | Males. | Females. | Total. | Males. | Females. | Total. | Males. | Females. | Total. |
| 1870 | 272,543 | 226,116 | 498,659 | 37,349 | 38,144 | 75,493 | 28,497 | 30,588 | 59,085 | 206,697 | 157,384 | 364,081 |
| 1871 | 282,846 | 234,912 | 517,758 | 38,631 | 39,049 | 77,680 | 30,662 | 32,279 | 62,941 | 213,553 | 163,584 | 377,137 |
| 1872 | 292,015 | 243,204 | 535,219 | 39,668 | 39,787 | 79,455 | 32,440 | 33,870 | 66,310 | 219,907 | 169,547 | 389,454 |
| 1873 | 301,399 | 252,434 | 553,833 | 40,774 | 40,708 | 81,482 | 34,207 | 35,757 | 69,964 | 226,418 | 175,969 | 402,387 |
| 1874 | 312,843 | 262,100 | 574,943 | 42,123 | 41,508 | 83,631 | 36,583 | 37,964 | 74,547 | 234,137 | 182,628 | 416,765 |
| 1875 | 323,080 | 271,217 | 594,297 | 43,191 | 42,076 | 85,267 | 38,756 | 40,052 | 78,808 | 241,133 | 189,089 | 430,222 |
| 1876 | 333,515 | 280,666 | 614,181 | 44,440 | 42,821 | 87,261 | 40,939 | 42,314 | 83,253 | 248,136 | 195,531 | 443,667 |
| 1877 | 350,329 | 293,378 | 643,707 | 46,832 | 44,176 | 91,008 | 45,019 | 46,298 | 91,317 | 258,478 | 202,904 | 461,382 |
| 1878 | 365,625 | 306,263 | 671,888 | 48,809 | 45,419 | 94,228 | 48,358 | 50,360 | 98,718 | 268,458 | 210,484 | 478,942 |
| 1879 | 386,926 | 322,533 | 709,459 | 51,748 | 47,076 | 98,824 | 53,547 | 45,901 | 109,448 | 281,631 | 219,556 | 501,187 |
| 1880 | 405,277 | 336,616 | 741,893 | 53,910 | 48,251 | 102,161 | 57,932 | 60,078 | 118,010 | 293,435 | 228,287 | 521,722 |
| 1881 | 426,944 | 351,746 | 778,690 | 56,793 | 49,785 | 106,578 | 63,746 | 64,968 | 128,714 | 306,405 | 236,993 | 543,398 |
| 1882 | 443,314 | 367,519 | 810,833 | 58,828 | 51,284 | 110,112 | 67,629 | 70,490 | 138,119 | 316,857 | 245,745 | 562,602 |
| 1883 | 470,009 | 387,735 | 857,744 | 62,603 | 53,244 | 115,847 | 74,530 | 78,420 | 152,950 | 332,876 | 256,071 | 588,947 |
| 1884 | 495,571 | 408,377 | 903,948 | 66,152 | 55,289 | 121,441 | 81,194 | 86,566 | 167,760 | 348,225 | 266,522 | 614,747 |
| 1885 | 527,533 | 430,381 | 957,914 | 67,380 | 55,530 | 122,910 | 93,130 | 98,505 | 191,635 | 367,023 | 276,346 | 643,369 |
| 1886 | 551,343 | 450,623 | 1,001,966 | 68,607 | 55,772 | 124,379 | 103,268 | 106,651 | 209,919 | 379,468 | 288,200 | 667,668 |
| 1887 | 574,012 | 468,907 | 1,042,919 | 69,418 | 56,432 | 125,850 | 112,444 | 112,572 | 225,016 | 392,150 | 299,903 | 692,053 |

Digitized by Google

The increase of the city population during the seventeen years which closed with 1887 has been 67 per cent., and of the suburbs 280 per cent., while that of the country districts amounted to 90 per cent. The population of the whole Colony has more than doubled itself during this period; the total for 1887 showing an increase of 109 per cent. on the total for 1870.

Area of the metropolis.

The area occupied by the city proper, not including Moore Park, comprises 2,000 acres, and that of the suburbs on the south side of the harbour, 96 square miles, or, nearly 100 square miles, for the whole metropolis. The population at the end of 1887 was, for the city 62·9 persons per acre, and 3·5 per acre for the suburbs. The area of Melbourne and suburbs has been estimated at 256 square miles, and the population at the close of the year 1887 at 391,546. The area taken for Melbourne is an arbitrary one, being that included within a radius of 10 miles of the centre of the city. An area of 256 square miles around Sydney would include Parramatta and district, with the population dwelling therein, which at the close of 1887 was probably not less than 367,000—a number considerably less than the Melbourne metropolitan population.

Suburbs of Sydney.

The population of the suburbs has increased nearly twofold since the census of 1881. The increase has been general, varying from 81·57 per cent. in the north-western districts of Balmain, Glebe, and Leichhardt, to 111·65 per cent. in the west central suburbs, as will appear from the following statement:—

| Suburbs. | Population, 1881. | Population, June, 1888. | Increase per cent. |
|---|---|---|---|
| North-western | 27,429 | 49,803 | 81·57 |
| West central | 15,991 | 33,845 | 111·65 |
| East central | 23,638 | 44,081 | 86·48 |
| Eastern | 20,220 | 37,520 | 85·56 |
| Western and Southern | 22,436 | 46,641 | 107·88 |
| North Shore | 9,887 | 20,070 | 102·99 |

The suburbs of Sydney comprise several distinct municipalities. The population of those in existence at the date of the last census, and at the middle of the year 1888, will be found below.

Digitized by Google

## Population of the various Municipalities.

| Municipality. | Population at Census of 1881. | Estimated population June, 1888. |
|---|---|---|
| Alexandria | 3,449 | 10,306 |
| Ashfield | 4,087 | 9,204 |
| Balmain | 15,063 | 22,219 |
| Botany | ..... | 965 |
| Botany West (Rockdale) | 858 | 3,084 |
| Burwood | 2,472 | 5,442 |
| Camperdown | 3,522 | 5,496 |
| Canterbury | 1,175 | 2,378 |
| Concord | ..... | 1,170 |
| Darlington | 2,026 | 3,645 |
| Five Dock | 888 | 1,322 |
| The Glebe | 10,500 | 14,009 |
| Hunter's Hill | 2,282 | 2,002 |
| Hurstville | ..... | 772 |
| Kogarah | ..... | 1,601 |
| Leichhardt | 1,866 | 13,575 |
| Macdonaldtown | 1,870 | 7,701 |
| Manly | 1,327 | 2,870 |
| Marrickville | 3,501 | 11,528 |
| Newtown | 8,327 | 16,215 |
| North Willoughby | 1,411 | 2,392 |
| Paddington | 9,608 | 16,569 |
| Petersham | 3,413 | 9,098 |
| Randwick | 2,079 | 3,859 |
| Redfern | 10,868 | 20,136 |
| Ryde | 1,673 | 2,302 |
| St. Leonards East | 2,320 | 5,451 |
| St. Leonards | 2,647 | 6,303 |
| St. Peters | 2,272 | 4,433 |
| Strathfield | ..... | 1,042 |
| Victoria | 2,182 | 3,054 |
| Waterloo | 5,762 | 9,029 |
| Waverley | 2,365 | 8,228 |
| Woollahra | 6,168 | 8,864 |

Digitized by Google

Towns over 2,500 inhabitants.

The towns of more than 2,500 inhabitants at the census of 1881 were only fifteen in number, as follows :—

Population of Chief Towns at Census of 1881.

| Towns of New South Wales. | Population at Census of 1881. |
|---|---|
| Newcastle | 8,986 |
| Parramatta | 8,432 |
| Maitland | 7,304 |
| Bathurst | 7,221 |
| Goulburn | 5,881 |
| Albury | 4,040 |
| Wagga Wagga | 3,975 |
| Grafton | 3,891 |
| Tamworth | 3,612 |
| Temora | 3,254 |
| Dubbo | 3,199 |
| Orange | 2,701 |
| Deniliquin | 2,506 |
| Vegetable Creek | 2,670 |
| Lambton | 2,512 |

Besides the towns named in the above list, there were forty-four whose population was between 1,000 and 2,500, and 216 towns and villages exceeding 100, and less than 1,000 in population.

Population densest along seaboard.

The great bulk of the population dwells along the seaboard. Outside the metropolis the most thickly peopled districts are the fertile valleys of the rivers. Amongst these, in point of population, the Hunter River valley, with large agricultural and mining industries, stands first. The Illawarra district, rich in coal and pasture, comes next; then the maize and sugar-growing country of the Clarence and the Richmond. The settlement of population originally followed the main roads of the Colony, and is now drawn to the great trunk lines of railway, which have almost superseded them.

*NATURALIZATION.*

There were 119 foreigners naturalized in this Colony during the year 1887. Their ages varied from 18 to 64, and their length of residence in New South Wales ranged from five to thirty-four

Digitized by Google

years. Twenty-two had been resident more than twenty years in the Colony. Of European races the Germans have availed themselves most largely of the privileges of naturalization, but the number of certificates issued to Germans amounts to scarcely more than half the number granted within the past ten years to Chinese. The following table shows the native countries of those colonists who obtained certificates of naturalization during each year, from 1878 to 1887:— Naturalization of Germans.

Naturalization of Foreigners.

| Native countries. | 1878. | 1879. | 1880. | 1881. | 1882. | 1883. | 1884. | 1885. | 1886. | 1887. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| France | 3 | 1 | 1 | 5 | 3 | 4 | 3 | 10 | 8 | 8 | 46 |
| Spain | 1 | 3 | ... | ... | ... | ... | 1 | ... | ... | ... | 5 |
| Portugal | ... | 2 | 2 | 1 | 1 | 1 | ... | ... | ... | ... | 7 |
| Switzerland | 1 | 1 | 5 | 1 | ... | 4 | 4 | 1 | 3 | 1 | 21 |
| Italy | ... | 4 | 3 | 4 | 3 | 4 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 36 |
| Germany | 56 | 39 | 43 | 34 | 32 | 46 | 44 | 47 | 45 | 48 | 434 |
| Austria | 2 | 1 | ... | 4 | 1 | 3 | 8 | 1 | 5 | 3 | 28 |
| Holland | 1 | 4 | 1 | 2 | ... | 2 | 2 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 18 |
| Belgium | ... | 1 | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 2 | ... | 3 |
| Denmark | 7 | 2 | 13 | 7 | 5 | 12 | 11 | 7 | 18 | 19 | 101 |
| Norway | 1 | 1 | ... | 8 | 1 | 3 | 6 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 32 |
| Sweden | 6 | 8 | 12 | 7 | 5 | 13 | 8 | 17 | 10 | 13 | 99 |
| Russia | 3 | ... | 1 | 2 | 2 | 2 | 3 | 7 | 6 | 3 | 29 |
| Poland | ... | 1 | 1 | ... | ... | 2 | 4 | 4 | 4 | 3 | 19 |
| Greece | 2 | ... | ... | 1 | 1 | 2 | 1 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 13 |
| Persia | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 1 | ... | ... | ... | ... | 1 |
| Bulgaria | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 1 | ... | ... | ... | 1 |
| China | 15 | 23 | 18 | 31 | 93 | 301 | 265 | 22 | 5 | 1 | 774 |
| Hongkong | ... | 2 | 1 | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | .. | 3 |
| India | ... | 1 | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 1 |
| Penang | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 1 | 1 |
| America | ... | ... | 1 | ... | ... | 4 | 2 | ... | ... | 1 | 8 |
| United States | ... | 1 | ... | ... | ... | 1 | ... | 2 | 1 | ... | 5 |
| Western Islands | ... | 1 | ... | 1 | ... | ... | ... | 1 | 4 | ... | 7 |
| Corsica | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 1 | ... | ... | ... | ... | 1 |
| New Caledonia | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 1 | 1 |
| Unknown | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 1 | ... | ... | ... | 1 |
| Total | 98 | 96 | 102 | 108 | 147 | 406 | 367 | 128 | 124 | 119 | 1,695 |

From this it will be seen that the Chinese have, more than any other nation, evinced of late years a desire to become British subjects; and the tendency is even more marked in Victoria, where, out of 4,179 persons naturalized during the sixteen years from Large number of Chinese naturalized.

Digitized by Google

1871 to 1886, no fewer than 2,953 were born in China, the greatest number naturalized in any one year being 1,178 in 1885. The total number of persons naturalized in New South Wales from 26th July, 1849, to June, 1888, was 5,763.

## *ABORIGINES.*

Aborigines.

This name, signifying "without origin," was given to the earliest known inhabitants of Italy, but is now applied to the original or primitive inhabitants of any country. As the recent history of the native race in these colonies is so entwined with the progress of the British people in Australia, a few words concerning them may not be out of place. The aborigines of Australia form a distinct race, and it may be presumed that the whole population existing on this continent springs from the same stock, although it is remarkable that their languages differ so greatly that tribes within short distances of each other are quite strangers and often antagonistic, and that almost every large community of natives has its own peculiar dialect. It is difficult to form a correct estimate of their numbers, and while there is reason to believe that some generations ago they were very numerous, there is ample evidence of late years that in many places they are decreasing; and they may now be counted by fives where they were formerly counted by hundreds. In Tasmania they have disappeared altogether, the last of the tribe in that colony having died in 1876.

Estimate by Governor Phillip.

It is recorded that Governor Phillip estimated the aboriginal population about the close of the last century at one million; the number between Broken Bay and Botany Bay appearing to have been about 3,000. It is impossible to say how far this estimate was in accordance with fact; for, although at the time it did not probably seem an exaggerated conjecture in the face of so large a number as 3,000 having been found within the small area between the bays above mentioned; yet, considering how small a portion of the territory was then explored by the early settlers,

Digitized by Google

the statement must be accepted according to what it professes to be, namely, an estimate at a time when the data to hand were very limited. At the census of 1881, the aborigines were believed to number 31,700, distributed as follows:— Aborigines at census of 1881.

Aborigines in the Australian Colonies, 1881.

| Colony. | Males. | Females. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|
| New South Wales | 938 | 705 | 1,643 |
| Victoria | 460 | 320 | 780 |
| Queensland | 10,719 | 9,866 | 20,585 |
| South Australia | 3,478 | 2,868 | 6,346 |
| Western Australia | 1,640 | 706 | 2,346 |
| Total | 17,235 | 14,465 | 31,700 |

There are various reasons for believing that the above total does not include the entire aboriginal population of the colonies. In New South Wales, for instance, only the "civilized" blacks were enumerated in the returns, and, from reliable information since available, it is certain that the actual number, including those in a wild state, was much higher. The figures for Queensland are in a great measure derived from estimates which are considered by the Registrar-General of that colony to be too low, for in his report on the census he says :—"In the northern parts of the Colony the aborigines are comparatively numerous, and some persons resident in the Cook and Palmer districts have supposed that there may be 70,000 in Queensland. This, however, is a very crude estimate, and may be far wide of the truth." In the case of South Australia, as the aborigines in the Northern Territory were not included in the returns, it seems probable that they are as numerous in that Colony as in Queensland. The census of Western Australia includes only those aboriginals in the employment of the colonists, and as large portions of this, the greatest in area of all the Australasian Colonies, are as yet unexplored, it may be presumed that the number of aborigines enumerated in the census is very far short of the total in the Colony. Estimate untrustworthy.

Digitized by Google

The Maoris.

The original inhabitants of New Zealand, or Maoris, as they are called, are quite a different race. They are gifted with a considerable amount of intelligence, quick at imitation, and brave even to rashness; on the other hand they are avaricious, and oft-times ferocious. According to the census of 1881 they numbered 44,097. Like the Australian aborigines they appear to be decreasing in number, the census of 1886 enumerating only 41,432. The total in 1887 was estimated to be 41,969. It is believed, however, that at the time the colonists first landed their number was fully 120,000.

Aboriginal adults decreasing.

It is stated in the annual report of the Aborigines Protection Board that there were 5,042 aborigines in New South Wales in 1887, as compared with 4,893 in 1886. The increase, however, consists entirely in the number of children, the adults, both male and female, having decreased. There were 2,741 half-castes in the Colony in 1886, and 2,860 in 1887. Compared with the above returns, the number enumerated by the census appears small, and shows that the aboriginals passed over as being in a wild state far out-numbered those within the bounds of civilization.

Crimes and misfortunes of native blacks.

It has been the misfortune of the aborigines of Australia, as it was of the Carribee, the North American Indian, and the Hottentot, to be found in the way of European colonization; and the blacks have not seen the white man take possession of their territory without many an attempt, by deeds of cunning and of blood, to stop the invasion and to avenge the injury. It would be easy to gather from the records of British colonization in Australia many instances of horrible crimes committed by the aborigines. They are, in fact, partakers of the worst passions of human nature. But it must not be forgotten that, amongst the people of British origin who settled upon the land, formerly occupied by the blacks alone, were many whose crimes against the aborigines at least equalled in atrocity any committed by that unfortunate race. Cunning and ferocity were the natural concomitants of such a struggle; and the remembrance of what cunning and ferocity have done

Digitized by Google

tends to make the colonists slow to recognize any characteristics of an opposite kind in the blacks. There is, however, evidence from their songs and their cherished traditions,* that they are by no means destitute of some qualities in which civilized men glory —such as the power of inventing tragic and sarcastic fiction, the thirst for religious mystery, stoical contempt of pain, and reverence for departed friends and ancestors. The manner in which they have displayed these characteristics presents such a strange mixture of wisdom and folly, of elevating and degrading thoughts, of interesting and of repulsive traditions, of pathetic and grotesque observances, that in order to account for the apparent contradictions, recourse must be had to the supposition that this race has descended from an ancient and higher civilization, of which they have retained some memorials.

Oral traditions.

### *DISTRIBUTION OF SEXES.*

The relative proportion of males to females in the whole Colony has undergone little change during the past twenty-five years, as will be seen from the following figures :—

Percentage of Males and Females to whole Population.

| Year. | Males. | Females. |
|---|---|---|
| 1861 | 56·57 | 43·43 |
| 1871 | 54·67 | 45·33 |
| 1881 | 54·71 | 45·29 |
| 1885 | 55·07 | 44·93 |
| 1886 | 55·03 | 44·97 |
| 1887 | 55·04 | 44·96 |

The excess of male over female population is chiefly at the ages of from 20 to 50 years, and is caused by the large influx of males in the prime of life, from the neighbouring colonies and the British Islands. New South Wales is especially strong in adult

Excess of male population.

* *Vide* Kamilaroi and other Australian Languages, by Rev. W. Ridley, M.A.

Digitized by Google

male population, and the number of men between 20 and 50 years at the last census exceeded even Victoria, though the latter colony had then a gross population of 111,000 in excess of New South Wales. The figures for all the colonies show that there was, at the census of 1881, a population of 619,970 males between the ages named, of whom 175,473 were living in New South Wales.

Male Population of the Australasian Colonies between the Ages of 20 and 50 years.

| Colony. | Male population 20 to 50 years. |
|---|---|
| New South Wales | 175,473 |
| Victoria | 168,444 |
| New Zealand | 120,585 |
| South Australia | 65,545 |
| Queensland | 62,241 |
| Tasmania | 20,941 |
| Western Australia | 6,741 |
| Total | 619,970 |

Males at self-supporting ages.

It is customary in England and elsewhere to consider the self-supporting ages as from 20 to 60 years. Comparing the population of the different colonies at these ages, the result at the last census was still distinctly favourable to New South Wales, though the aggregate was less than Victoria.

Male Population at Supporting Ages, 20 to 60 years, in the Australasian Colonies.

| Colony. | Male population 20 to 60 years. |
|---|---|
| New South Wales | 200,208 |
| Victoria | 210,850 |
| New Zealand | 134,993 |
| South Australia | 73,778 |
| Queensland | 68,590 |
| Tasmania | 25,798 |
| Western Australia | 8,553 |

Digitized by Google

The greater portion of the excess of male population is in the country districts. In the city the disparity is not so great; while in the suburbs there is actually an excess of females over males. Taking the twelve years ended 1887, the percentage of males to females in the whole Colony, and in the city, suburbs, and country will be found below.

Greater number of males in country districts.

Proportion of Males and Females to every 100 persons in New South Wales.

| Year ended 31 Dec. | Colony. | | City. | | Suburbs. | | Country Districts. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Proportion to 100 persons living. | | Proportion to 100 persons living. | | Proportion to 100 persons living. | | Proportion to 100 persons living. | |
| | Males. | Females. | Males. | Females. | Males. | Females. | Males. | Females. |
| 1876 | 54·30 | 45·70 | 50·93 | 49·07 | 49·17 | 50·83 | 55·93 | 44·07 |
| 1877 | 54·42 | 45·58 | 51·46 | 48·54 | 49·30 | 50·70 | 56·02 | 43·98 |
| 1878 | 54·42 | 45·58 | 51·80 | 48·20 | 48·99 | 51·01 | 56·05 | 43·95 |
| 1879 | 54·54 | 45·46 | 52·36 | 47·64 | 48·92 | 51·08 | 56·19 | 43·81 |
| 1880 | 54·63 | 45·37 | 52·77 | 47·23 | 49·09 | 50·91 | 56·24 | 43·76 |
| 1881 | 54·83 | 45·17 | 53·29 | 46·71 | 49·52 | 50·48 | 56·39 | 43·61 |
| 1882 | 54·67 | 45·33 | 53·43 | 46·57 | 48·96 | 51·04 | 56·32 | 43·68 |
| 1883 | 54·80 | 45·20 | 54·04 | 45·96 | 48·73 | 51·27 | 56·52 | 43·48 |
| 1884 | 54·82 | 45·18 | 54·47 | 45·53 | 48·40 | 51·60 | 56·65 | 43·35 |
| 1885 | 55·07 | 44·93 | 54·82 | 45·18 | 48·60 | 51·40 | 57·05 | 42·95 |
| 1886 | 55·03 | 44·97 | 55·16 | 44·84 | 49·19 | 50·81 | 56·83 | 43·17 |
| 1887 | 55·04 | 44·96 | 55·16 | 44·84 | 49·97 | 50·03 | 56·66 | 43·34 |

A glance at the statement of ages of persons returned at the census of 1881, given below, will show at what ages the chief strength of the Colony lies. There is a gradual diminution in the number of persons at the different periods of life from infancy to old age—the only irregularity in the gradation being the large number of males between the ages of 20 and 25 years. New South

Ages of the people.

Digitized by Google

Wales is almost the only colony which presents this satisfactory view of the ages of its people, approaching so nearly what should theoretically be found in a perfect community.

Ages of People in New South Wales at Census of 1881.

| Ages. | Males. | Females. | Ages. | Males. | Females. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Under 5 ..... | 56,169 | 54,954 | 50 to 55 . . ..... | 15,649 | 8,835 |
| 5 to 10 ..... | 49,877 | 49,141 | 55 ,, 60 ..... | 9,086 | 5,923 |
| 10 ,, 15 ..... | 45,071 | 43,408 | 60 ,, 65 ..... | 8,350 | 5,528 |
| 15 ,, 20 ..... | 38,169 | 37,565 | 65 ,, 70 ..... | 5,134 | 3,148 |
| 20 ,, 25 ..... | 40,056 | 34,481 | 70 ,, 75 ..... | 3,461 | 2,057 |
| 25 ,, 30 ..... | 35,050 | 25,488 | 75 ,, 80 ... ..... | 1,645 | 992 |
| 30 ,, 35 ..... | 29,361 | 21,278 | 80 and upwards.. | 1,277 | 637 |
| 35 ,, 40 ..... | 27,338 | 19,067 | Unspecified ..... | 1,788 | 628 |
| 40 ,, 45 ..... | 24,242 | 15,293 | | | |
| 45 ,, 50 ..... | 19,426 | 11,896 | | 411,149 | 340,319 |

Population at different census.

The following are the figures disclosed by the census of 1861, 1871, and 1881 :—

Population of New South Wales.

| Year. | Males. | Females. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1861 | 198,488 | 152,372 | 350,860 |
| 1871 | 275,551 | 228,430 | 503,981 |
| 1881 | 411,149 | 340,319 | 751,468 |

*MARRIAGES.*

The number of marriages registered in the Colony has been increasing annually since 1874 ; the year 1887, however, forms an exception to the rule, and gives a smaller record than either 1885

Digitized by Google

or 1886. The rate per 1,000 of population has been declining during the last four years, and 1887 presents a lower rate than for many years past. Marriage rate declining

Marriages in New South Wales.

| Year. | Marriages registered. | Per 1,000 of mean population. | Year. | Marriages registered. | Per 1,000 of mean Population. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1871 | 3,953 | 7·77 | 1881 | 6,284 | 8·26 |
| 1872 | 3,925 | 7·45 | 1882 | 6,948 | 8·74 |
| 1873 | 4,384 | 8·05 | 1883 | 7,405 | 8·87 |
| 1874 | 4,343 | 7·69 | 1884 | 7,482 | 8·49 |
| 1875 | 4,605 | 7·87 | 1885 | 7,618 | 8·18 |
| 1876 | 4,630 | 7·66 | 1886 | 7,811 | 7·97 |
| 1877 | 4,994 | 7·94 | 1887 | 7,590 | 7·42 |
| 1878 | 5,317 | 8·08 | | | |
| 1879 | 5,391 | 7·80 | Mean for 17 years ... | | 7·99 |
| 1880 | 5,572 | 7·68 | | | |

Compared with some European countries the proportion of marriages to the whole population in the Colony appears somewhat less than might be anticipated, but it will be found that the circumstances of the countries where marriages are more largely entered into are entirely dissimilar, and the national habits different from our own. The highest European marriage-rate is found in the dominions of two great empires, Germany and Austria. The ratios for Prussia and the rest of Germany, and for Hungary and the other portion of Austria are given separately. Their mean marriage-rates since 1870 have been declining year by year; and reference to the table will show that the average rate for each during 1881–86 was lower than the average for several years prior to 1881. Marriages in European countries.

The marriage-rate of the United Kingdom is always much the same as that of the Australasian Colonies, in spite of the comparatively few marriages solemnized in Ireland. The information in the following table is taken from the report of the Registrar-General of England. Marriages in United Kingdom.

Digitized by Google

Marriage-rate per Thousand of Mean Population in certain European countries.

| Countries. | Mean of 20 years, 1861–80. | 1881. | 1882. | 1883. | 1884. | 1885. | 1886. | Mean of 6 years, 1881–86. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| England and Wales..... | 8·2 | 7·6 | 7·7 | 7·7 | 7·5 | 7·2 | 7·0 | 7·4 |
| Scotland ..... | 7·1 | 7·0 | 7·0 | 7·0 | 6·7 | 6·4 | 6·2 | 6·7 |
| Ireland ..... | 4·9 | 4·3 | 4·3 | 4·3 | 4·5 | 4·3 | 4·2 | 4·3 |
| France ..... ..... | 7·9 | 7·5 | 7·4 | 7·5 | 7·6 | 7·5 | 7·4 | 7·5 |
| Spain ..... | 7·2 | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ..... |
| Switzerland ..... | 7·6 | 6·8 | 6·8 | 6·8 | 6·8 | 6·9 | 6·8 | 6·8 |
| Italy ..... ..... | 7·6 | 8·1 | 7·9 | 8·0 | 8·2 | 7·9 | 7·8 | 8·0 |
| German Empire ..... | 8·7 | 7·5 | 7·7 | 7·7 | 7·8 | 7·9 | 7·9 | 7·7 |
| Prussia ..... | 8·6 | 7·6 | 7·8 | 7·9 | 8·0 | 8·2 | 8·1 | 7·9 |
| Austria ..... .. | 8·6 | 8·0 | 8·2 | 7·8 | 7·8 | 7·6 | 7·8 | 7·9 |
| Hungary ..... | 10·3 | 9·9 | 10·2 | 10·2 | 10·1 | ... | ... | 10·1 |
| Holland ..... | 8·1 | 7·3 | 7·2 | 7·1 | 7·2 | 6·9 | 6·9 | 7·1 |
| Belgium ..... | 7·3 | 7·1 | 7·0 | 6·7 | 6·7 | 6·8 | 6·7 | 6·8 |
| Denmark ..... | 7·7 | 7·8 | 7·7 | 7·7 | 7·8 | 7·6 | 7·1 | 7·6 |
| Norway ..... | 7·2 | 6·4 | 6·7 | 6·6 | 6·8 | 6·6 | 6·6 | 6·6 |
| Sweden ..... ..... | 6·7 | 6·2 | 6·4 | 6·4 | 6·5 | 6·6 | ... | 6·4 |

The means for the series of years prior to 1881 are not for the full period of twenty years for all the countries above mentioned. In the case of Ireland the ratio is the average from 1864 to 1880; Spain, 1861 to 1878; Switzerland, 1868 to 1880; Italy, 1863 to 1880; German Empire, 1872 to 1880; Hungary, 1866 to 1880; and Norway, 1871 to 1880. It must be borne in mind that the above are the ratios of *marriages* to population; to ascertain the ratios of *persons* married it is therefore necessary to double the figures in each case.

Circumstances of Australia induce marriages.

But no one of the European countries referred to above is to any great extent similar to the Australasian Colonies in its social customs, or in the prosperity of the great bulk of its people. The nearness of the marriage-rate of the United Kingdom to that of Australasia is accidental, as the circumstances of the two countries are very dissimilar. In the former case there is a large excess of female population, due to the emigration of males, while in these colonies the preponderance is greatly on the side of the males. Besides this, the social condition of the working-classes, in even

Digitized by Google

the least forward of the Australasian Colonies, is much more advanced than in the British Islands, the probabilities are therefore greatly in favour of a higher marriage-rate in these colonies.

The lowest marriage-rate of any of the colonies is found in Victoria, and the highest, taking a series of years, in South Australia. The rates since 1876, which will be found hereunder, show that the average of the whole colonies has been approximately 7·59.

Lowest marriage-rate in Victoria.

Marriage rate of all colonies.

The colonies whose rates are above the average, are—

| | |
|---|---|
| South Australia | 8·18 |
| New South Wales | 8·09 |
| Queensland | 8·01 |
| Tasmania | 7·65 |

Those below the average, are—

| | |
|---|---|
| Western Australia | 7·17 |
| New Zealand | 7·03 |
| Victoria | 6·93 |

Mean Marriage-rates of the Australasian Colonies.

| Year. | New South Wales. | Victoria. | South Australia. | Queensland. | Western Australia. | Tasmania. | New Zealand. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1876 | 7·66 | 6·21 | 8·49 | 7·57 | 7·07 | 7·13 | 8·25 |
| 1877 | 7·94 | 6·31 | 8·66 | 7·57 | 6·38 | 7·79 | 7·63 |
| 1878 | 8·08 | 6·20 | 9·47 | 6·98 | 6·50 | 7·96 | 8·03 |
| 1879 | 7·80 | 5·98 | 8·81 | 7·49 | 7·57 | 7·23 | 7·60 |
| 1880 | 7·68 | 6·22 | 8·69 | 6·97 | 7·42 | 7·38 | 6·71 |
| 1881 | 8·26 | 6·79 | 8·33 | 7·71 | 6·60 | 7·30 | 6·65 |
| 1882 | 8·74 | 7·09 | 8·73 | 8·56 | 7·07 | 8·03 | 7·07 |
| 1883 | 8·87 | 7·43 | 8·49 | 8·93 | 6·95 | 9·01 | 6·82 |
| 1884 | 8·49 | 7·73 | 8·28 | 8·91 | 7·11 | 7·81 | 6·88 |
| 1885 | 8·18 | 7·72 | 7·65 | 8·92 | 7·80 | 7·97 | 6·74 |
| 1886 | 7·97 | 7·84 | 6·31 | 8·32 | 7·94 | 7·27 | 6·02 |
| 1887 | 7·42 | 7·62 | 6·32 | 8·21 | 7·70 | 6·99 | 5·97 |
| Mean... | 8·09 | 6·93 | 8·18 | 8·01 | 7·17 | 7·65 | 7·03 |

Factors influencing marriages.

As far as these colonies are concerned, the factors influencing the marriage-rate are—first, and chiefly, the general prosperity of the community; secondly, the number of marriageable males, and the occupations of the people. Judged by certain standard tests, which will be hereafter described, the prosperity of the people of New South Wales was perhaps greater than that of any of

Digitized by Google

the other colonies during the period over which the comparison extends; hence the high marriage-rate compared with some of the other colonies.

Large number of single men in New South Wales.

The number of single men (bachelors and widowers) of marriageable age was, numerically, larger in New South Wales than in any of the other colonies, but, proportionately to the whole population, larger only than in Victoria, Tasmania, and South Australia during the year 1881. Under similar conditions it would, therefore, be natural to suppose that, were it not for the greater material prosperity of New South Wales, the marriage-rates of the remaining colonies would have been higher than in this Colony. Such, however, was not the case, for, as mentioned above, the rate for New South Wales is exceeded only by South Australia, over a series of years. This is due chiefly to the smaller number of persons in that colony whose abodes are constantly changing by reason of the exigencies of their occupation, and to a wave of prosperity which has now subsided.

Marriage prospects of women

Taking 1881, the only year available for comparison of the probabilities of marriage in each colony, it will be seen that the chance of marriage for a single woman was greatest in Queensland where it was nearly twice that of Victoria, and about one-third greater than in New South Wales.

Marriage-rate per cent. of Single Women.

| Colony. | Marriage per cent. | Colony. | Marriage per cent. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Queensland | 9·75 | Western Australia | 6·55 |
| New South Wales | 7·48 | Tasmania | 5·45 |
| New Zealand | 7·39 | Victoria | 4·94 |
| South Australia | 7·10 | | |

Number of persons signing with marks.

The number of persons signing the marriage register with marks has steadily declined for many years past; the proportion of signatures made with marks was, in 1871, 16·96 per cent. of the whole, while in 1887, the percentage had fallen to 3·50, thus

Digitized by Google

showing a satisfactory decrease of illiteracy. The greatest number of persons signing with marks was recorded in the country districts of the Colony, where, in 1871, 18·92 per cent. of the total signatures were so made, as against 13·94 in the city, and 10·98 in the suburbs of Sydney. The proportion of persons unable to write is still much higher in the country than in the metropolis, though it is satisfactory to note the reduction of the percentage from 18·92 in the year mentioned to 4·68 in 1887.

Illiteracy larger in country.

Percentage of Marks to Total Signatures of Persons signing Marriage Registers.

| Year. | City. | Suburbs. | Country. | Colony. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1871 | 13·94 | 10·98 | 18·92 | 16·96 |
| 1872 | 11·47 | 8·22 | 15·09 | 13·62 |
| 1873 | 10·73 | 8·38 | 16·53 | 14·26 |
| 1874 | 10·12 | 7·93 | 15·85 | 11·96 |
| 1875 | 10·67 | 3·28 | 14·21 | 12·26 |
| 1876 | 7·63 | 3·56 | 16·71 | 10·47 |
| 1877 | 8·30 | 5·85 | 11·10 | 9·76 |
| 1878 | 7·16 | 4·59 | 9·21 | 8·10 |
| 1879 | 6·42 | 4·34 | 8·85 | 7·58 |
| 1880 | 6·58 | 3·97 | 7·31 | 6·66 |
| 1881 | 5·41 | 4·24 | 8·34 | 6·94 |
| 1882 | 6·17 | 3·47 | 6·00 | 5·63 |
| 1883 | 5·00 | 4·00 | 7·28 | 6·10 |
| 1884 | 3·60 | 3·12 | 6·77 | 5·23 |
| 1885 | 3·76 | 2·03 | 5·99 | 4·74 |
| 1886 | 3·63 | 1·90 | 5·00 | 3·98 |
| 1887 | 2·85 | 1·23 | 4·68 | 3·50 |
| Mean. | 7·26 | 4·77 | 10·46 | 8·69 |

The amount of illiteracy, as displayed by inability to write, is greater amongst females than males. This disparity may be due in some measure to a difference in education of the two sexes; but there is reason to believe that timidity and nervousness on the part of the bride is sometimes the reason for declining to sign. In 1871, the first year shown on the foregoing table, the number of women unable to sign their names, who were married amounted to nearly one-fifth of the whole, but the proportion fell to 4 per cent. in 1887.

Illiteracy of women.



Digitized by Google

The following table gives the percentage of males and females signing the marriage registers with marks for every year since 1871.

| Year. | Males signing with marks, per cent. | Females signing with marks, per cent. | Year. | Males signing with marks, per cent. | Females signing with marks, per cent. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1871 | 14 | 19 | 1880 | 6 | 7 |
| 1872 | 11 | 15 | 1881 | 5 | 8 |
| 1873 | 12 | 15 | 1882 | 5 | 6 |
| 1874 | 10 | 13 | 1883 | 5 | 6 |
| 1875 | 10 | 13 | 1884 | 4 | 5 |
| 1876 | 9 | 11 | 1885 | 4 | 5·2 |
| 1877 | 8 | 11 | 1886 | 3·8 | 4·2 |
| 1878 | 7 | 8 | 1887 | 3 | 4 |
| 1879 | 6 | 8 | | | |

Marriages chiefly by clergy.

The great bulk of the marriages are solemnized by the clergy; nevertheless, the number of persons married by registrars is fairly large, averaging 5·92 per cent. of the whole, during the past seventeen years, and showing a tendency to increase.

Percentage of Marriages by the Clergy and at Registrars' offices.

| Year. | Marriages by Clergy. | Marriages at Registrars' offices. | Year. | Marriages by Clergy. | Marriages at Registrars' offices. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1871 | 94·46 | 5·54 | 1881 | 93·76 | 6·24 |
| 1872 | 95·13 | 4·87 | 1882 | 93·75 | 6·25 |
| 1873 | 95·92 | 4·08 | 1883 | 93·44 | 6·56 |
| 1874 | 95·21 | 4·79 | 1884 | 92·82 | 7·18 |
| 1875 | 94·56 | 5·44 | 1885 | 93·30 | 6·70 |
| 1876 | 94·06 | 5·94 | 1886 | 93·18 | 6·82 |
| 1877 | 93·93 | 6·07 | 1887 | 93·31 | 6·69 |
| 1878 | 94·19 | 5·81 | | | |
| 1879 | 94·03 | 5·97 | Average for 17 years ... | 94·08 | 5·92 |
| 1880 | 94·29 | 5·71 | | | |

Church of England and Roman Catholic marriages.

As may naturally be expected, the largest number of marriages were celebrated by the Church of England, the Roman Catholic Church coming next; but the percentage of marriages celebrated by each of these Churches falls short of what might have been anticipated from their strength as shown by the census. This is noticeably the case with the Roman Catholic Church. The adherents of this denomination at the census of 1881 were 27·63 per cent. of the population, whereas the marriages solemnized

Digitized by Google

according to its rites during the year 1887 were only 16·09 per cent. of the whole marriages.

Roman Catholic marriages.

To bring the number of Roman Catholic marriages up to the proper proportion they should increase at least 60 per cent. It is plain, therefore, that the adherents of this Church either do not marry within their own communion, or that they do not undertake the responsibilities of marriage to the same extent as other members of the community. The latter supposition is doubtless the correct explanation of the anomaly. The adherents of the Roman Catholic Church are amongst the poorest in the Colony; and want of means is, perhaps, the chief cause of the comparatively small number of their marriages.

Marriages by Church of England.

The disparity between the number of marriages solemnized by the clergy of the Church of England and what might be expected from the numerical strength of the denomination is not so great. During the year 1887, there were celebrated 3,056 marriages according to the rites of this Church, being 40·26 per cent. of the total marriages, while the estimated percentage of its adherents was 45·50.

Proportion of marriages by each denomination.

A glance at the following table will show that the number of marriages celebrated during 1887 by ministers of other denominations, notably the Presbyterian, Methodist, Congregational, and Baptist, far exceeded their apparent due proportions.

Marriages by Clergy.

| Denomination. | No. of Marriages. | Percentage of total Marriages. | Percentage of adherents to total population, census 1881 |
|---|---|---|---|
| Church of England | 3,056 | 40·26 | 45·50 |
| Roman Catholic | 1,221 | 16·09 | 27·63 |
| Presbyterian | 1,030 | 13·57 | 9·16 |
| Wesleyan and Primitive Methodist | 997 | 13·14 | 8·58 |
| Congregational | 536 | 7·06 | 1·91 |
| Baptist | 120 | 1·58 | 0·98 |
| Hebrew | 27 | 0·36 | 0·44 |
| Other Denominations | 95 | 1·25 | 5·30 |
| Registrars' Offices | 508 | 6·69 | |
| | 7,590 | | |

Digitized by Google

## Marriages registered in the Colony, 1876–87.

| Denomination. | 1876. | 1877. | 1878. | 1879. | 1880. | 1881. | 1882. | 1883. | 1884. | 1885. | 1886. | 1887. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Church of England | 1,759 | 1,869 | 2,098 | 2,182 | 2,252 | 2,487 | 2,768 | 2,949 | 2,893 | 2,990 | 2,987 | 3,056 |
| Roman Catholic | 921 | 990 | 1,009 | 982 | 1,021 | 1,171 | 1,315 | 1,414 | 1,448 | 1,258 | 1,323 | 1,221 |
| Presbyterian | 761 | 854 | 821 | 722 | 768 | 872 | 955 | 950 | 1,009 | 1,155 | 1,147 | 1,030 |
| Wesleyan | 487 | 509 | 556 | 605 | 618 | 651 | 704 | 712 | 759 | 739 | 832 | 770 |
| Primitive Methodist | 101 | 110 | 94 | 111 | 101 | 146 | 134 | 157 | 165 | 193 | 207 | 227 |
| Congregational | 232 | 243 | 291 | 331 | 364 | 433 | 516 | 565 | 484 | 532 | 554 | 536 |
| Baptist | 39 | 70 | 89 | 90 | 93 | 85 | 79 | 101 | 117 | 137 | 120 | 120 |
| Hebrew | 14 | 20 | 20 | 22 | 17 | 27 | 22 | 24 | 27 | 27 | 18 | 27 |
| German Evangelical | 19 | 20 | 11 | 13 | 9 | 13 | 14 | 10 | 18 | 26 | 17 | 20 |
| Christians | 4 | 3 | 11 | 7 | 9 | 3 | 5 | 1 | 5 | 2 | 31 | 34 |
| Other Denominations | 18 | 3 | 8 | 4 | 2 | 4 | 2 | 36 | 20 | 49 | 42 | 41 |
| Registrars' Offices | 275 | 303 | 309 | 322 | 318 | 392 | 434 | 486 | 537 | 510 | 533 | 508 |
| Total | 4,630 | 4,994 | 5,317 | 5,391 | 5,572 | 6,284 | 6,948 | 7,405 | 7,482 | 7,618 | 7,811 | 7,590 |

Digitized by Google

## *DIVORCES.*

Marriages dissolved

The Matrimonial Causes Act was assented to on the 3rd of March, 1873. From 1875 to the end of 1887, 244 marriages have been dissolved, the largest number in any year being thirty-two, during 1886. The subjoined table shows the number of decrees for dissolution of marriages granted during the period 1875–87.

| Year. | Decrees for dissolution of marriage. | Year. | Decrees for dissolution of marriage. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1875 | 9 | 1883 | 14 |
| 1876 | 19 | 1884 | 27 |
| 1877 | 19 | 1885 | 23 |
| 1878 | 11 | 1886 | 32 |
| 1879 | 10 | 1887 | 24 |
| 1880 | 22 | | |
| 1881 | 15 | Total..... | 244 |
| 1882 | 19 | | |

Marriages of divorced persons.

The number of persons divorced in the Colony who married again cannot be ascertained, but during the thirteen years which ended with 1887, fifty-one men and fifty-three women, who had been divorced in New South Wales or elsewhere, were re-married. The largest number in any one year was sixteen, which happened in the years 1883 and 1886; in the former year the numbers were eleven males and five females, whilst in the latter there were eight divorced persons of each sex who re-married.

| Year. | No. of divorced persons re-married. | | Year. | No. of divorced persons re-married. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Males. | Females. | | Males. | Females. |
| 1875 | 1 | ..... | 1883 | 11 | 5 |
| 1876 | 2 | 1 | 1884 | 6 | 6 |
| 1877 | 1 | 3 | 1885 | 9 | 6 |
| 1878 | 2 | 3 | 1886 | 8 | 8 |
| 1879 | 4 | 2 | 1887 | 4 | 11 |
| 1880 | ..... | 1 | | | |
| 1881 | 1 | 5 | Total..... | 51 | 53 |
| 1882 | 2 | 2 | | | |

Digitized by Google

### *BIRTH-RATE PER MARRIAGE.*

Number of children born to a marriage.

The average number of children born to a marriage varies very little in these colonies, the average for the period 1876–1887 being 4·72, as shown below.

| Colony. | Average number of children per marriage. |
|---|---|
| New South Wales | 4·78 |
| Victoria | 4·48 |
| South Australia | 4·60 |
| Queensland | 4·70 |
| Western Australia | 4·80 |
| Tasmania | 4·32 |
| New Zealand | 5·40 |
| Average of Australasian Colonies | 4·72 |

Children per marriage in United Kingdom.

The proportion of children shown above is somewhat higher than in the United Kingdom, though hardly so high as might have been expected, considering the circumstances of these colonies. The average number of children to a marriage in the United Kingdom is :—

| | |
|---|---|
| England and Wales | 4·16 |
| Ireland | 5·46 |
| Scotland | 4·43 |

The figures for Ireland are exceptionally high, which is somewhat surprising, as the average age of persons marrying there is much higher than in Australia. The lowest number of children born to a marriage in any of the important European countries is in France, where the average is only 2·98.

Digitized by Google

*BIRTHS.*

The mean annual birth-rate of this Colony is higher than any of the other Australasian Colonies, as will be seen from the following table :— Mean annual birth-rate.

| Year. | New South Wales. | Victoria. | South Australia. | Queensland. | Western Australia. | Tasmania. | New Zealand. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1876 | 38·55 | 33·61 | 37·71 | 37·48 | 33·98 | 30·11 | 41·73 |
| 1877 | 37·92 | 32·17 | 37·36 | 36·75 | 33·07 | 30·21 | 41·28 |
| 1878 | 38·50 | 32·36 | 38·23 | 35·75 | 31·11 | 32·27 | 42·14 |
| 1879 | 38·99 | 32·18 | 38·96 | 36·74 | 34·38 | 32·05 | 40·32 |
| 1880 | 38·80 | 30·75 | 38·94 | 36·92 | 32·35 | 32·91 | 40·78 |
| 1881 | 38·13 | 31·24 | 38·66 | 37·19 | 33·67 | 33·40 | 37·95 |
| 1882 | 37·37 | 30·05 | 37·40 | 35·85 | 35·84 | 33·50 | 37·72 |
| 1883 | 37·49 | 30·23 | 37·37 | 36·92 | 33·87 | 34·25 | 36·28 |
| 1884 | 38·53 | 30·89 | 38·38 | 35·75 | 33·84 | 35·66 | 35·91 |
| 1885 | 37·64 | 31·37 | 37·70 | 36·65 | 35·21 | 35·08 | 34·85 |
| 1886 | 37·03 | 31·23 | 35·69 | 37·58 | 39·31 | 34·14 | 33·14 |
| 1887 | 36·42 | 32·39 | 34·65 | 38·09 | 37·94 | 33·87 | 31·71 |
| Mean for 12 years | 37·95 | 31·54 | 37·59 | 36·80 | 34·55 | 33·12 | 37·82 |

The births in New South Wales have increased year by year since 1865, and now exceed those of any other colony. The superiority in regard to the number of births rested with Victoria until the year 1879, when the births in this Colony exceeded those of its southern neighbour by 94. Since that year the excess has gradually grown larger, till, during the year 1887, the births registered in New South Wales were more numerous than those registered in Victoria by 4,214. Increase of births.

Digitized by Google

Number of births in each colony of Australasia.

The number of births registered in each of the colonies for the period 1876–87 is shown in the following table :—

| Year. | New South Wales. | Victoria. | South Australia. | Queensland. | Western Australia. | Tasmania. | New Zealand. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1876 | 23,298 | 26,769 | 8,224 | 6,903 | 918 | 3,149 | 16,168 |
| 1877 | 23,851 | 26,010 | 8,640 | 7,169 | 912 | 3,211 | 16,856 |
| 1878 | 25,328 | 26,581 | 9,282 | 7,397 | 871 | 3,502 | 17,770 |
| 1879 | 26,933 | 26,839 | 9,902 | 7,870 | 977 | 3,564 | 18,070 |
| 1880 | 28,162 | 26,148 | 10,262 | 8,196 | 933 | 3,739 | 19,341 |
| 1881 | 28,993 | 26,145 | 10,708 | 8,220 | 1,005 | 3,918 | 18,732 |
| 1882 | 29,702 | 26,747 | 10,844 | 8,518 | 1,089 | 4,043 | 19,009 |
| 1883 | 31,281 | 27,541 | 11,173 | 9,890 | 1,058 | 4,259 | 19,202 |
| 1884 | 33,946 | 28,850 | 11,847 | 10,679 | 1,094 | 4,578 | 19,846 |
| 1885 | 35,043 | 29,975 | 12,046 | 11,672 | 1,200 | 4,637 | 19,693 |
| 1886 | 36,284 | 30,824 | 11,177 | 12,582 | 1,466 | 4,627 | 19,299 |
| 1887 | 37,236 | 33,022 | 10,831 | 13,513 | 1,557 | 4,736 | 19,135 |

Sex of children born.

In no year, as far as observation extends, has the number of females born exceeded the males. The numbers of each sex born in New South Wales since 1871 are given below.

| Year. | Males. | Females. | Total. | Year. | Males. | Females. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1871 | 10,326 | 9,817 | 20,143 | 1880 | 14,424 | 13,738 | 28,162 |
| 1872 | 10,276 | 9,974 | 20,250 | 1881 | 14,891 | 14,102 | 28,993 |
| 1873 | 10,952 | 10,492 | 21,444 | 1882 | 15,087 | 14,615 | 29,702 |
| 1874 | 11,323 | 10,855 | 22,178 | 1883 | 16,014 | 15,267 | 31,281 |
| 1875 | 11,380 | 11,148 | 22,528 | 1884 | 17,417 | 16,529 | 33,946 |
| 1876 | 11,791 | 11,507 | 23,298 | 1885 | 17,939 | 17,104 | 35,043 |
| 1877 | 12,292 | 11,559 | 23,851 | 1886 | 18,700 | 17,584 | 36,284 |
| 1878 | 13,082 | 12,246 | 25,328 | 1887 | 18,901 | 18,335 | 37,236 |
| 1879 | 13,840 | 13,093 | 26,933 | | | | |

Birth of males exceeds females.

The excess of males born over females during the past seventeen years has varied from 2·08 per cent. in 1875 to 6·83 in 1878, the

Digitized by Google

average being 4·63 per cent. The following table shows the proportion of males born to every 100 females :—

| Year. | Males born to every 100 females. | Year. | Males born to every 100 females. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1871 | 105·18 | 1880 | 105·00 |
| 1872 | 103·03 | 1881 | 105·59 |
| 1873 | 104·38 | 1882 | 103·23 |
| 1874 | 104·31 | 1883 | 104·89 |
| 1875 | 102·08 | 1884 | 105·37 |
| 1876 | 102·47 | 1885 | 104·88 |
| 1877 | 106·34 | 1886 | 106·35 |
| 1878 | 106·83 | 1887 | 103·09 |
| 1879 | 105·71 | | |

Births most numerous in spring.

Births are more numerous in spring than in any other portion of the year, and are fewest in the March quarter. This is found to be the case in the other colonies of Australasia as well as in New South Wales. The following table gives the number of births in each quarter of the year since 1877 :—

| Year. | 31 March. | 30 June. | 30 September. | 31 December. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1877 | 5,620 | 5,837 | 6,421 | 5,973 |
| 1878 | 5,962 | 6,165 | 6,976 | 6,225 |
| 1879 | 6,231 | 6,591 | 7,264 | 6,847 |
| 1880 | 6,590 | 7,116 | 7,230 | 7,226 |
| 1881 | 6,976 | 6,983 | 7,514 | 7,520 |
| 1882 | 7,195 | 7,273 | 7,827 | 7,407 |
| 1883 | 7,378 | 7,755 | 8,000 | 8,148 |
| 1884 | 8,141 | 8,443 | 9,160 | 8,202 |
| 1885 | 8,178 | 8,508 | 9,656 | 8,701 |
| 1886 | 8,451 | 8,976 | 9,592 | 9,265 |
| 1887 | 9,075 | 9,183 | 9,890 | 9,088 |

Birth-rate per thousand.

Separating the Colony into the divisions of city of Sydney, suburbs, and country districts, it will be seen from the following table that the birth-rate per thousand is much higher in the suburbs than in the other divisions. The highest rate reached for the whole Colony was 39·63, in 1871, which was also the year of the greatest birth-rate in the city. The estimated maximum

Digitized by Google

rate for the suburbs was reached in 1884, when the births were 48·28 per thousand of the population. In the country districts, the greatest number of births in proportion to the population occurred in 1874, when the rate was 39·72 per thousand.

Annual birth-rate.

Annual Birth-rate of New South Wales.

| Year. | Births per thousand of the population. | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Colony. | City of Sydney. | Suburbs. | Country. |
| 1871 | 39·63 | 38·91 | 42·62 | 39·29 |
| 1872 | 38·46 | 36·63 | 37·69 | 38·96 |
| 1873 | 37·99 | 38·09 | 40·55 | 39·44 |
| 1874 | 39·29 | 37·81 | 38·57 | 39·72 |
| 1875 | 38·53 | 37·44 | 37·92 | 38·86 |
| 1876 | 38·55 | 38·37 | 37·73 | 38·74 |
| 1877 | 37·92 | 38·13 | 37·18 | 38·02 |
| 1878 | 38·50 | 37·61 | 38·66 | 38·64 |
| 1879 | 38·99 | 38·47 | 39·84 | 38·91 |
| 1880 | 38·80 | 37·16 | 40·61 | 38·72 |
| 1881 | 38·13 | 35·84 | 41·91 | 37·70 |
| 1882 | 37·37 | 34·64 | 44·04 | 36·29 |
| 1883 | 37·49 | 33·24 | 44·89 | 36·45 |
| 1884 | 38·53 | 34·80 | 48·28 | 36·67 |
| 1885 | 37·64 | 31·81 | 46·63 | 36·21 |
| 1886 | 37·03 | 31·01 | 46·29 | 35·32 |
| 1887 | 36·42 | 30·19 | 44·34 | 35·03 |
| Mean ... | 38·19 | 35·88 | 41·63 | 37·82 |

Excess of births over deaths.

The excess of births over deaths has not shown a steady increase year by year, but has fluctuated somewhat, as will be seen from the succeeding table. In the whole Colony, during the seventeen years from 1871 to 1887, the least excess was 11,757 in 1875, the highest being 23,788 in the year 1887. In the city of Sydney, the least excess was in 1875, viz., 489; the highest in 1887, when the number reached 1,835. The suburbs show more uniform figures than the city. The least excess of births over deaths also occurred in 1875, when it was 1,261; the greatest excess was 6,039, being, as in the case of the other portions of the Colony, in the year just closed, 1887. In the country districts the number ranged from 9,913, in 1876, to 15,914, in 1887.

Digitized by Google

Excess of Births over Deaths in New South Wales.

| Year. | Colony. | City. | Suburbs. | Country. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1871 | 13,736 | 1,397 | 1,718 | 10,621 |
| 1872 | 12,782 | 1,069 | 1,521 | 10,192 |
| 1873 | 13,833 | 1,265 | 1,766 | 10,802 |
| 1874 | 13,526 | 1,044 | 1,588 | 10,894 |
| 1875 | 11,757 | 489 | 1,261 | 10,007 |
| 1876 | 12,105 | 819 | 1,373 | 9,913 |
| 1877 | 13,982 | 1,399 | 1,925 | 10,658 |
| 1878 | 14,565 | 1,163 | 2,023 | 11,379 |
| 1879 | 16,733 | 1,448 | 2,499 | 12,786 |
| 1880 | 16,931 | 995 | 2,439 | 13,497 |
| 1881 | 17,457 | 1,495 | 3,065 | 12,897 |
| 1882 | 16,886 | 1,229 | 3,379 | 12,278 |
| 1883 | 19,032 | 1,523 | 3,819 | 13,690 |
| 1884 | 19,726 | 1,594 | 4,352 | 13,780 |
| 1885 | 19,761 | 1,250 | 4,523 | 13,988 |
| 1886 | 21,697 | 1,610 | 5,250 | 14,837 |
| 1887 | 23,788 | 1,835 | 6,039 | 15,914 |

Net annual increase.

The net annual increase to the population by reason of the excess of births over deaths amounts to 2·25 per cent. for a period extending over seventeen years. The rates of increase to population from excess of births over deaths in the Australasian Colonies are :—

| Colony. | Increase per cent. |
|---|---|
| New Zealand | 2·85 |
| South Australia | 2·32 |
| New South Wales | 2·25 |
| Queensland | 1·89 |
| Western Australia | 1·80 |
| Tasmania | 1·71 |
| Victoria | 1·64 |

Excess in favour of females.

Notwithstanding that the number of males born is considerably larger than that of females, the actual increase of population from the excess of births over deaths is, owing to the greater mortality amongst male children, greatly in favour of the females. During the seventeen years which closed with 1887, the number of females added to the community by birth exceeded the males by 22,119, or 17·27 per cent.

Digitized by Google

## *ILLEGITIMACY.*

Illegitimacy increasing.

The number of illegitimate births in the city, suburbs, and country districts, will be found in the following table. Taking the whole period over which the tables extend, it will be seen that the percentage has increased throughout the Colony, and in the city and suburbs, although there has been only a slight improvement in the country districts. As regards the city proper, the increase in illegitimacy has been startling.

Number of Illegitimate Births.

| Year. | City. | Suburbs. | Country. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1871 | 206 | 61 | 515 | 782 |
| 1872 | 182 | 66 | 568 | 816 |
| 1873 | 199 | 86 | 604 | 889 |
| 1874 | 241 | 88 | 606 | 935 |
| 1875 | 260 | 85 | 602 | 947 |
| 1876 | 306 | 88 | 556 | 950 |
| 1877 | 305 | 77 | 607 | 989 |
| 1878 | 317 | 108 | 596 | 1,021 |
| 1879 | 389 | 117 | 709 | 1,215 |
| 1880 | 411 | 150 | 665 | 1,226 |
| 1881 | 425 | 167 | 671 | 1,263 |
| 1882 | 440 | 161 | 660 | 1,261 |
| 1883 | 439 | 237 | 642 | 1,318 |
| 1884 | 527 | 259 | 709 | 1,495 |
| 1885 | 529 | 316 | 767 | 1,612 |
| 1886 | 533 | 372 | 782 | 1,687 |
| 1887 | 496 | 377 | 838 | 1,711 |

Illegitimacy in Sydney.

Dividing the fifteen years which ended with 1885 into quinquennial periods, the average number of children born out of wedlock, compared with the total births, and with the legitimate children born during each period, was for the city of Sydney:—

| Quinquennial Period. | Per cent. of total births. | Per cent. of legitimate births. |
|---|---|---|
| 1871–75 | 7·13 | 7·70 |
| 1876–80 | 9·75 | 10·92 |
| 1881–85 | 12·23 | 13·96 |
| 1886 | 13·90 | 16·15 |
| 1887 | 13·13 | 15·12 |

Digitized by Google

The bare statement of these figures is a serious reflection upon the morals of the community. That during the past five years one child in every eight should have been born with the brand of illegitimacy is a startling revelation with regard to social morality. It is also a matter of State concern, as a very large percentage of these unfortunate children become a burden to the country from their birth, and it is from such that the pauper population of the Colony is largely recruited. Happily, as regards the city, the case is not so bad as it appears from the table. Not a few of the women whose children are born out of wedlock in the city, really belong to the suburbs or country districts, but to what extent does not appear; possibly the smaller proportion of illegitimate births noticeable in the country districts is due to the fact that women who have fallen come to Sydney to hide their shame. The records of accouchements at the Benevolent Asylum certainly give colour to this supposition, for out of the large number of unmarried women whose confinements took place in that institution, it is only reasonable to suppose that the suburbs and country contributed a large quota.

Illegitimate births.

Cause of excess of illegitimacy in the city.

Accouchements in the Benevolent Asylum, Sydney.

| Year. | No. of Confinements. | Married. | Unmarried | Year. | No. of Confinements. | Married. | Unmarried |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1865 | 129 | 50 | 79 | 1877 | 169 | 41 | 128 |
| 1866 | 129 | 51 | 78 | 1878 | 160 | 38 | 122 |
| 1867 | 121 | 44 | 77 | 1879 | 203 | 45 | 158 |
| 1868 | 102 | 46 | 56 | 1880 | 233 | 51 | 182 |
| 1869 | 112 | 40 | 72 | 1881 | 225 | 50 | 175 |
| 1870 | 95 | 29 | 66 | 1882 | 237 | 45 | 192 |
| 1871 | 117 | 54 | 63 | 1883 | 210 | 33 | 177 |
| 1872 | 102 | 37 | 65 | 1884 | 305 | 84 | 221 |
| 1873 | 107 | 27 | 80 | 1885 | 262 | 55 | 207 |
| 1874 | 126 | 36 | 90 | 1886 | 300 | 71 | 229 |
| 1875 | 113 | 30 | 83 | 1887 | 257 | 76 | 181 |
| 1876 | 156 | 38 | 118 | | | | |

Digitized by Google

Illegitimacy in the city and suburbs.

Taking the city and suburbs of Sydney together, the rates of illegitimacy during the five-year periods since 1871, are :—

| Quinquennial Period. | Per cent. of total births. | Legitimate births per cent. |
|---|---|---|
| 1871–75 | 5·11 | 5·41 |
| 1876–80 | 6·21 | 6·65 |
| 1881–85 | 6·60 | 7·07 |
| 1886 | 6·89 | 7·40 |
| 1887 | 6·50 | 6·96 |

The rates are much more favourable than those of the city taken separately, and perhaps represent the true state of affairs as regards illegitimacy more accurately than the table already given.

Dividing the illegitimate births of the whole Colony into the same periods as given for the city, their proportions, as compared with the total births, and with legitimate births, are :—

| Quinquennial Period. | Per cent. of total births. | Legitimate births per cent. |
|---|---|---|
| 1871–75 | 4·09 | 4·27 |
| 1876–80 | 4·22 | 4·42 |
| 1881–85 | 4·36 | 4·57 |
| 1886 | 4·65 | 4·88 |
| 1887 | 4·59 | 4·82 |

Colony compares favourably with other countries.

Taken as a whole, the Colony compares favourably with most other countries, though its rate as computed from 1871 is higher than that of Victoria, Queensland, or New Zealand, for the same period, though not so high as Tasmania.

Percentage of Illegitimate Births to Total Births in the Australasian Colonies, and United Kingdom.

| Country. | Illegitimate births per cent. |
|---|---|
| New South Wales | 4·27 |
| Victoria | 4·14 |
| Queensland | 3·67 |
| Tasmania | 4·30 |
| New Zealand | 2·38 |
| England | 4·92 |
| Ireland | 2·46 |
| Scotland | 8·64 |

Digitized by Google

The following figures, taken from Mulhall's Dictionary of Statistics, show the percentage of illegitimate births in various countries:— Illegitimacy in foreign states.

Percentage of Illegitimate Births.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Denmark | 11·2 | Spain | 5·5 |
| Sweden | 10·2 | Portugal | 5·5 |
| Norway | 8·5 | Canada | 5·0 |
| Germany | 8·4 | Switzerland | 4·6 |
| France | 7·2 | Holland | 3·5 |
| Belgium | 7·0 | Russia | 3·1 |
| United States | 7·0 | Greece | 1·6 |
| Italy | 6·8 | | |

The rate of illegitimate births in Austria was 12·9 per cent., a ratio much larger than that of any country included in the above table, the excessive number of children born out of wedlock being occasioned by the extraordinary laws enforced by the government of the Austrian Empire, regulating the age before which a man was incapable of contracting a legal marriage.

The rates for all these colonies are smaller than those of England and Scotland, but illegitimacy is increasing here, while it is decreasing in the United Kingdom.

Illegitimate Births—Percentage to Total Births in New South Wales. Percentage of illegitimacy to total births.

| Year. | City. | Suburbs. | Country. | Colony. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1871 | 6·91 | 2·34 | 3·53 | 3·88 |
| 1872 | 6·32 | 2·70 | 3·80 | 4·02 |
| 1873 | 6·49 | 3·11 | 3·86 | 4·14 |
| 1874 | 7·72 | 3·15 | 3·72 | 4·21 |
| 1875 | 8·22 | 2·92 | 3·65 | 4·20 |
| 1876 | 9·24 | 2·87 | 3·28 | 4·07 |
| 1877 | 8·97 | 2·37 | 3·52 | 4·14 |
| 1878 | 9·09 | 2·93 | 3·28 | 4·03 |
| 1879 | 10·47 | 2·82 | 3·72 | 4·51 |
| 1880 | 11·00 | 3·25 | 3·36 | 4·35 |
| 1881 | 11·36 | 3·23 | 3·34 | 4·36 |
| 1882 | 11·72 | 2·74 | 3·28 | 4·24 |
| 1883 | 11·68 | 3·62 | 3·05 | 4·21 |
| 1884 | 12·76 | 3·34 | 3·21 | 4·40 |
| 1885 | 13·61 | 3·77 | 3·37 | 4·60 |
| 1886 | 13·90 | 4·00 | 3·38 | 4·65 |
| 1887 | 13·13 | 3·91 | 3·52 | 4·59 |

Digitized by Google

### *TWINS AND TRIPLETS.*

Triplets and Twins.

During the year 1887 there was one case of triplets, which occurred at Wollongong. Twins numbered 310 cases, comprising 294 males and 325 females, in all 619 children, one other being still-born. The number of children born as triplets and twins forms 1·67 per cent. of the total births.

| District. | Triplets. | | | | Twins. | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | No. of cases. | M. | F. | Total. | No. of cases. | M. | F. | Total. |
| Sydney... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 25 | 27 | 23 | 50 |
| Suburbs.. | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 84 | 75 | 92 | 167* |
| Country.. | 1 | 3 | ..... | 3 | 201 | 192 | 210 | 402 |
| | 1 | 3 | ..... | 3 | 310 | 294 | 325 | 619 |

Twins and Triplets born in New South Wales.

| Year. | Triplets. | | | | Twins. | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | No. of cases. | M. | F. | Total. | No. of cases. | M. | F. | Total. |
| 1878 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 4† | 196 | 195 | 197 | 392 |
| 1879 | 2 | 1 | 5 | 6 | 203 | 206 | 198 | 404† |
| 1880 | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 224 | 230 | 218 | 448 |
| 1881 | 4 | 8 | 4 | 12 | 224 | 219 | 227 | 446† |
| 1882 | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 213 | 217 | 208 | 425* |
| 1883 | 2 | 3 | 3 | 6 | 287 | 277 | 297 | 574 |
| 1884 | 4 | 6 | 6 | 12 | 288 | 277 | 295 | 572‡ |
| 1885 | 2 | 5 | 1 | 6 | 306 | 305 | 307 | 612 |
| 1886 | 1 | ..... | 3 | 3 | 330 | 284 | 373 | 657§ |
| 1887 | 1 | 3 | ..... | 3 | 310 | 294 | 325 | 619* |
| | 18 | 29 | 23 | 52 | 2,581 | 2,504 | 2,645 | 5,149 |

* One still-born. † Two still-born. § Three still-born. ‡ Four still-born.

Proportion of total births.

As stated in the foregoing table, there were 2,581 cases of twins and 18 cases of triplets during the ten years 1878–87. The total number of confinements recorded in this period was

Digitized by Google

310,306. It follows, therefore, that one mother in every 120 gave birth to twins, and one mother in every 17,239 was delivered of three children at a birth. Twins and triplets born

*DEATHS.*

The number of deaths occurring in the Colony averages 16·58 for males, and 13·99 for females, per thousand persons, or 15·40 for the whole population. Compared with the death-rates of other countries, especially those of the Old World, this rate is remarkably low. Yet, as will presently appear, it is higher than might be anticipated from the peculiarly healthy climatic conditions which pertain to New South Wales.

The mean death-rate of the Australasian Colonies varies from 11·22 per thousand, in New Zealand, to 17·55, in Queensland, and averages 15·12, which is a little higher than the rate of Victoria. Four colonies are over the mean rate:—New South Wales with 15·40; Queensland, 17·55; Western Australia, 16·31; and Tasmania, 15·93 per thousand, while three are lower:—Victoria, 15·05; South Australia, 14·44; and New Zealand, 11·22 per thousand. Mean death-rate.

Mean Death-rate of the Australasian Colonies.

| Year. | New South Wales. | Victoria. | South Australia. | Queensland. | Western Australia. | Tasmania. | New Zealand. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1876 | 18·52 | 17·02 | 16·28 | 18·82 | 14·18 | 16·54 | 12·66 |
| 1877 | 15·69 | 15·80 | 13·99 | 17·29 | 15·70 | 19·17 | 11·47 |
| 1878 | 16·36 | 15·46 | 15·44 | 20·41 | 14·07 | 15·66 | 11·01 |
| 1879 | 14·76 | 14·53 | 14·09 | 14·97 | 14·46 | 15·18 | 12·46 |
| 1880 | 15·47 | 13·70 | 14·85 | 13·59 | 13·24 | 16·12 | 11·46 |
| 1881 | 15·17 | 14·16 | 14·49 | 15·02 | 13·80 | 14·77 | 11·13 |
| 1882 | 16·12 | 15·32 | 15·15 | 17·99 | 14·16 | 15·79 | 11·19 |
| 1883 | 14·68 | 14·28 | 14·83 | 18·82 | 17·93 | 17·06 | 11·45 |
| 1884 | 16·14 | 14·46 | 15·52 | 22·97 | 21·87 | 15·50 | 10·39 |
| 1885 | 16·41 | 14·98 | 12·47 | 19·58 | 17·60 | 15·40 | 10·76 |
| 1886 | 14·88 | 15·15 | 13·52 | 16·65 | 21·56 | 14·58 | 10·53 |
| 1887 | 13·15 | 15·69 | 12·62 | 14·56 | 17·11 | 15·45 | 10·17 |
| Mean.. ... | 15·40 | 15·05 | 14·44 | 17·55 | 16·31 | 15·93 | 11·22 |



Digitized by Google

Death-rate of males and females compared.

The death-rate of males averages in this Colony 16·58 per thousand, or more than one-sixth higher than that of females. The deaths of both sexes will be seen below.

Deaths, and Death-rate of New South Wales.

| Year. | Males. | Females. | Total. | Death Rate per 1,000 of mean population. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | | Males. | Females. | Total. |
| 1871 | 3,882 | 2,525 | 6,407 | 13·98 | 10·95 | 12·61 |
| 1872 | 4,442 | 3,026 | 7,468 | 15·45 | 12·66 | 14·18 |
| 1873 | 4,599 | 3,012 | 7,611 | 15·50 | 12·15 | 13·98 |
| 1874 | 5,022 | 3,630 | 8,652 | 16·35 | 14·11 | 15·33 |
| 1875 | 6,245 | 4,526 | 10,771 | 19·64 | 16·97 | 18·42 |
| 1876 | 6,508 | 4,685 | 11,193 | 19·82 | 16·98 | 18·52 |
| 1877 | 5,877 | 3,992 | 9,869 | 17·19 | 13·90 | 15·69 |
| 1878 | 6,284 | 4,479 | 10,763 | 17·55 | 14·94 | 16·36 |
| 1879 | 6,082 | 4,118 | 10,200 | 16·16 | 13·10 | 14·76 |
| 1880 | 6,638 | 4,593 | 11,231 | 16·76 | 13·94 | 15·47 |
| 1881 | 6,753 | 4,783 | 11,536 | 16·23 | 13·90 | 15·17 |
| 1882 | 7,596 | 5,220 | 12,816 | 17·45 | 14·51 | 16·12 |
| 1883 | 7,116 | 5,133 | 12,249 | 15·58 | 13·59 | 14 68 |
| 1884 | 8,325 | 5,895 | 14,220 | 17·24 | 14·81 | 16·14 |
| 1885 | 8,900 | 6,382 | 15,282 | 17·40 | 15·22 | 16·41 |
| 1886 | 8,501 | 6,086 | 14,587 | 15·76 | 13·82 | 14·88 |
| 1887 | 7,776 | 5,672 | 13,448 | 13·82 | 12·34 | 13·15 |
| Mean..... | | | | 16·58 | 13·99 | 15·40 |

Greater mortality amongst males.

The principal cause of the greater mortality amongst males is found in the nature of their occupations, with the accidents and exposure attendant thereon. This is especially marked in the country districts of the Colony, where deaths from accident are extremely numerous, especially among males. Besides this, the greater delicateness of male infants operates to increase the death-rate as compared with that of females. It has been shown elsewhere that the natural increment to the population by births is in the proportion of 104·63 males to 100 females; but, from the causes alluded to, the net increase of population by excess of births over deaths is largely in favour of females. For the five years, 1883–7, this excess averaged 15·09 per annum.

Comparison of male with female deaths.

The excess of males in the community, with the consequent larger number of male deaths, makes the comparison appear more

Digitized by Google

favourable to female lives than is actually the case. The following table has been computed on the assumption that the males and females in the community are equal in number, as they soon would be if it were not for the excess of males yearly added to the population by immigration. It would appear, however, from the table, that the extra proportion of males born by no means counterbalances the extra number of male deaths.

Male births in excess.

Male and Female Deaths.

| Year. | Male deaths. | Female deaths. | Computed male deaths, if male and female population were equal. | Excess of computed male over female deaths. | Excess of male over female births. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1876 | 6,508 | 4,685 | 5,470 | 785 | 284 |
| 1877 | 5,877 | 3,992 | 4,933 | 941 | 733 |
| 1878 | 6,284 | 4,479 | 5,263 | 784 | 836 |
| 1879 | 6,082 | 4,118 | 5,081 | 963 | 747 |
| 1880 | 6,638 | 4,593 | 5,523 | 930 | 686 |
| 1881 | 6,753 | 4,783 | 5,585 | 802 | 789 |
| 1882 | 7,596 | 5,220 | 6,278 | 1,058 | 472 |
| 1883 | 7,116 | 5,133 | 5,884 | 751 | 747 |
| 1884 | 8,325 | 5,895 | 6,863 | 968 | 888 |
| 1885 | 8,900 | 6,382 | 7,296 | 914 | 835 |
| 1886 | 8,501 | 6,086 | 6,941 | 855 | 1,116 |
| 1887 | 7,776 | 5,672 | 6,354 | 682 | 566 |
| Total for twelve years ..... .. | | | | 10,433 | 8,699 |

The season of the year in which deaths are most numerous is the quarter ending March, but the number of deaths in the December quarter is nearly as great, and for some years has exceeded that of the first quarter. The deaths for 1887 show a

Deaths most numerous in March quarter.

Digitized by Google

very satisfactory decline from those of the previous year. Taking the last ten years, the deaths during each quarter of the year were :—

Deaths during each Quarter of the Year.

| Year. | 31 March. | 30 June. | 30 September. | 31 December. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1878 | 2,953 | 3,018 | 2,336 | 2,456 |
| 1879 | 2,857 | 2,563 | 2,232 | 2,548 |
| 1880 | 2,677 | 2,621 | 2,571 | 3,362 |
| 1881 | 3,169 | 2,825 | 2,608 | 2,934 |
| 1882 | 3,485 | 3,290 | 2,911 | 3,130 |
| 1883 | 3,125 | 3,081 | 2,790 | 3,253 |
| 1884 | 3,699 | 3,602 | 3,126 | 3,793 |
| 1885 | 3,924 | 3,750 | 3,586 | 4,022 |
| 1886 | 3,718 | 3,720 | 3,320 | 3,829 |
| 1887 | 3,980 | 3,362 | 2,805 | 3,301 |

Favourable death-rate of Colony.

It has been already pointed out that in regard to its death-rate the Colony compares very favourably with the older countries of the world. Taken over a long series of years, the average deaths per thousand of mean population in the United Kingdom and several of the leading European countries, are :—

| | |
|---|---|
| Great Britain | 21·5 |
| Germany | 27·1 |
| France | 23·5 |
| Belgium | 22·5 |
| Austria | 30·8 |
| Italy | 29·8 |
| Holland | 24·2 |
| Average | 25·63 |
| New South Wales | 15·40 |

Death-rate lower in Australia than Europe.

The years in which war raged have been omitted from the average given below, but there are many other causes operating to increase the European rate, which have not yet affected the colonies. Chief amongst these are the scourges of small-pox and cholera. It is not, therefore, surprising that even the healthiest country of Europe should have a higher annual death-rate than any Colony of Australasia. Considering the favourable environments of the population in New South Wales, the matter for surprise is not that the difference is so great, but that it is not greater. Apart

Digitized by Google

from climatic conditions, which are most favourable here, the social condition of the great body of the people is far superior, and their occupations more healthful than in Europe; and were it not for the pitiable loss of infant life, the death-rate of this Colony would not reach much more than half the European average.

Mortality in the Colony and its subdivisions.

For the purpose of comparison, the obvious divisions of city, suburbs, and country districts suggest themselves, and the annual death-rate of each subdivision of the Colony for the years 1871–87 is given in the subjoined table.

Deaths in New South Wales, per Thousand of Population.

| Year. | Colony. | City of Sydney. | Suburbs. | Country. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1871 | 12·61 | 20·67 | 14·46 | 10·63 |
| 1872 | 14·18 | 23·03 | 14·15 | 12·37 |
| 1873 | 13·98 | 22·37 | 14·63 | 12·15 |
| 1874 | 15·33 | 25·16 | 16·59 | 13·12 |
| 1875 | 18·42 | 31·65 | 21·47 | 15·23 |
| 1876 | 18·52 | 28·87 | 20·79 | 16·05 |
| 1877 | 15·69 | 22·43 | 15·13 | 14·47 |
| 1878 | 16·36 | 25·05 | 17·37 | 14·44 |
| 1879 | 14·76 | 23·47 | 15·83 | 12·82 |
| 1880 | 15·47 | 27·26 | 19·16 | 12·34 |
| 1881 | 15·17 | 21·50 | 17·07 | 13·48 |
| 1882 | 16·12 | 23·30 | 18·71 | 14·09 |
| 1883 | 14·68 | 19·76 | 18·65 | 12·68 |
| 1884 | 16·14 | 21 36 | 21·14 | 13·78 |
| 1885 | 16·41 | 21·58 | 21·46 | 13·97 |
| 1886 | 14·88 | 17·99 | 20·15 | 12·69 |
| 1887 | 13·15 | 15·52 | 16·57 | 11·62 |
| Mean ..... | 15·40 | 23·00 | 17·84 | 13·29 |

Variations in death rates.

The death-rate for the whole Colony varied from 12·61 to 18·52, a range of 5·91 per thousand. In the city, however, the rate varied between 15·52 and 31·65, the range being 16·13 per thousand; in the suburbs, the lowest rate was 14·15, and the highest touched 21·81, giving a range of 7·66 per thousand. In the country districts 10·63 was the lowest rate in the seventeen years, and 16·05 the highest, 5·42 being the range.

Digitized by Google

Maximum, Minimum, and Mean Death-rate.

| Districts. | Per 1,000 of mean population. | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| | Maximum. | Minimum. | Mean. |
| Colony | 18·52 | 12·61 | 15·40 |
| City | 31·65 | 15·52 | 23·00 |
| Suburbs | 21 81 | 14·15 | 17·84 |
| Country | 16·05 | 10·63 | 13·29 |

Death-rate of persons over 5 years.

Taking the deaths of persons over 5 years of age, the rates for the metropolitan district and the country are not only more favourable, but more equal.

Death-rates of Persons over Five Years of Age.

| Districts. | Per 1,000 of mean population. | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| | Maximum. | Minimum. | Mean. |
| Colony | 12·78 | 8·70 | 10·34 |
| City | 19·70 | 10·67 | 15·31 |
| Suburbs | 11·46 | 7·64 | 9·48 |
| Country | 11·71 | 7·97 | 9·49 |

Infant mortality cause of high death-rate in city and suburbs.

The city maximum rate was in 1876, and is the disturbing element in the whole series, otherwise the death-rates are particularly favourable for these ages. Turning to deaths under 5 years, which may be generally termed the ages of infantile life, the chief factor of the excessive death-rate of the city and suburbs will be found.

Death-rates of Children under Five Years of Age.

| Districts. | Per 1,000 of mean population. | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| | Maximum. | Minimum. | Mean. |
| Colony | 53·64 | 32·56 | 43·90 |
| City | 105·64 | 50·50 | 72·19 |
| Suburbs | 86·99 | 46·02 | 68·56 |
| Country | 40·37 | 24·00 | 34·01 |

Digitized by Google

The lesson conveyed by the above table is a very striking one. The minimum death-rate of infants in the suburbs exceeded the maximum rate of the country by about 14 per cent., and the minimum of the city exceeded the country maximum by over 25 per cent. The mean rate of the country was not half that of the suburbs, nor more than 47 per cent. of the city rate.

Natural salubrity of the Colony.

When the circumstances of life in the country districts are considered, the distance sick persons are removed from the comforts, and even the necessaries, which sickness demands, the full meaning of the low rate, both for adults and children, will best be understood. No more potent argument could be advanced as to the natural salubrity of the Colony than the statement of the death-rates, as recorded outside the walls of the metropolis.

Death-rate of children lowest in the country.

All satisfaction, however, in regard to the low death-rate is confined to the country districts. As far as Sydney and its suburbs are concerned, there is no cause for congratulation; on the contrary, the rate at which children of tender years drop into the grave forms a pathetic commentary on the civilization of the Colony. In 1875, out of every thousand children under 5 years of age in the city, nearly 106 died during the year. Nor does that year's record stand as a solitary warning of the results of disease and neglect, for five years afterwards the number of children who died out of every thousand was no less than 96, and taking the whole period embraced in the table, the death-rate of children under 5 years was 72 per thousand.

Death-rate in the suburbs.

Turning to the suburbs, which most persons have been accustomed to look upon as healthy retreats from the confinement of the city, the case is still more alarming. It may be true that the death-rate of infants, taken for seventeen years, is less than in the city, but the hope of the city lies in the fact that its salubrity has steadily improved, and may continue to do so, while, in regard to the suburbs, the death-rate has been steadily growing. At the commencement of the seventeen years' period, the suburbs could

Digitized by Google

Comparison of quinquennial periods.

boast a death-rate of one-third less than the city; now it is considerably higher. The following quinquennial table has been compiled in order to illustrate the gradual change which has occurred since 1871:—

Death-rate of New South Wales in Quinquennial Periods.

| Quinquennial records. | Colony. | City. | Suburbs. | Country. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | *All ages.* | | |
| 1871-75 | 14·90 | 24·58 | 16·26 | 12·70 |
| 1876-80 | 16·16 | 25·42 | 17·66 | 14·02 |
| 1881-85 | 15·70 | 21·41 | 19·48 | 13·60 |
| 1886 | 14·88 | 17·99 | 20·15 | 12·69 |
| 1887 | 13·15 | 15·52 | 16·57 | 11·62 |
| | | *Over 5 years.* | | |
| 1871-75 | 10·16 | 15·86 | 8·77 | 9·29 |
| 1876-80 | 10·77 | 16·85 | 9·02 | 9·89 |
| 1881-85 | 10·46 | 14·81 | 10·31 | 9·61 |
| 1886 | 9·86 | 12·02 | 11·01 | 9·08 |
| 1887 | 8·92 | 10·67 | 9.58 | 8·39 |
| | | *Under 5 years.* | | |
| 1871-75 | 39·54 | 75·33 | 56·01 | 30·37 |
| 1876-80 | 46·41 | 80·14 | 74·06 | 36·32 |
| 1881-85 | 46·50 | 67·69 | 76·63 | 35·96 |
| 1886 | 45·42 | 60·91 | 74·92 | 34·03 |
| 1887 | 38·66 | 50·50 | 57·05 | 30·82 |

Improvement in city rate.

A remarkable improvement may be noticed in the death-rate of the city, both for ages over and under 5 years. In the country, during the intermediate period, the rate showed an increase, particularly amongst infant lives; but the third quinquennial period is marked by a slight recovery, which is quite eclipsed by the striking decline in the death-rates of 1886 and 1887. As regards the suburbs, the signs are not so assuring, for although a considerable improvement is manifest in 1887, the rates of 1886 and the previous five years are much higher than in the two preceding quinquennial periods; and during 1886 and 1887 the death-rates of persons under 5 years were considerably higher than in the city or the country. The following extended tables show the pro-

Digitized by Google

portion of children under 5 years, and of persons over that age who died, as compared with the whole population :— Death-rate of persons under and over 5 years.

Death-rate in New South Wales under and over Five Years of age per Thousand of Mean Population.

| Year. | Children under 5 years. | | | | Persons over 5 years. | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Colony. | City. | Suburbs. | Country. | Colony. | City. | Suburbs. | Country. |
| 1871 | 32·56 | 65·35 | 47·57 | 24·00 | 8·70 | 12·87 | 7·79 | 7·97 |
| 1872 | 37·16 | 69·26 | 46·95 | 29·58 | 9·68 | 14·89 | 7·64 | 9·31 |
| 1873 | 32·97 | 59·91 | 46·02 | 25·84 | 10·28 | 15·79 | 8·53 | 9·44 |
| 1874 | 41·37 | 76·51 | 59·18 | 32·07 | 10·31 | 16·30 | 8·65 | 9·38 |
| 1875 | 53·64 | 105·64 | 80·35 | 40·37 | 11·81 | 19·43 | 11·23 | 10·35 |
| 1876 | 49·66 | 86·55 | 80·71 | 38·52 | 12·78 | 19·70 | 11·02 | 11·71 |
| 1877 | 44·41 | 67·42 | 61·56 | 37·83 | 10·47 | 15·38 | 7·91 | 9·98 |
| 1878 | 49·39 | 82·08 | 73·91 | 39·77 | 10·51 | 16·20 | 8·85 | 9·71 |
| 1879 | 42·75 | 69·34 | 67·13 | 33·88 | 9·90 | 16·35 | 8·22 | 8·97 |
| 1880 | 45·83 | 95·30 | 86·99 | 31·62 | 10·21 | 16·61 | 9·12 | 9·07 |
| 1881 | 43·63 | 61·79 | 71·00 | 35·21 | 10·25 | 15·42 | 8·94 | 9·52 |
| 1882 | 46·61 | 70·27 | 74·93 | 36·66 | 10·86 | 16·38 | 9·90 | 10·00 |
| 1883 | 43·46 | 65·32 | 73·48 | 33·12 | 9·75 | 13·11 | 10·02 | 9·00 |
| 1884 | 48·92 | 71·49 | 82·22 | 36·98 | 10·60 | 14·26 | 11·25 | 9·68 |
| 1885 | 49·86 | 69·59 | 81·50 | 37·84 | 10·86 | 14·86 | 11·46 | 9·89 |
| 1886 | 45·42 | 60·91 | 74·92 | 34·03 | 9·86 | 12·02 | 11·01 | 9·08 |
| 1887 | 38·66 | 50·50 | 57·05 | 30·82 | 8·92 | 10·67 | 9·58 | 8·39 |
| Mean... | 43·90 | 72·19 | 68·56 | 34·01 | 10·34 | 15·31 | 9·48 | 9·49 |

The following tables give the number of children under 1 year dying in the city, suburbs and country; and the number per thousand, as compared with the births. This latter approximately represents the proportion of children born who died within a year. Deaths of children under 1 year.

Digitized by Google

Deaths of Children under One Year of Age.

| Year. | Colony. | | City. | | Suburbs. | | Country. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Total. | Per 1,000 births. | Total. | Per 1,000 births. | Total. | Per 1,000 births. | Total. | Per 1,000 births. |
| 1871 | 1,812 | 89·9 | 467 | 156·7 | 318 | 122·2 | 1,027 | 70·5 |
| 1872 | 2,116 | 104·4 | 507 | 176·1 | 339 | 139·1 | 1,270 | 85·0 |
| 1873 | 1,985 | 92·5 | 487 | 158·8 | 341 | 123·4 | 1,157 | 74·0 |
| 1874 | 2,428 | 109·4 | 588 | 188·4 | 403 | 144·6 | 1,437 | 88·3 |
| 1875 | 2,695 | 119·6 | 613 | 193·8 | 461 | 158·5 | 1,621 | 98·4 |
| 1876 | 2,629 | 112·8 | 561 | 169·4 | 521 | 170·3 | 1,547 | 91·3 |
| 1877 | 2,785 | 116·7 | 562 | 165·3 | 476 | 146·6 | 1,747 | 101·5 |
| 1878 | 3,126 | 123·4 | 650 | 186·5 | 591 | 160·8 | 1,885 | 103·7 |
| 1879 | 2,886 | 107·3 | 612 | 164·7 | 594 | 143·2 | 1,680 | 88·0 |
| 1880 | 3,200 | 113·6 | 785 | 210·1 | 821 | 177·7 | 1,594 | 80·4 |
| 1881 | 3,341 | 115·2 | 608 | 162·5 | 836 | 161·6 | 1,897 | 94·4 |
| 1882 | 3,897 | 131·2 | 737 | 196·3 | 1,028 | 174·9 | 2,132 | 106·2 |
| 1883 | 3,590 | 114·7 | 668 | 177·8 | 1,012 | 154·8 | 1,910 | 90·9 |
| 1884 | 4,285 | 126·2 | 769 | 186·2 | 1,272 | 164·2 | 2,244 | 101·6 |
| 1885 | 4,596 | 131·1 | 780 | 200·7 | 1,512 | 180·4 | 2,304 | 101·1 |
| 1886 | 4,635 | 127·7 | 702 | 183·1 | 1,573 | 169·2 | 2,360 | 101·9 |
| 1887 | 3,945 | 105·9 | 573 | 151·7 | 1,317 | 136·6 | 2,055 | 86·3 |
| Mean... | ..... | 114·2 | ..... | 178·1 | ..... | 154·6 | ..... | 92·0 |

Deaths of Children under One Year per Thousand Births, in Quinquennial Periods.

| Quinquennial period. | Colony. | City. | Suburbs. | Country districts. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1871–75 | 103·16 | 174·76 | 137·56 | 83·24 |
| 1876–80 | 114·72 | 179·20 | 159·72 | 92·98 |
| 1881–85 | 123·68 | 184·70 | 167·18 | 98·84 |
| 1886 | 127·74 | 183·10 | 169·23 | 101·92 |
| 1887 | 105·94 | 151·71 | 136·57 | 86·29 |

Infant mortality greater in towns.

The experience of the United Kingdom shows that infant mortality is always higher in large towns than in the country districts. The experience of this Colony is somewhat similar. But, though the conditions of life in England are more favourable in the country districts than in the towns, the same is not necessarily the case here. In sparsely scattered communities, such as the country districts of this Colony mainly comprise, it is frequently impossible to obtain for children of tender years articles which in

Digitized by Google

towns are considered, and rightly so, almost necessaries of life. Were it not, therefore, for the contagions which seem incidental to towns, the death-rate of children might naturally be expected to be, so far as this Colony is concerned, higher in the country than in the city. That such is not the case is evident, from the tables given above. Compared with the other colonies, and England and France, the rates of New South Wales, nevertheless, seem very favourable.

The Colonies compared with England and France.

Death-rates of Children under One Year in the Australasian Colonies, England, and France.

| Country. | Deaths of children under 1 year per 1,000 births. |
|---|---|
| New South Wales | 114·20 |
| " " country districts | 91·97 |
| Victoria | 123·80 |
| South Australia | 148·60 |
| Queensland | 128·95 |
| New Zealand | 98·30 |
| Tasmania | 104·65 |
| England and Wales | 146·00 |
| France | 157·00 |

Comparison favourable to New South Wales.

The death-rate of infants in the country districts is lighter than that of any country included in the above table; and, in point of health, the Colony, taken as a whole, is surpassed only by Tasmania and New Zealand.

Colony compares favourably with other countries.

The general salubrity of the Colony may be taken as well established, and if the deaths of Sydney and suburbs, especially amongst young children, were not relatively more numerous than for the rest of the Colony, New South Wales need not fear comparison with any country.

The high death-rates of Sydney certainly do not arise from natural causes. Seated on the hilly shores of Port Jackson, its situation is all that could be desired, and the configuration of the ground on which it stands is especially adapted to the requirements of a perfect drainage system. What Nature with lavish hand has bestowed, is, however, in danger of being destroyed or

Digitized by Google

polluted; for looking through the causes of death, the conclusion is inevitable that no small part of the mortality of Sydney and its suburbs arises primarily, or indirectly, from diseases which sanitary precautions might avert.

Infant death-rate in the city formerly higher.

As far as the city proper is concerned, its infant death-rate was high twenty years ago, and has been more alarming than at present; but once roused to a recognition of the insanitary state of the city, the inhabitants began to desert its sewerless streets for the healthful districts round about, and thus the suburbs were gradually formed. In 1871, the mortality in the suburbs, amongst children under 5, was 47·57 per thousand; it 1880 it reached 86·99, but this was one of the years in which the metropolis was visited by an epidemic of measles. In 1887 it was 57·05, which though far below the average annual rate (68·56) since the first mentioned year is in excess of the city rate; so that instead of being healthier than the city, as most persons still imagine, the suburbs of Sydney exhibit on the whole a much higher death-rate.

High death-rate of 1875.

In 1875, Sydney was troubled by an extraordinary visitation of sickness, which took the form of an epidemic of measles. A large number of children died from this disease, and many of the sufferers who were recovering were so susceptible to bronchitis, pneumonia, diarrhœa, and convulsions, that in consequence of the ordeal through which they had already passed these diseases, in many instances, caused a fatal termination. A considerable number of deaths were also attributed to scarlatina during 1875. On the whole, the mortality of children under 5 years of age was so great that their numbers were literally decimated; for out of 23,327, then living in Sydney and suburbs, 2,177 died during the year. From that terrible visitation the city has to some extent recovered, but the suburbs have not entirely regained their normal state. In the years prior to 1875 the death-rate of the city was about 20·0 per thousand greater than that of the suburbs, but in 1887 the suburban death-rate of children under 5 years was 6·55 per thousand higher than the city.

Digitized by Google

In spite of its apparently high mortality, compared with several other Australian capitals, the result is generally favourable to Sydney, and considerably below that of the chief European cities.

Sydney compares well with other capitals.

Death-rate per Thousand of the chief Australasian and European cities.

*Australasian.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Adelaide | 19·2 | Melbourne | 20·6 |
| Hobart | 23·2 | Brisbane | 19·8 |
| Sydney | 20·5 | Wellington | 15·8 |

*United Kingdom.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Manchester | 29·9 | Glasgow | 24·2 |
| Dublin | 29·6 | Bristol | 23·7 |
| Liverpool | 29·1 | London | 22·8 |
| Salford | 27·8 | Plymouth | 22·3 |
| Newcastle | 26·6 | Edinburgh | 20·8 |
| Sheffield | 25·8 | Portsmouth | 20·2 |
| Birmingham | 24·4 | | |

*Continental Europe.*

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| St. Petersburg | 35·2 | Leipsic | 26·1 |
| Madrid | 38·3 | Stockholm | 24·6 |
| Buda-Pesth | 34·2 | Brussels | 22·6 |
| Milan | 29·1 | Amsterdam | 24·3 |
| Vienna | 29·2 | Venice | 22·7 |
| Paris | 26·3 | Copenhagen | 22·1 |
| Berlin | 26·4 | Geneva | 21·2 |
| Rome | 26·1 | Christiania | 18·4 |

This list is fairly representative, and largely as the rate for Sydney is swollen by the death of children of tender years, whose lives are often needlessly sacrificed, the comparison is satisfactory.

## *CAUSES OF DEATH.*

The system of classifying causes of death proposed by the late Dr. William Farr, F.R.S., in conjunction with Dr. Marc d'Espine, which was in vogue in the United Kingdom and in the colonies for over a quarter of a century, has within the last few years been abandoned in favour of one arranged by Dr. William Ogle, Dr. Farr's successor at the General Register Office, London,

Digitized by Google

upon the basis of a mode of classification determined upon by a joint committee appointed by the Royal College of Physicians, London; and whilst this latter includes a few important deviations from the former, the changes on the whole are in the direction of more extensive exemplification, so that the admirable system of Dr. Farr still forms the groundwork of the new classification.

Deaths from each cause.

The number of deaths from each cause during the year 1887 are here given; those for the metropolis and the country districts being recorded separately. For purposes of comparison the causes of death as far back as 1881 have been re-arranged in classes according to the new and improved system, and will be found in the table immediately following the death-roll for 1887.

Classification of Fatal Diseases in Sydney and Suburbs, and proportion per cent. of Deaths from each cause—1887.

| Class. | Causes of Death. | Under 5 Years. | | Over 5 Years. | | Total. | Proportion per cent. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Male. | Female. | Male. | Female. | | |
| I. | Specific Febrile, or Zymotic diseases ..... | 266 | 276 | 172 | 126 | 840 | 15·15 |
| II. | Parasitic diseases ..... | 4 | 5 | 2 | 7 | 18 | ·32 |
| III. | Dietic diseases ..... | 24 | 18 | 36 | 16 | 94 | 1·69 |
| IV. | Constitutional diseases. | 111 | 95 | 420 | 331 | 957 | 17·25 |
| V. | Developmental diseases | 121 | 95 | 45 | 70 | 331 | 5·97 |
| VI. | Local diseases ..... | 620 | 543 | 786 | 643 | 2,592 | 46·74 |
| VII. | Violence ..... ..... | 34 | 25 | 205 | 53 | 317 | 5·72 |
| VIII. | Ill-defined and not specified causes ..... | 195 | 166 | 22 | 14 | 397 | 7·16 |
| | All causes ..... | 1,375 | 1,223 | 1,688 | 1,260 | 5,546 | 100·00 |

## METROPOLIS.

### *Class I.—Specific Febrile, or Zymotic Diseases.*

Classification of Diseases—Metropolis.

Order 1. *Miasmatic Diseases.*—Small-pox, 13; measles, 44; scarlet fever, 44; whooping cough, 43; diphtheria, 62; cerebro-spinal fever, 1; simple and ill-defined fever, 2; typhoid, enteric fever, 191.

Order 2. *Diarrhœal Diseases.*—Cholera, 18; diarrhœa, 318; dysentery, 18.

Digitized by Google

Order 3. *Malarial Diseases.*—Remittent fever, 3.

Order 4. *Zoogenous Diseases.*—None.

Febrile diseases.

Order 5.—*Venereal Diseases.*—Syphilis, 43; gonorrhœa, stricture of urethra, 5.

Order 6. *Septic Diseases.*—Phagedæna, 2; erysipelas, 9; pyæmia septicæmia, 9; puerperal fever, 15.

### *Class II.—Parasitic Diseases.*

Thrush, 8; hydatid disease, 9; worms, &c., 1.

### *Class III.—Dietic Diseases.*

Starvation, want of breast milk, 43; intemperance—*(a)* chronic alcoholism, 37; *(b)* delirium tremens, 13; surfeit (over-eating), 1.

### *Class IV.—Constitutional Diseases.*

Rheumatic fever, rheumatism of heart, 11; rheumatism, 22; gout, 4; cancer, 143; tabes mesenterica, 117; tubercular meningitis (hydrocephalus), 72; phthisis, 513; other forms of tuberculosis, scrofula, &c., 41; purpura, hæmorrhagic diathesis, 7; anæmia, chlorosis, leucocythæmia, 14; diabetes mellitus, 13.

### *Class V.—Developmental Diseases.*

Premature birth, 169; atelectasis, 7; cyanosis, 13; spina bifida, 1; imperforate anus, 5; cleft palate, 4; other congenital defects, 17; old age, 115.

### *Class VI.—Local Diseases.*

Order 1. *Diseases of the Nervous System.*—Inflammation of the brain or its membranes, 121; apoplexy, 130; softening of the brain, 20; hemiplegia, brain paralysis, 53; paralysis agitans, 1; insanity, general paralysis of the insane, 28; chorea, 3; epilepsy, 30; convulsions, 240; laryngismus stridulus, 1; idiopathic tetanus, 12; paraplegia, diseases of the spinal cord, 22; others, 28.

Local diseases.

Order 2. *Diseases of the Organs of Special Sense.*—Otitis, otorrhœa, disease of the ear, 6; epistaxis, disease of the nose, 3; ophthalmia, disease of the eye, 1.

Order 3. *Diseases of the Circulatory System.*—Endocarditis, valvular disease, 82; pericarditis, 7; hypertrophy of heart, 3; angina pectoris, 7; syncope, 21; aneurism, 28; senile gangrene, 2; embolism, thrombosis, 5; heart disease (undefined), 195.

Digitized by Google

Order 4. *Diseases of the Respiratory System.*—Laryngitis, 23; croup, 48; other diseases of larynx and trachea, 2; emphysema, asthma, 19; bronchitis, 216; pneumonia, 194; congestion of the lungs, 57; pleurisy, 18; lung disease (undefined), 11.

Order 5. *Diseases of the Digestive System.*—Stomatitis, 5; dentition, 121; sore throat, quinsy, 5; dyspepsia, 5; hæmatemesis, 1; melæna, 2; diseases of the stomach, 45; enteritis, 271; ulceration of intestines, 10; ileus, obstruction of intestine, 21; stricture or strangulation of intestine, 1; intussusception, 5; hernia, 8; peritonitis, 40; ascites, 5; gallstones, 2; cirrhosis of liver, 44; hepatitis, 22; jaundice, 13; other diseases of liver, 45; other diseases of the digestive system, 6.

Order 6. *Diseases of the Lymphatic System and Ductless Glands.*—Diseases of lymphatic system, 1; diseases of spleen, 2; bronchocele, 1; Addison's disease, 2.

Order 7. *Diseases of the Urinary System.*—Acute nephritis, 33; Bright's disease, 75; uræmia, 19; suppression of urine, 3; calculus, 1; hæmaturia, 1; disease of bladder and prostate, 21; kidney disease (undefined), 9.

Order 8. *Diseases of the Organs of Generation.*—Ovarian disease, 8; diseases of uterus and vagina, 8; disorders of menstruation, 3; pelvic abscess, 3; diseases of testes, penis, scrotum, &c., 1.

Order 9. *Diseases of Parturition.*—Abortion, miscarriage, 6; puerperal mania, 2; puerperal convulsions, 21; placenta prævia, flooding, 12; phlegmasia dolens, 1; other accidents of childbirth, 10.

Order 10. *Diseases of the Organs of Locomotion.*—Caries, necrosis, 9; arthritis, ostitis, periostitis, 5; others (curvature of spine), 1.

Order 11. *Diseases of the Integumentary System.*—Carbuncle, 3; ulcer, bed sores, 5; eczema, 11; pemphigus, 1.

## *Class VII.—Violence.*

Violent deaths

Order 1. *Accident or Negligence.*—Fractures and contusions, 109; wounds *(a)* —; *(b)* cuts, 5; burns and scalds, 26; sunstroke, 5; poison, 9; bite of snake or insect, 1; drowning, 38; suffocation, 13; otherwise (blood poison, &c.), 5.

Order 2. *Homicide.*—Murder, 19; manslaughter, 2.

Order 3. *Suicide.*—Wounds—*(a)* gunshot, 5; *(b)* cut, stab, 7; poison, 18; drowning, 3; hanging, 12.

Order 4. *Execution.*—Judicial hanging, 4.

Order 5. *Violent Deaths not classed.*—Found drowned, 26; otherwise, 10.

## *Class VIII.—Ill-defined and not Specified Causes.*

Dropsy, 12; atrophy, debility, inanition, 347; tumour, 9; abscess, 4; hæmorrhage, 5; other ill-defined and not specified causes, 20.

MALES, 3,063; FEMALES, 2,483; TOTAL, 5,546.

Digitized by Google

Classification of Fatal Diseases, and proportions per cent. of Deaths from each cause in the Country Districts of New South Wales—1887.

Classification of diseases—Country districts.

| Class. | Causes of Death. | Under 5 Years. | | Over 5 Years. | | Total. | Proportion per cent. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Male. | Female. | Male. | Female. | | |
| I. | Specific Febrile, or Zymotic diseases..... | 327 | 331 | 227 | 253 | 1,138 | 14·40 |
| II. | Parasitic diseases ..... | 14 | 10 | 11 | 8 | 43 | ·54 |
| III. | Dietic diseases..... | 11 | 5 | 56 | 13 | 85 | 1·08 |
| IV. | Constitutional diseases. | 87 | 86 | 474 | 292 | 939 | 11·88 |
| V. | Developmental diseases | 121 | 102 | 374 | 200 | 797 | 10·09 |
| VI. | Local diseases..... | 764 | 623 | 1,275 | 856 | 3,518 | 44·52 |
| VII. | Violence ..... | 68 | 51 | 611 | 101 | 831 | 10·52 |
| VIII. | Ill-defined and not specified causes ..... | 215 | 207 | 78 | 51 | 551 | 6·97 |
| | All causes..... | 1,607 | 1,415 | 3,106 | 1,774 | 7,902 | 100·00 |

## Country Districts.

### *Class I.—Specific Febrile, or Zymotic Diseases.*

Zymotic diseases.

Order 1. *Miasmatic Diseases.*—Measles, 7; epidemic rose rash, 1; scarlet fever, 30; influenza, 17; whooping cough, 162; mumps, 3; diphtheria, 155; cerebro-spinal fever, 5; simple and ill-defined fever, 5; typhoid, enteric fever, 236.

Order 2. *Diarrhœal Diseases.*—Cholera, 41; diarrhœa, 291; dysentery, 83.

Order 3. *Malarial Diseases.*—Remittent fever, 9; ague, 4.

Order 4. *Zoogenous Diseases.*—None.

Order 5. *Venereal Diseases.*—Syphilis, 10; gonorrhœa, stricture of urethra, 9.

Order 6. *Septic Diseases.*—Phagedæna, 1; erysipelas, 23; pyæmia, septicæmia, 19; puerperal fever, 27.

### *Class II.—Parasitic Diseases.*

Thrush, 23; hydatid disease, 18; worms, &c., 2.

### *Class III.—Dietic Diseases.*

Starvation, want of breast milk, 30; intemperance—*(a)* chronic alcoholism, 46; *(b)* delirium tremens, 7; *(c)* opium-smoking, 2.

### *Class IV.—Constitutional Diseases.*

Rheumatic fever, rheumatism of heart, 23; rheumatism, 18; gout, 5; rickets, 1; cancer, 211; tabes mesenterica, 110; tubercular meningitis (hydrocephalus), 54; phthisis, 464; other forms of tuberculosis, scrofula, &c., 21; purpura, hæmorrhagic diathesis, 7; anæmia, chlorosis, leucocythæmia, 10; diabetes millitus, 15.



Digitized by Google

### *Class V.—Developmental Diseases.*

Premature birth, 180; atelectasis, 10; cyanosis, 14; spina bifida, 5; imperforate anus, 5; cleft palate, 1; other congenital defects, 8; old age, 574.

### *Class VI.—Local Diseases.*

Local diseases.

Order 1. *Diseases of the Nervous System.*—Inflammation of the brain or its membranes, 87; apoplexy, 128; softening of the brain, 26; hemiplegia, brain paralysis, 117; paralysis agitans, 1; insanity, general paralysis of the insane, 44; epilepsy, 42; convulsions, 414; laryngismus stridulus, 1; idiopathic tetanus, 5; paraplegia, diseases of the spinal cord, 45; others, 76.

Order 2. *Diseases of the Organs of Special Sense.*—Otitis, otorrhœa, disease of the ear, 1; epistaxis, disease of the nose, 2; ophthalmia, disease of the eye, 1.

Order 3. *Diseases of the Circulatory System.*—Endocarditis, valvular disease, 72; pericarditis, 12; hypertrophy of heart, 2; angina pectoris, 10; syncope, 24; aneurism, 30; senile gangrene, 4; embolism, thrombosis, 4; phlebitis, 2; heart disease (undefined), 355.

Order 4. *Diseases of the Respiratory System.*—Laryngitis, 25; croup, 158; other diseases of larynx and trachea, 5; emphysema, asthma, 38; bronchitis, 378; pneumonia, 323; congestion of the lungs, 65; pleurisy, 31; lung disease (undefined), 34.

Order 5. *Diseases of the Digestive System.*—Stomatitis, 8; dentition, 132; sore throat, quinsy, 16; dyspepsia, 13; hæmatemesis, 4; melæna, 5; diseases of the stomach, 39; enteritis, 167; ulceration of intestines, 17; ileus, obstruction of intestine, 31; stricture, or strangulation of intestine, 3; intussusception, 7; hernia, 13; fistula, 1; peritonitis, 53; ascites, 8; gallstones, 3; cirrhosis of liver, 25; hepatitis, 20; jaundice, 23; other diseases of liver, 64; other diseases of the digestive system, 14.

Order 6. *Diseases of the Lymphatic System and Ductless Glands.*—Diseases of lymphatic system, 1; diseases of spleen, 3; Addison's disease, 1.

Order 7. *Diseases of the Urinary System.*—Acute nephritis, 22; Bright's disease, 60; uræmia, 12; suppression of urine, 5; calculus, 3; hæmaturia, 2; disease of bladder and prostate, 28; kidney disease (undefined), 15.

Order 8. *Diseases of the Organs of Generation.*—Ovarian disease, 4; diseases of uterus and vagina, 18; disorders of menstruation, 3; pelvic abscess, 2; diseases of testes, penis, scrotum, &c., 1.

Order 9. *Diseases of Parturition.*—Abortion, miscarriage, 7; puerperal mania, 1; puerperal convulsions, 9; placenta prævia, flooding, 20; other accidents of childbirth, 42.

Order 10. *Diseases of the Organs of Locomotion.*—Caries, necrosis, 10; arthritis, ostitis, periostitis, 2; others (curvature of spine, &c.), 4.

Order 11. *Diseases of the Integumentary System.*—Carbuncle, 1; phlegmon, cellulitis, 1; ulcer, bed sores, 2; eczema, 10; others, 1.

### *Class VII.—Violence.*

Violent deaths.

Order 1. *Accident or Negligence.*—Fractures and contusions, 243; wounds *(a)* gunshot, 11; *(b)* cuts, 13; burns and scalds, 67; sunstroke, 19; light-

Digitized by Google

ning, 2; poison, 7; bite of snake or insect, 2; drowning, 190; suffocation, 116; otherwise (blood poison, umbilical hæmorrhage, chloroform, &c.), 22.

Order 2. *Homicide.*—Murder, 13; manslaughter, 7.

Order 3. *Suicide.* Wounds *(a)* gunshot, 17; *(b)* cut, stab, 8; poison, 10; drowning 18; hanging, 18; otherwise, 5.

Order 4. *Execution.*—None.

Order 5. *Violent Deaths not classed.*—Found drowned, 37; otherwise, 6.

*Class VIII.—Ill-defined and not Specified Causes.*

Dropsy, 52; atrophy, debility, inanition, 409; mortification, 1; tumour, 10; abscess, 6; hæmorrhage, 3; other ill-defined and not specified causes, 70.

MALES, 4,713; FEMALES, 3,189; TOTAL, 7,902.

Fatality of phthisis.

From the foregoing it will be seen that the number of deaths from phthisis in the Colony during 1887 was greater than from any other disease. The following are the principal causes of death arranged in order of fatality:—

| | Number of deaths. | | Number of deaths. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Phthisis | 977 | Endocarditis, valvular disease, and pericarditis | 173 |
| Accidents | 903 | Paralysis | 172 |
| Atrophy, debility (infants) | 756 | Bright's disease | 135 |
| Old age | 689 | Tubercular meningitis (hydrocephalus) | 126 |
| Convulsions | 654 | Congestion of the lungs | 122 |
| Heart disease (exclusive of pericarditis and aneurism) | 634 | Suicides | 121 |
| Diarrhœa | 609 | Intemperance | 105 |
| Bronchitis | 594 | Dysentery | 101 |
| Pneumonia | 517 | Peritonitis | 93 |
| Enteritis | 438 | Malformations | 90 |
| Typhoid, enteric fever | 427 | Scarlet fever | 74 |
| Cancer | 354 | Insanity | 72 |
| Premature birth | 349 | Epilepsy | 72 |
| Liver diseases | 261 | Diseases of spinal cord | 67 |
| Apoplexy | 258 | Dropsy | 64 |
| Dentition | 253 | Found drowned | 63 |
| Tabes mesenterica | 227 | Tuberculosis, scrofula, &c. | 62 |
| Diphtheria | 217 | Cholera | 59 |
| Inflammation of the brain | 208 | Aneurism | 58 |
| Croup | 206 | Asthma | 57 |
| Whooping cough | 205 | Syphilis | 53 |
| Diseases of the urinary system (exclusive of Bright's disease) | 174 | Measles | 51 |
| Childbirth and puerperal fever | 173 | | |

Small-pox.

The 13 deaths from small-pox included in the Metropolitan register occurred at the Quarantine Station, at the north head of Port Jackson. Three of the victims were under 5 years of age, and all were from the passengers and crew of one steamer which was quarantined there some weeks.

Digitized by Google

Bulli disaster.

The violent deaths are very numerous, especially in the country. The catastrophe known as the Bulli Disaster occasioned the deaths of 81 men and boys. This was due to an explosion in a coal-mine at Bulli, about 45 miles south of Sydney. It sent quite a thrill throughout the whole community, and the public subscribed liberally not only in this but in some of the other colonies, notably in Victoria, for the bereaved families. The amount raised was £43,538.

Percentage of Deaths to total Deaths, and Rate of Mortality per Thousand persons living in New South Wales from the several Classes of Diseases.

| Causes of Death. | 1881. | | | 1882. | | | 1883. | | | 1884. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Deaths. | Percentage. | Per 1,000 living. | Deaths. | Percentage. | Per 1,000 living. | Deaths. | Percentage. | Per 1,000 living. | Deaths. | Percentage. | Per 1,000 living. |
| Specific Febrile, or Zymotic diseases | 1,705 | 14·78 | 2·24 | 2,084 | 16·26 | 2·62 | 1,818 | 14·84 | 2·18 | 2,362 | 16·61 | 2·63 |
| Parasitic diseases | 48 | ·42 | ·06 | 54 | ·42 | ·07 | 51 | ·42 | ·06 | 66 | ·47 | ·08 |
| Dietic diseases | 222 | 1·92 | ·29 | 265 | 2·07 | ·33 | 172 | 1·40 | ·20 | 198 | 1·39 | ·22 |
| Constitutional diseases | 1,420 | 12·31 | 1·87 | 1,440 | 11·24 | 1·81 | 1,517 | 12·38 | 1·82 | 1,640 | 11·53 | 1·86 |
| Developmental diseases | 1,016 | 8·81 | 1·34 | 1,220 | 9·52 | 1·53 | 1.232 | 10·06 | 1·48 | 1,270 | 8·93 | 1·44 |
| Local diseases | 5,194 | 45·02 | 6·83 | 5,760 | 44·94 | 7·25 | 5,492 | 44·84 | 6·58 | 6,339 | 44·58 | 7·20 |
| Violence | 906 | 7·85 | 1·19 | 904 | 7·05 | 1·14 | 850 | 6·94 | 1·02 | 990 | 6·96 | 1·12 |
| Ill-defined and not specified causes | 1,025 | 8·89 | 1·35 | 1,089 | 8·50 | 1·37 | 1,117 | 9·12 | 1·34 | 1,355 | 9·53 | 1·54 |
| | 11,536 | 100·00 | 15·17 | 12,816 | 100·00 | 16·12 | 12,249 | 100·00 | 14·68 | 14,220 | 100·00 | 16·14 |

| Causes of Death. | 1885. | | | 1886. | | | 1887. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Deaths. | Percentage. | Per 1,000 living. | Deaths. | Percentage. | Per 1,000 living. | Deaths. | Percentage. | Per 1,000 living. |
| Specific Febrile, or Zymotic diseases | 2,382 | 15·59 | 2·56 | 2,315 | 15·87 | 2·36 | 1,978 | 14·71 | 1·93 |
| Parasitic diseases | 89 | ·58 | ·09 | 82 | ·56 | ·08 | 61 | ·45 | ·06 |
| Dietic diseases | 211 | 1·38 | ·23 | 198 | 1·36 | ·20 | 179 | 1·33 | ·17 |
| Constitutional diseases | 1,837 | 12·02 | 1·97 | 1,980 | 13·57 | 2·02 | 1,896 | 14·10 | 1·85 |
| Developmental diseases | 1,326 | 8·68 | 1·42 | 1,285 | 8·81 | 1·31 | 1,128 | 8·39 | 1·10 |
| Local diseases | 6,951 | 45·48 | 7·47 | 6,482 | 44·44 | 6·61 | 6,110 | 45·43 | 5·97 |
| Violence | 1,106 | 7·24 | 1·19 | 1,083 | 7·42 | 1·11 | 1,148 | 8·54 | 1·12 |
| Ill-defined and not specified causes | 1,380 | 9·03 | 1·48 | 1,162 | 7·97 | 1·19 | 948 | 7·05 | ·93 |
| | 15,282 | 100·00 | 16·41 | 14,587 | 100·00 | 14·88 | 13,448 | 100·00 | 13·15 |

Digitized by Google

## *SUICIDES.*

The number of suicides registered during the twelve years 1876-87, and the various modes adopted by the suicides for taking life, are :— Number and modes of suicides.

| Year. | Shooting. | | Cut, Stab, &c. | | Poison. | | Drowning. | | Hanging. | | Other Modes.* | | All cases. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | M. | F. | M. | F. | M. | F. | M. | F. | M. | F. | M. | F. | M. | F. | Total |
| 1876 | 2 | ... | 12 | 2 | 7 | 6 | 3 | 1 | 12 | ... | 2 | ... | 38 | 9 | 47 |
| 1877 | 9 | ... | 11 | 1 | 9 | 2 | 8 | 2 | 10 | 2 | 6 | ... | 53 | 7 | 60 |
| 1878 | ... | ... | 8 | ... | 5 | ... | 2 | ... | 9 | ... | 1 | ... | 25 | ... | 25 |
| 1879 | 9 | ... | 10 | 1 | 6 | 2 | 5 | ... | 11 | 1 | 1 | ... | 42 | 4 | 46 |
| 1880 | 11 | ... | 9 | 3 | 15 | 4 | 3 | 3 | 12 | 5 | 3 | ... | 53 | 15 | 68 |
| 1881 | 16 | ... | 10 | 1 | 8 | 2 | 8 | 2 | 22 | 2 | 11 | 1 | 75 | 8 | 83 |
| 1882 | 6 | ... | 10 | ... | 8 | 5 | 5 | 4 | 11 | 2 | 4 | ... | 44 | 11 | 55 |
| 1883 | 12 | ... | 10 | ... | 5 | 1 | 2 | ... | 14 | 1 | 8 | 1 | 51 | 3 | 54 |
| 1884 | 17 | ... | 12 | 1 | 9 | 6 | 8 | 3 | 14 | 4 | 6 | 1 | 66 | 15 | 81 |
| 1885 | 19 | 1 | 18 | ... | 13 | 5 | 1 | 3 | 26 | 5 | 4 | ... | 81 | 14 | 95 |
| 1886 | 24 | 1 | 12 | ... | 14 | 6 | 3 | 3 | 23 | 3 | 6 | ... | 82 | 13 | 95 |
| 1887 | 22 | ... | 14 | 1 | 17 | 11 | 14 | 7 | 26 | 4 | 4 | 1 | 97 | 24 | 121 |
| Total | 147 | 2 | 136 | 10 | 116 | 50 | 62 | 28 | 190 | 29 | 56 | 4 | 707 | 123 | 830 |

* Falls from high places, charcoal fumes, &c.

Suicide by hanging claims the largest number of male victims for the twelve years ended 1887, viz., 190; but death by poisoning was most favoured by women.

### Number of Suicides and Proportion to Total Deaths.

Proportion of suicides to total deaths.

| Year. | Suicides by males. | | Suicides by females. | | Total Suicides. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | No. | Per thousand of total deaths of males. | No. | Per thousand of total deaths of females. | No. | Per thousand deaths. |
| 1876 | 38 | 5·84 | 9 | 1·92 | 47 | 4·02 |
| 1877 | 53 | 9·02 | 7 | 1·75 | 60 | 6·08 |
| 1878 | 25 | 3·98 | ... | ..... | 25 | 2·32 |
| 1879 | 42 | 6·90 | 4 | ·97 | 46 | 4·51 |
| 1880 | 53 | 7·98 | 15 | 3·26 | 68 | 6·05 |
| 1881 | 75 | 11·11 | 8 | 1·67 | 83 | 7·19 |
| 1882 | 44 | 5·79 | 11 | 2·11 | 55 | 4·29 |
| 1883 | 51 | 7·17 | 3 | ·58 | 54 | 4·41 |
| 1884 | 66 | 7·93 | 15 | 2·54 | 81 | 5·70 |
| 1885 | 81 | 9·10 | 14 | 2·19 | 95 | 6·22 |
| 1886 | 82 | 9·64 | 13 | 2·13 | 95 | 6·51 |
| 1887 | 97 | 12·47 | 24 | 4·23 | 121 | 9·00 |

Digitized by Google

Proportion to population.

In proportion to the whole population, the yearly number of suicides is very light, and bears favourable comparison with the other colonies of the group. For the sake of clearness the rates in the following table are for every 100,000 of the population.

| Year. | Number of suicides. | Per 100,000 of mean population. |
|---|---|---|
| 1876 | 47 | 7·8 |
| 1877 | 60 | 9·5 |
| 1878 | 25 | 3·8 |
| 1879 | 46 | 6·7 |
| 1880 | 68 | 9·4 |
| 1881 | 83 | 10·9 |
| 1882 | 55 | 6·9 |
| 1883 | 54 | 6·5 |
| 1884 | 81 | 9·2 |
| 1885 | 95 | 10·2 |
| 1886 | 95 | 9·7 |
| 1887 | 121 | 11·8 |
| | Mean..... | 8·5 |

Suicides in New South Wales compared with other colonies.

The rates of the other Australasian Colonies are for the most part higher than in New South Wales; though in respect to suicide, all the colonies, Tasmania alone excepted, compare somewhat unfavourably with the United Kingdom, where deaths by suicide average only 6·75 per 100,000.

Deaths from Suicide in the Australasian Colonies.

| Colony. | Per 100,000 of mean population. |
|---|---|
| New South Wales ..... | 8·5 |
| Tasmania ..... | 5·6 |
| South Australia ..... | 8·8 |
| New Zealand ..... | 8·9 |
| Victoria ..... | 11·5 |
| Queensland ..... | 13·2 |

Digitized by Google

## *EXPECTATION OF LIFE.*

The number of deaths at the various ages taken in connection with the numbers of persons living at each period of life, as disclosed by the census, forms the basis of a calculation which gives most interesting information, namely, the length of time that people of any age may expect to live. Not that the exact age to which any given individual will attain can be ascertained; but, by taking a number of persons at a given age, the *average* duration of life beyond that age may be estimated; and it is as certain that some will out-live the period of life set down in the table as it is that some will not survive to reach it. **Meaning of term.**

The table here presented is calculated for the three colonies of New South Wales, Victoria, and Queensland taken together, from statistics for the years 1870-81; but before drawing a comparison between the estimates therein contained and the results that have been obtained in other countries, it may be well to explain that the application of the theory of computing the average duration of human life after any given age is founded on two assumptions. "Of these the first is that the experience of the future will accord with that of the past; that is to say, that what ratio soever may have been found to exist in times past between the number surviving and the number dying in a given time, out of a specified number of individuals observed upon, the same ratio will be found to subsist in time to come between the number living and the number dying in the same space of time out of any given number of individuals similarly circumstanced with the others. And the second assumption is, that the individuals, the possibility of whose living and dying in any specified time may be in question, have all the same prospect of longevity with each other."* The phrase "ex- **Theory of expectation of life.**

* Tables of Life Contingencies—Peter Gray, F.R.A.S., &c., pp. 36 and 37.

Digitized by Google

pectation of life" has been taken exception to by some writers, on the ground that it is misleading to the uninitiated. The idea intended to be conveyed is the mean time which a number of persons at any age will live after that age. The late Dr. Farr, F.R.S., favoured the term "after-lifetime" as being a more correct expression, and in his report wrote as follows:—"The after-lifetime of men at the age of 30 is 33 years, by the English Life Table; 33 years is not the precise time probably that any one of that age will live, but the average time that a number of men of that age will live taken one with another. Age + after-lifetime = lifetime. At age 30 this is 30 + 33 = 63, the average age which men now aged 30 will attain. At birth this is 0 + 40 = 40; when lifetime and after-lifetime are the same thing. The lifetime simply, without the addition at a given age, will serve to express in one word what is often improperly called the "expectation of life at birth."

Experience of A.M.P. Society.

In addition to the expectation of life in the three colonies above-mentioned will be found a column showing the H.M. (healthy male) table of the Australian Mutual Provident Society. And while the after-lifetime at each age from 10 to 50 in the latter is higher than in the former, the gradation is much the same in each calculation. That one should give an estimate of greater longevity, after different ages, than the other is but natural, for in computing the table for the different colonies the total numbers of persons living and dying at each period of life are taken into consideration, whereas in the case of the H.M. table only selected lives, or such as would be accepted by an insurance society, form the basis of computation. Looking at the two tables, therefore, in their true light, the one is more an index of the correctness of the other than if the figures in both were identical.

Length of life in other countries.

By way of comparison several additional columns are here given. They are reprinted from Mulhall's Dictionary of Statistics, and show the expectation of life in England, and in various other countries.

Digitized by Google

## Expectation of Life at Various Ages.

| Age. | *New South Wales, Victoria, and Queensland. | | H.M. A.M.P. Soc. | England. | | Holland. | | Belgium. | | Sweden. | | Saxony. | United States | Age. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | M. | F. | | M. | F. | M. | F. | M. | F. | M. | F. | | | |
| Birth | 46·5 | 49·6 | ... | 41·9 | 45·2 | 31·4 | 36·4 | ... | ... | 41·3 | 45·6 | ..... | ..... | Birth. |
| 5 years | 53·0 | 55·4 | ... | 51·5 | 53·6 | 48·7 | 49·2 | ... | ... | 49·4 | 53·0 | ..... | ..... | 5 |
| 10 ,, | 49·2 | 51·7 | 50·3 | 48·2 | 50·3 | 45·9 | 46·5 | 43·8 | 44·8 | 46·5 | 50·0 | 47·0 | 48·7 | 10 |
| 15 ,, | 44·9 | 47·4 | 46·2 | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ..... | ..... | 15 |
| 20 ,, | 40·8 | 43·3 | 42·1 | 39·9 | 42·1 | 38·3 | 39·2 | 36·4 | 37·7 | 38·6 | 42·1 | 39·3 | 42·2 | 20 |
| 25 ,, | 37·0 | 39·4 | 38·4 | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ..... | ..... | 25 |
| 30 ,, | 33·3 | 35·7 | 34·7 | 33·2 | 34·1 | 31·8 | 32·4 | 30·5 | 31·9 | 31·2 | 34·5 | 32·1 | 35·3 | 30 |
| 35 ,, | 29·7 | 32·3 | 31·0 | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ..... | ..... | 35 |
| 40 ,, | 26·2 | 28·9 | 27·4 | 26·5 | 27·5 | 25·0 | 26·4 | 24·8 | 26·1 | 24·3 | 27·2 | 25·0 | 28·2 | 40 |
| 45 ,, | 22·9 | 25·6 | 23·8 | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ..... | ..... | 45 |
| 50 ,, | 19·8 | 22·3 | 20·3 | 19·9 | 20·8 | 18·5 | 19·7 | 18·9 | 20·3 | 18·0 | 20·1 | 18·0 | 20·9 | 50 |
| 55 ,, | 16·7 | 18·8 | 17·0 | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ..... | ..... | 55 |
| 60 ,, | 13·8 | 15·5 | 13·8 | 13·6 | 14·5 | 12·8 | 13·3 | 12·4 | 13·9 | 12·3 | 13·5 | 11·7 | 14·1 | 60 |
| 65 ,, | 11·2 | 12·5 | 11·0 | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ..... | ..... | 65 |
| 70 ,, | 8·9 | 9·7 | 8·5 | 8·6 | 9·1 | 7·9 | 8·1 | 8·1 | 8·3 | 7·4 | 8·0 | 6·9 | 8·5 | 70 |
| 75 ,, | 6·9 | 7·2 | 6·4 | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ..... | ..... | 75 |
| 80 ,, | 5·4 | 5·7 | 4·7 | 5·2 | 5·6 | 4·4 | 4·5 | 5·2 | 5·4 | 3·9 | 4·3 | 3·9 | 4·4 | 80 |
| 85 ,, | 4·0 | 4·2 | 3·5 | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ..... | ..... | 85 |
| 90 ,, | 3·0 | 3·2 | 2·4 | 2·8 | 3·1 | 2·4 | 2·7 | 2·9 | 3·1 | 2·4 | 2·8 | ..... | ..... | 90 |

* *Vide* A. F. Burridge in Journal of Institute of Actuaries, vol. xxiv.

Digitized by Google

From this table it will be seen that the colonies stand very well when compared with other quarters of the globe. The average expectation of life of males and females at infancy, youth, and after the age of 50 years is higher than in any of the countries given.

### *VACCINATION.*

Vaccination returns.

Vaccination is not compulsory in New South Wales, and is resorted to only in times of scare, when an epidemic of small-pox is thought imminent. It is easy to discover, from the returns of the Government vaccinators, the years when the community was threatened by the disease, as at such times the number of persons submitting themselves to vaccination largely increased. The number returned does not include those treated by private medical officers, by whom a large number of persons are vaccinated.

Persons Vaccinated by Government Medical Officers.

| Year. | Sydney and Suburbs. | Country. | Total. | Year. | Sydney and Suburbs. | Country. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1876 | 1,269 | 3,276 | 4,545 | 1882 | 380 | 1,869 | 2,249 |
| 1877 | 5,308 | 11,943 | 17,251 | 1883 | 296 | 600 | 896 |
| 1878 | 532 | 3,038 | 3,570 | 1884 | 630 | 6,569 | 7,199 |
| 1879 | 657 | 4,981 | 5,638 | 1885 | 245 | 1,876 | 2,121 |
| 1880 | 460 | 4,699 | 5,159 | 1886 | 452 | 1,191 | 1,643 |
| 1881 | 8,738 | 51,481 | 60,219 | 1887 | 826 | 2,187 | 3,013 |

Age of persons vaccinated.

The number and ages of persons vaccinated by the Government vaccinators during 1887 will be found below:—

| District. | Under 1 year. | From 1 to 5 years. | From 5 to 10 years. | 10 years and upwards. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Sydney and suburbs ..... | 229 | 338 | 259 | ... | 826 |
| Country districts ..... | 261 | 1,015 | 889 | 22 | 2,187 |
| Total ..... | 490 | 1,353 | 1,148 | 22 | 3,013 |

### *INSANITY.*

The number of insane persons under treatment in hospitals is almost a fixed proportion of the total population, viz., 2·81 per

Digitized by Google

thousand. Since 1871, the proportion has varied only 0·8 above, and 0·14 per thousand below the average stated. The hospitals for insane, under the immediate control of the Government, are five in number; four for ordinary insane, and one, at Parramatta, for criminals. Besides these, there is one licensed house.

Number of Insane under treatment.

The number of insane persons under treatment on the 31st December, 1887, under official cognizance, was 2,821, distributed as follows:—

| Name of Hospital. | No. on Register. | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| | Males. | Females. | Total. |
| Gladesville | 500 | 278 | 778 |
| Parramatta, free | 634 | 335 | 969 |
| Do. criminal | 53 | 9 | 62 |
| Callan Park | 398 | 270 | 668 |
| Newcastle | 127 | 113 | 240 |
| Cook's River | 23 | 81 | 104 |
| Total | 1,735 | 1,086 | 2,821 |

These figures are 104 in excess of the total for 1886.

Proportion of insane a constant quantity.

The proportion of insane to the whole population, as already pointed out, is almost a constant quantity, as will be seen from the accompanying table, giving the number of persons in hospitals for insane at the close of each year from 1871–87.

| Year ended 31 December. | No. of Insane. | Proportion of Insane to population per 1,000. | Year ended 31 December. | No. of Insane. | Proportion of Insane to population per 1,000. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1871 | 1,387 | 2·67 | 1881 | 2,218 | 2·84 |
| 1872 | 1,440 | 2·69 | 1882 | 2,307 | 2·84 |
| 1873 | 1,526 | 2·75 | 1883 | 2,403 | 2·87 |
| 1874 | 1,588 | 2·76 | 1884 | 2,524 | 2·89 |
| 1875 | 1,697 | 2·85 | 1885 | 2,643 | 2·89 |
| 1876 | 1,743 | 2·83 | 1886 | 2,717 | 2·77 |
| 1877 | 1,829 | 2·84 | 1887 | 2,821 | 2·76 |
| 1878 | 1,916 | 2·85 | | | |
| 1879 | 2,011 | 2·83 | | | |
| 1880 | 2,099 | 2·82 | | Mean... | 2·81 |

Digitized by Google

Amount of insanity in England.

The amount of insanity in New South Wales and in England, compared with their respective populations, is about the same, though there appears to be a tendency in the latter country for the rate to increase. The greatest proportion of lunacy in these colonies is found in Victoria, and the lowest in South Australia and New Zealand.

Insanity in England and Australasian Colonies.

| Country. | Insane persons per 1,000 of population. | Country. | Insane persons per 1,000 of population. |
|---|---|---|---|
| England | 2·86 | South Australia | 2·29 |
| New South Wales | 2·76 | New Zealand | 2·29 |
| Victoria | 3·29 | Tasmania | 2·99 |
| Queensland | 2·64 | | |

Death-rate of the Insane.

The percentage of deaths of insane persons is comparatively light. The following table has been computed on the basis of the average number of patients resident in hospitals for insane :—

| Year. | Percentage of deaths of average number resident. | | | Year. | Percentage of deaths of average number resident. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Male. | Female. | Total. | | Male. | Female. | Total. |
| 1876 | 7·76 | 5·85 | 7·03 | 1882 | 6·76 | 5·61 | 6·32 |
| 1877 | 8·90 | 4·25 | 7·19 | 1883 | 9·71 | 4·98 | 6·64 |
| 1878 | 8 57 | 5·23 | 7·32 | 1884 | 8·18 | 6·22 | 7·43 |
| 1879 | 7·63 | 4·28 | 6·85 | 1885 | 7·61 | 4·97 | 6·59 |
| 1880 | 7·75 | 5·93 | 7·04 | 1886 | 7·54 | 6·37 | 7·08 |
| 1881 | 6·52 | 4·21 | 5·63 | 1887 | 6·64 | 7·03 | 6·79 |
| | | | | Mean ... | 7·80 | 5·41 | 6·82 |

Digitized by Google

The number of persons admitted to the hospitals has varied a great deal. The effect of the continued commercial depression during the years 1885 and 1886 was experienced in the unusual number of idiotic and imbecile children, as well as demented people, found amongst the admissions, whose relatives would willingly have maintained them in more prosperous times.

Increase of admissions in seasons of depression.

Admissions to Hospitals for Insane and Proportion to Mean Population.

| Year. | Admissions. | Proportion to population per 1,000. | Year. | Admissions. | Proportion to population per 1,000. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1871 | 340 | 0·66 | 1880 | 476 | 0·65 |
| 1872 | 303 | 0·57 | 1881 | 494 | 0·64 |
| 1873 | 342 | 0·62 | 1882 | 473 | 0·59 |
| 1874 | 330 | 0·58 | 1883 | 476 | 0·57 |
| 1875 | 356 | 0·60 | 1884 | 493 | 0 55 |
| 1876 | 360 | 0·59 | 1885 | 567 | 0·60 |
| 1877 | 457 | 0·72 | 1886 | 567 | 0·58 |
| 1878 | 424 | 0·64 | 1887 | 532 | 0·52 |
| 1879 | 440 | 0·63 | | | |
| | | | | Mean ..... | 0·60 |

There is no law in force in this Colony to prevent the influx of insane persons; and, as a consequence, the splendid hospitals, which the bounty of the Government has established for the treatment of the insane, have been the means of burdening the community with the care of unfortunate persons belonging to other countries, where the treatment meted out to the insane is less generous or less scientific than in New South Wales. Were it not for this influx of insane from outside its boundaries, the rate for this Colony would be much lower than it is at present.

Influx of Insane from abroad.

Digitized by Google

Birth-places of Patients in Hospitals for Insane, 1887.

| Country. | No. of Patients. | Percentage to total. |
|---|---|---|
| New South Wales | 935 | 28·52 |
| Other British Colonies | 111 | 3·39 |
| England | 801 | 24·43 |
| Ireland | 922 | 28·13 |
| Scotland | 160 | 4·88 |
| France | 19 | 0·58 |
| Germany | 81 | 2·47 |
| China | 78 | 2·38 |
| Other Countries and not ascertained | 171 | 5·22 |

Small proportion of Insane born in the Colony.

The number of persons under restraint, who are natives of this Colony, is only 28·52 per cent. of the total, whilst the native-born element of the total population is at least 64 per cent. Of the British-born patients, England contributes very nearly twice the number that her population in this country would warrant, and Ireland at least thrice the number.

Ages of Insane.

The ages of the insane are set forth in the following table, which shows that nearly one-fourth of the whole number are between 40 and 50 years of age. The table deals only with patients in hospitals for insane, and gives the percentage for 1887 at each period of life.

| Ages of Insane. | No. of Patients. | Percentage of all ages | Percentage to total population at respective ages, Census 1881. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Under 5 years | 3 | ·09 | 14·84 |
| 5 to 10 | 20 | ·61 | 13·22 |
| 10 ,, 15 | 47 | 1·43 | 11·81 |
| 15 ,, 20 | 108 | 3·30 | 10·11 |
| 20 ,, 30 | 539 | 16·44 | 18·03 |
| 30 ,, 40 | 750 | 22·88 | 12·95 |
| 40 ,, 50 | 799 | 24·37 | 9·46 |
| 50 ,, 60 | 574 | 17.51 | 5·27 |
| 60 ,, 70 | 290 | 8·85 | 2·96 |
| 70 ,, 80 | 128 | 3·91 | 1·09 |
| 80 years and upwards | 20 | ·61 | 0·26 |

The major portion of the persons under restraint are single; amongst the married, females largely predominate, as also amongst

Digitized by Google

the widowed. The condition as to marriage of patients in hospitals for the insane during 1887 is shown hereunder.

Conditions as regards marriage.

| Condition as to Marriage. | Male. | Female. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Single | 1,279 | 489 | 1,768 |
| Married | 417 | 562 | 979 |
| Widowed | 74 | 126 | 200 |
| Unascertained | 225 | 106 | 331 |

It is popularly supposed that the principal cause of insanity is intemperance. The experience of this Colony, however, does not bear out this opinion. The amount of insanity directly due to drink, though certainly large, is not so considerable as that due to other causes. As far as the records of the hospitals show, the percentage of persons admitted suffering from insanity traceable to intemperance, is not more than 11·24 per cent. of the total admissions.

Intemperance as a cause of insanity.

Persons suffering from mania induced by excess of drink recover comparatively quickly, and at any one time their number in the hospitals for the insane is scarcely more than 5·50 per cent. The most potent cause of insanity appears to be hereditary influence. How far this is productive of insanity in this Colony cannot be ascertained; for although the Inspector-General of the Insane, a high authority on lunacy, has ascertained that hereditary influence and congenital defect can be credited with only 10·61 per cent. of the total insanity, this percentage gives no idea of the actual amount of hereditary insanity in the Colony. Of the large number of patients the causes of whose insanity is unknown, it is believed that in most instances the insanity is due to hereditary influence, and even in those cases where the primary cause of insanity has been ascertained, there is strong presumption that many of the patients have inherited an insane neurosis.

Persons insane from drink soon recover.

Insane neurosis.

Digitized by Google

## Causation of Insanity.

| Cause of Insanity. | Percentage of male insanity. | Percentage of female insanity. | Percentage of total insanity. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Moral :— | | | | |
| Domestic trouble (including loss of relatives and friends) | 0·92 | 6·15 | 2·84 | |
| Adverse circumstances (including business anxiety and pecuniary difficulties) | 2·84 | 0·21 | 2·13 | |
| Mental anxiety and "worry" (not included under above two heads), and overwork | 3·10 | 3·64 | 3·30 | 14·23 |
| Religious excitement | 2·51 | 4·10 | 3·09 | |
| Love affairs (including seduction) | 0·39 | 1·03 | 0·62 | |
| Fright and nervous attack | ... | 1·48 | 0·54 | |
| Isolation | 1·65 | 1·14 | 1·46 | |
| Nostalgia | 0·33 | 0 11 | 0·25 | |
| Physical :— | | | | |
| Intemperance in drink | 13·14 | 7·97 | 11·24 | |
| Do (sexual) | 0·16 | 0·11 | 0·08 | |
| Venereal disease | 0·13 | 0·23 | 0·21 | |
| Self-abuse | 2·77 | 0·11 | 1·79 | |
| Sunstroke | 3·76 | 1·25 | 2·84 | |
| Accident or injury | 2·77 | 0·34 | 1·88 | |
| Pregnancy | ... | 0·79 | 0·29 | |
| Parturition and the puerperal state | ... | 8·31 | 3·05 | |
| Lactation | ... | 0·79 | 0·29 | |
| Uterine and Ovarian disorders | ... | 1·03 | 0·38 | |
| Puberty | ... | 0·57 | 0·21 | |
| Change of life | ... | 1·14 | 0·43 | |
| Fevers | 0·72 | 0·03 | 0·83 | 53·14 |
| Privation and overwork | 2·18 | 0·34 | 1·50 | |
| Phthisis | 0·13 | 0·23 | 0·21 | |
| Epilepsy | 4·75 | 3·98 | 4·64 | |
| Disease of skull and brain | 3·10 | 1·03 | 2·34 | |
| Old age | 1·05 | 0·79 | 0·96 | |
| Other bodily diseases and disorders | 1·98 | 2·05 | 2·00 | |
| Excess of opium | 0·26 | ... | 0·16 | |
| Previous attacks | 4·16 | 5·35 | 4·76 | |
| Hereditary influence ascertained | 5·28 | 6·72 | 5·81 | |
| Congenital defect ascertained | 4·81 | 4·78 | 4·80 | |
| Other ascertained causes | 2·57 | 2·16 | 2·44 | |
| Unknown | 34·54 | 32·04 | 32·63 | 32·63 |

Digitized by Google

The average weekly cost of maintaining insane patients in the hospitals is about 12s. 4½d. per week, of which the State pays 11s. 2½d., the balance being made up by contributions from the estates of the patients themselves, or by their friends. The subjoined table shows the average weekly cost per head, and average private contributions from 1879–1887. Cost of patients.

Average Weekly Cost of Patients in Hospitals for the Insane.

| Year. | Cost per head to State. | Contribution per head from private sources. | Total weekly cost per head. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | s. d. | s. d. | s. d. |
| 1879 | 12 1 | 0 7¼ | 12 8¼ |
| 1880 | 10 8¾ | 1 0¼ | 11 9 |
| 1881 | 10 8¼ | 1 2¼ | 11 10½ |
| 1882 | 12 0¼ | 1 2¼ | 13 2½ |
| 1883 | 11 5⅝ | 1 0¼ | 12 5⅞ |
| 1884 | 10 11⅞ | 1 3¼ | 12 3⅛ |
| 1885 | 11 3½ | 1 4½ | 12 8 |
| 1886 | 11 1¾ | 1 5½ | 12 7¼ |
| 1887 | 10 6 | 1 5½ | 11 11½ |

Criminal lunatics are confined at Parramatta, and usually number about 60 persons. The offences for which they are detained are amongst the blackest in the calendar, as will be seen from the table below. The offences for which the criminal insane were detained during 1887 were as follows:— Criminal Insane



Digitized by Google

## Criminal Insanity.

| Crimes committed by the Insane. | Number of insane. | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| | Males. | Females. | Total. |
| Murder | 20 | 3 | 23 |
| Attempt to murder | 2 | ..... | 2 |
| Manslaughter | 2 | ..... | 2 |
| Rape | 2 | ..... | 2 |
| Indecent assault | 2 | ..... | 2 |
| Unnatural offence | 2 | ..... | 2 |
| Cutting and wounding, shooting with intent, &c. | 11 | 3 | 14 |
| Burglary and house-breaking | 3 | ..... | 3 |
| Sheep and horse stealing | 3 | ..... | 3 |
| Larceny and petty thefts | 3 | ..... | 3 |
| Arson and malicious burning | 1 | 1 | 2 |
| Attempting suicide | ..... | 1 | 1 |
| Vagrancy | 1 | 1 | 2 |
| Piracy | 1 | ..... | 1 |
| Total | 53 | 9 | 62 |

Digitized by Google

# PART XIV.

## Employment.

TO obtain even a fair approximation of the number of persons engaged in various walks of life in this Colony is a work of no small difficulty, the information which might serve as a basis for a calculation of this kind being of a very meagre and incomplete description. The result of an attempt at solving this question must, therefore, be considered as only approximate, for until another census of the population of the Colony is taken, anything like an exact knowledge of the occupations of the people cannot be arrived at. With the data in hand, however, an approximation has been compiled, which will be sufficient, at any rate, to give an idea of the manner in which the people of New South Wales are occupied.

Imperfect data.

During the year, 1887, the number of males in the Colony over the age of 16 years was about 354,000. Of these 337,000 were supporting themselves and their dependants, and engaged in employments specified below; 7,500 were a burthen to the general community, being inmates of gaols, asylums, or public institutions, and 9,500 were either non-workers, or engaged for only part of the year in the various branches of manual labour. Of the number of workers given above 152,364 were engaged in what are commonly termed works of production, and thus distributed :—

Employment of Males.

| | |
|---|---|
| Agriculture | 72,289 |
| Pastoral pursuits, including slaughtering for food | 21,040 |
| Mining | 18,399 |
| Manufactures | 40,636 |

In trade and commerce, that is, in the business of buying or selling, and in pursuits incidental thereto, and in maritime pursuits, the numbers were—

| | |
|---|---|
| Trade and commerce | 27,500 |
| Maritime pursuits | 7,700 |

Digitized by Google

Of those who were engaged in laborious occupations other than those just given, the following are the approximate numbers :—

| | |
|---|---|
| Skilled mechanics in building trades | 26,000 |
| Unskilled labourers | 54,500 |
| Personal attendance | 28,000 |

Besides the above, there were—

| | |
|---|---|
| Professional men | 9,200 |
| Government and municipal employés | 24,000 |
| Military and police | 2,000 |

and 5,642 engaged in various pursuits, not included under any of the heads above given, and chiefly in light manual occupations.

Employment of Females.

The number of females above the age of 16 years was, in 1887, approximately 278,250. Of this number, 68,380, or about 25 per cent., were wage-earners, the great majority being engaged in domestic service, as will appear in the following table :—

*Female Wage-earners.*

| | |
|---|---|
| Agriculture | 2,600 |
| Employed in manufactories, and needlewomen | 10,900 |
| Professional work | 5,400 |
| Trade | 4,500 |
| Domestic work and attendance | 35,600 |
| Otherwise engaged | 9,380 |
| | 68,380 |

Of the remaining number of females above the age of 16, 207,470 were engaged in various household duties, without wages, and 2,400 were dependent on the state, being inmates of asylums, gaols, and similar institutions.

Percentage of Workers.

The total number of male workers represents 32·4 per cent. of the whole community, and the female 6·7 per cent. ; the total of all earners was 399,644, or 39 per cent. of the population. Some account of the persons engaged in agriculture, mining, and pastoral pursuits, as well as the nature of their avocations, will be found elsewhere in this volume. There is, therefore, no need to discuss these pursuits further in this place.

Digitized by Google

## *MANUFACTORIES.*

Manufactories of New South Wales.

Although New South Wales cannot be considered an important manufacturing country, this source of national wealth has by no means been neglected, and in 1886, the last year available for purposes of comparison, the number of persons employed in manufacturing pursuits in New South Wales was larger than in any other colony of the group. During the year 1887 there were 3,508 manufactories or works of various descriptions, employing altogether a total of 44,360 hands, of whom 40,636 were males, and 3,724 females. These works had machinery in operation developing a total of 26,152 horse-power, and valued at £5,740,382.

Plan adopted in compiling statistics.

In all the Australian colonies most manufacturing industries are in their infancy, and are so small in comparison with the large establishments of other countries, that the practice which obtains of enumerating the smaller class works would appear open to question. Unless, however, the beginnings of the various industries are now noted it will be impossible hereafter to trace their progress. No works which are simply retail establishments, have been included in any of the following tables; on the contrary, steam or other power is employed in the majority of cases. Of the works which do not use power, only such have been enumerated as were in a fairly large way of business, or were of a special character, regarding which it was desirable to have statistics for future reference. Clothing factories employing less than ten hands, and boot factories with less than six hands, have not been taken into account.

Average hands per factory.

The average number of hands employed in each establishment was 12·6; the average for the metropolitan district being 17·7, and for the country districts 9·1. Compared with the scale on which manufactories are worked in the older countries of the world, these averages will appear very small; but should evoke no surprise when the nature of the works is considered, and the sparseness of the population throughout a large portion of the Colony. The following is a complete list of the works in operation during the year:—

Digitized by Google

Manufactories Classified, with the Number of Hands, Power, and Value of Plant employed during the year, 1887.

| Description of Manufactory or Work. | Number of Works. | Hands employed. | | | Power of Plant or Machinery | Value of Plant or Machinery. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Males. | Females. | Total. | | |
| | | | | | Horse-power. | £ |
| Agricultural and Dairy Implements | 36 | 204 | ..... | 204 | 88 | 14,770 |
| Raw Material, the Production of Pastoral Pursuits— | | | | | | |
| Boiling-down and glue | 32 | 121 | ..... | 121 | 104 | 13,675 |
| Bone-dust and manure | 14 | 41 | ..... | 41 | 118 | 13,060 |
| Grease | 2 | 11 | ..... | 11 | 4 | 500 |
| Tanneries | 110 | 687 | 2 | 689 | 395 | 58,956 |
| Wool-pressing | 6 | 114 | ..... | 114 | 249 | 42,900 |
| Wool-washing and Fellmongering | 67 | 1,252 | ..... | 1,252 | 690 | 93,830 |
| | 231 | 2,226 | 2 | 2,228 | 1,560 | 222,421 |
| Connected with Food and Drink or the Preparation thereof— | | | | | | |
| Aerated Waters | 224 | 1,103 | 4 | 1,107 | 397 | 127,255 |
| Beer, ale, stout (including bottling works) | 75 | 804 | ..... | 804 | 715 | 164,898 |
| Bread and biscuits (steam) | 7 | 257 | 91 | 348 | 59 | 49,920 |
| Butter and cheese | 205 | 767 | 298 | 1,065 | 222 | 28,864 |
| Coffee and spice | 7 | 124 | 7 | 131 | 86 | 17,000 |
| Condiments | 4 | 29 | 8 | 37 | 8 | 1,170 |
| Confectionery (wholesale) | 23 | 298 | 80 | 378 | 71 | 22,820 |
| Flour | 128 | 591 | 8 | 599 | 2,781 | 336,800 |
| Fruit-canning | 3 | 75 | 80 | 155 | 16 | 3,400 |
| Ice and refrigerating | 11 | 231 | 25 | 256 | 305 | 59.850 |
| Jam | 5 | 177 | 16 | 193 | 16 | 6,300 |
| Maizena and oatmeal | 3 | 23 | 7 | 30 | 58 | 9,000 |
| Meat-curing | 9 | 31 | ..... | 31 | 15 | 1,755 |
| Meat-preserving | 6 | 479 | ..... | 479 | 360 | 30,550 |
| Self-raising flour and baking powder | 4 | 25 | 1 | 26 | 3 | 1,200 |
| Sugar (refined) | 1 | 200 | ..... | 200 | 200 | 50,000 |
| Sugar (raw) | 78 | 2,645 | 1 | 2,646 | 2,236 | 195,300 |
| Spirits (rum) | 1 | 20 | ..... | 20 | 30 | 6,100 |
| Vinegar | 3 | 38 | ..... | 38 | 5 | 800 |
| | 797 | 7,917 | 626 | 8,543 | 7,583 | 1,112,982 |

Digitized by Google

| Description of Manufactory or Work. | Number of Works. | Hands employed. | | | Power of Plant or Machinery | Value of Plant or Machinery. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Males. | Females. | Total. | | |
| | | | | | Horse-power. | £ |
| Clothing and Textile Fabrics— | | | | | | |
| Boots and shoes | 60 | 1,837 | 436 | 2,273 | 151 | 41,855 |
| Clothing | 65 | 1,079 | 1,826 | 2,905 | 1 | 6,485 |
| Furriers | 2 | 5 | 1 | 6 | ..... | 600 |
| Hats and caps | 15 | 101 | 46 | 147 | ..... | 2,315 |
| Oilskin clothing | 2 | 10 | 30 | 40 | ..... | 50 |
| Shirts | 2 | 1 | 25 | 26 | ..... | ..... |
| Woollen cloth | 5 | 101 | 71 | 172 | 140 | 25,000 |
| | 151 | 3,134 | 2,435 | 5,569 | 292 | 76,305 |
| Building Materials— | | | | | | |
| Bricks | 282 | 2,230 | ..... | 2,230 | 1,237 | 177,554 |
| Joinery | 75 | 980 | ..... | 980 | 665 | 79,379 |
| Lime | 31 | 239 | ..... | 239 | 78 | 11,895 |
| Modelling and patterns | 13 | 108 | ..... | 108 | ..... | 2,380 |
| Monumental | 37 | 221 | ..... | 221 | 16 | 4,715 |
| Paint and varnish | 5 | 38 | 2 | 40 | 39 | 5,940 |
| Pottery | 17 | 244 | 1 | 245 | 120 | 15,500 |
| Saw-mills | 322 | 3,252 | 2 | 3,254 | 4,894 | 394,485 |
| Stone-crushing | 11 | 312 | ..... | 312 | 238 | 63,700 |
| Stone-dressing | 2 | 35 | ..... | 35 | 42 | 7,500 |
| Stone quarries | 49 | 624 | ..... | 624 | 18 | 19,152 |
| | 844 | 8,283 | 5 | 8,288 | 7,347 | 782,200 |
| Metal Works, &c.— | | | | | | |
| Galvanized iron and plumbing | 40 | 467 | ..... | 467 | 29 | 20,380 |
| Iron and brass foundries | 86 | 1,013 | ..... | 1,013 | 549 | 125,450 |
| Ironworkers (other) | 24 | 652 | ..... | 652 | 172 | 32,580 |
| Machinery and engineering | 69 | 2,212 | ..... | 2,212 | 1,962 | 421,770 |
| Railway workshops and carriage factories | 11 | 1,286 | ..... | 1,286 | 390 | 708,606 |
| Smelting pyrites, cobalt, &c. | 15 | 560 | ..... | 560 | 252 | 142,461 |
| Tinware | 43 | 269 | ..... | 269 | 1 | 8,780 |
| Wire | 7 | 135 | ..... | 135 | 23 | 29,180 |
| | 295 | 6,594 | ..... | 6,594 | 3,478 | 1,489,207 |
| Ship-building, Repairing, &c.— | | | | | | |
| Dry Docks, Floating Docks, and Slips | 11 | 204 | ..... | 204 | 265 | 285,600 |
| Masts and blocks | 2 | 6 | ..... | 6 | 4 | 150 |
| Sails, tarpaulins, &c. | 20 | 96 | 2 | 98 | 4 | 4,775 |
| Ship and boat building, &c. | 51 | 483 | ..... | 483 | 107 | 32,577 |
| | 84 | 789 | 2 | 791 | 380 | 323,102 |

Digitized by Google

| Description of Manufactory or Work. | Number of Works. | Hands employed. | | | Power of Plant or Machinery | Value of Plant or Machinery. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Males. | Females. | Total. | | |
| | | | | | Horse-power. | £ |
| Furniture, Bedding, &c.— | | | | | | |
| Bedding | 15 | 108 | 35 | 143 | 38 | 7,280 |
| Curled hair and flock | 10 | 37 | 5 | 42 | 46 | 3,400 |
| Furniture | 101 | 991 | 20 | 1,011 | 178 | 31,412 |
| Picture-frames | 11 | 37 | 1 | 38 | ..... | 2,330 |
| Show-cases and shop-fittings | 2 | 21 | ..... | 21 | ..... | 350 |
| Window-blinds | 5 | 55 | 1 | 56 | ..... | 240 |
| | 144 | 1,249 | 62 | 1,311 | 262 | 45,012 |
| Books, Paper, Printing, and Engraving— | | | | | | |
| Account books, &c. | 27 | 261 | 223 | 484 | 3 | 1,737 |
| Engraving, &c. | 7 | 34 | ..... | 34 | ..... | 1,385 |
| Paper | 1 | 42 | 12 | 54 | 200 | 26,000 |
| Paper bags and boxes | 3 | 16 | 45 | 61 | 4 | 3,600 |
| Printing and lithographic printing | 149 | 3,053 | 64 | 3,017 | 506 | 431,352 |
| Printing and other inks | 2 | 5 | ..... | 5 | 10 | 900 |
| Type | 2 | 18 | ..... | 18 | ..... | 1,600 |
| | 191 | 3,427 | 344 | 3,771 | 723 | 466,574 |
| Gold Workers and Philosophical Instrument Makers— | | | | | | |
| Electroplating | 2 | 10 | ..... | 10 | 3 | 900 |
| Jewellery | 23 | 159 | 1 | 160 | ..... | 2,575 |
| Mint | 1 | 24 | ..... | 24 | 30 | 45,000 |
| Philosophical instruments | 7 | 34 | 2 | 36 | 4 | 2,590 |
| | 33 | 227 | 3 | 230 | 37 | 51,065 |
| Carriage Works— | | | | | | |
| Coaches and waggons | 202 | 1,811 | 3 | 1,814 | 171 | 93,479 |
| Chemical Works— | | | | | | |
| Chemicals | 4 | 62 | 11 | 73 | 47 | 18,700 |
| Patent medicines, &c. | 3 | 8 | 3 | 11 | 10 | 1,430 |
| | 7 | 70 | 14 | 84 | 57 | 20,130 |
| Glass— | | | | | | |
| Glass | 4 | 72 | ..... | 72 | 14 | 11,100 |

Digitized by Google

| Description of Manufactory or Work. | Number of Works. | Hands employed. | | | Power of Plant or Machinery | Value of Plant or Machinery. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Males. | Females. | Total. | | |
| | | | | | Horse-power. | £ |
| Waterworks— | | | | | | |
| *Waterworks and irrigation.. | 18 | 101 | 1 | 102 | 1,306 | 196,400 |
| Saddlery and Harness— | | | | | | |
| Saddlery and harness ..... | 76 | 569 | 2 | 571 | ..... | 13,058 |
| Whips, saddle-trees, &c. .. .. | 2 | 3 | ..... | 3 | 8 | 600 |
| | 78 | 572 | 2 | 574 | 8 | 13,658 |
| Paving and Asphalting— | | | | | | |
| Asphalt, wood, and tar pavement ..... | 9 | 67 | ..... | 67 | 65 | 33,730 |
| Miscellaneous— | | | | | | |
| Bark-chopping ..... | 4 | 18 | ..... | 18 | 17 | 695 |
| Baskets ..... ... | 10 | 64 | ..... | 64 | ..... | 1,720 |
| Brooms (millet) ..... | 4 | 37 | 2 | 39 | ..... | 3,102 |
| Brushes ..... | 5 | 42 | 2 | 44 | ..... | 3,150 |
| Chaff and crushed corn..... | 135 | 529 | ..... | 529 | 665 | 30,965 |
| Coke..... | 3 | 39 | ..... | 39 | 30 | 6,000 |
| Cooperage ..... | 12 | 121 | ..... | 121 | 10 | 1,320 |
| Dyeing..... ..... | 5 | 16 | 7 | 23 | 6 | 970 |
| Electric light ..... | 7 | 23 | ..... | 23 | 123 | 15,200 |
| Gas ..... | 25 | 1,131 | ..... | 1,131 | 436 | 509.645 |
| Kerosene oil ..... | 3 | 299 | ..... | 299 | 330 | 32,000 |
| Ladders and barrows..... | 4 | 12 | ..... | 12 | ..... | 285 |
| Laundries (steam) ..... | 5 | 130 | 42 | 172 | 48 | 3,375 |
| Packing-cases..... ... | 6 | 15 | ..... | 15 | 32 | 2,275 |
| Ropes ..... | 8 | 118 | .. ... | 118 | 101 | 14,690 |
| Saw-mills (firewood) ..... | 68 | 334 | ..... | 334 | 486 | 13,675 |
| Soap, candles, soap-powder, and soda crystals ..... | 52 | 356 | 11 | 367 | 347 | 59,910 |
| Tobacco, cigars, &c. ..... ..... | 13 | 506 | 156 | 662 | 117 | 83,650 |
| †Others not included above... | 15 | 96 | 10 | 106 | 33 | 5,120 |
| | 384 | 3,886 | 230 | 4,116 | 2,781 | 788,247 |
| General total ..... | 3,508 | 40,636 | 3,724 | 44,360 | 26,152 | 5,740,382 |

* Sydney Waterworks not included.

† Where more than one kind of work is carried on in one establishment, it has frequently been found impossible to distinguish the number of hands, power, and value of plant engaged in the various industries; in such cases the total has been credited to the principal industry, hence the small number of hands, &c., included under this and some other heads.

Digitized by Google

Large number of works for treating raw produce.

It will be seen that a large proportion of the establishments included in the foregoing list are connected with the preparation of food, or raw produce. This will probably appear more clearly from the following summary :—

| Classification of Manufactories and Works. | Number of Establishments. | Hands Employed. | | | Horse-power. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Males. | Females | Total. | |
| Treating raw material, the product of pastoral pursuits | 231 | 2,226 | 2 | 2,228 | 1,560 |
| Connected with food and drink or the preparation thereof | 797 | 7,917 | 626 | 8,543 | 7,583 |
| Clothing and textile fabrics | 152 | 3,138 | 2,439 | 5,577 | 292 |
| Building materials | 853 | 8,350 | 5 | 8,355 | 7,412 |
| Metal works, implements, machinery and engineering, railway carriages | 331 | 6,797 | ..... | 6,797 | 3,566 |
| Docks, slips, ship-building, and sail-making | 84 | 789 | 2 | 791 | 380 |
| Furniture, bedding, &c. | 145 | 1,261 | 62 | 1,323 | 262 |
| Paper, printing, binding, engraving, &c. | 191 | 3,427 | 344 | 3,771 | 723 |
| Vehicles, harness, saddlery | 280 | 2,383 | 5 | 2,388 | 179 |
| Fuel and light | 103 | 1,787 | ..... | 1,787 | 1,405 |
| Other works | 341 | 2,561 | 239 | 2,800 | 2,790 |
| Total | 3,508 | 40,636 | 3,724 | 44,360 | 26,152 |

Progress of manufactures.

There has, however, been fair progress in other directions, and, as will be seen from a subsequent table, the growth of the manufacturing power has been in keeping with the general progress observable in other departments of industry. The number of persons dependent for their livelihood on the manufacturing interest may be estimated at about 175,000, or one-sixth of the whole population of the Colony.

In the following table the gradual progress of the manufacturing industry of the Colony during the last decade may be readily traced. It will be noticed that the total number of works of all kinds has risen in the short period embraced by the table from 2,602 in 1877, to 3,508 in 1886, or nearly 35 per cent., while the number of hands employed has advanced from 24,902 to 44,360 or nearly 78 per cent. during ten years.

Digitized by Google

Number of Works and Hands employed in each year 1877–87.

| Year. | Metropolitan Electorates. | | | | Country Electorates. | | | | General Total. | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | No. of Manufactories, &c. | No. of Hands employed. | | | No. of Manufactories, &c. | No. of Hands employed. | | | No. of Manufactories, &c. | No. of Hands employed. | | |
| | | Male. | Female. | Total. | | Male. | Female. | Total. | | Male. | Female. | Total. |
| 1877 | 810 | 10,488 | 3,070 | 13,558 | 1,792 | 11,227 | 147 | 11,374 | 2,602 | 21,715 | 3,217 | 24,932 |
| 1878 | 867 | 12,184 | 3,052 | 15,236 | 1,856 | 10,568 | 187 | 10,755 | 2,723 | 22,752 | 3,239 | 25,991 |
| 1879 | 905 | 12,523 | 2,481 | 15,004 | 1,756 | 10,492 | 218 | 10,710 | 2,661 | 23,015 | 2,699 | 25,714 |
| 1880 | 971 | 15,043 | 1,643 | 16,686 | 1,816 | 11,463 | 185 | 11,648 | 2,787 | 26,506 | 1,828 | 28,334 |
| 1881 | 995 | 15,671 | 2,222 | 17,893 | 1,985 | 13,227 | 191 | 13,418 | 2,980 | 28,898 | 2,413 | 31,311 |
| 1882 | 1,023 | 17,062 | 1,903 | 18,965 | 2,180 | 15,012 | 210 | 15,222 | 3,203 | 32,074 | 2,113 | 34,187 |
| 1883 | 1,049 | 17,872 | 1,971 | 19,843 | 2,217 | 14,974 | 425 | 15,399 | 3,266 | 32,846 | 2,396 | 35,242 |
| 1884 | 1,137 | 19,969 | 2,257 | 22,226 | 2,361 | 17,144 | 232 | 17,376 | 3,498 | 37,113 | 2,489 | 39,602 |
| 1885 | 1,176 | 20,640 | 3,258 | 23,898 | 2,436 | 18,685 | 246 | 18,931 | 3,612 | 39,325 | 3,504 | 42,829 |
| 1886 | 1,463 | 23,361 | 3,001 | 26,362 | 2,231 | 18,928 | 493 | 19,421 | 3,694 | 42,289 | 3,494 | 45,783 |
| 1887 | 1,434 | 22,264 | 3,126 | 25,390 | 2,074 | 18,372 | 598 | 18,970 | 3,508 | 40,636 | 3,724 | 44,360 |

Digitized by Google

The figures for 1887 show a decline both in the number of works and the male hands employed, a circumstance due chiefly to the depression which has so long prevailed, and which has hardly yet been dissipated.

Manufactories in various colonies.

Estimated by the number of works and the hands employed in manufacturing, New South Wales stood during 1886 at the head of all the colonies of the group, as will be seen from the following table compiled from statements obtained from official sources. The figures for Tasmania have been omitted, as the returns for that colony embrace many establishments not included in those of the other colonies. For the year 1887 the figures for all the colonies have not been issued; it will, however, in all probability be found that New South Wales, although having a larger number of works, has fewer hands than Victoria for that year. The following are the figures for 1886 :—

| Colony. | Manufactories and Works—1886-87. | Hands employed. |
|---|---|---|
| New South Wales ..... | 3,694 | 45,783 |
| Victoria ..... | 2,770 | 45,773 |
| Queensland ..... | 1,125 | ..... |
| South Australia ..... | 731 | 9,946 |
| Western Australia ..... | 169 | ..... |
| New Zealand ..... | 1,964 | 22,434 |

Decrease in females employed.

A satisfactory feature of the progress exhibited is that the number of women employed in factories and works has not increased at the same rapid rate as male employés. In 1887, the number of females employed was 3,217, while in 1887 it had risen to 3,724, showing an increase of only 507 female hands in ten years. An examination of the following table will show that this increase has been chiefly confined to steam-washing works and tobacco and boot factories, whilst in the manufacture of clothing fewer women are now employed than was the case ten years ago.

Digitized by Google

Number of Females employed in Principal Industries for the period 1877–87.

| Nature of Industry. | 1877. | 1878. | 1879. | 1880. | 1881. | 1882. | 1883. | 1884. | 1885. | 1886. | 1887. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Account Book, and other Manufactories ..... | 71 | 64 | 68 | 64 | 84 | 83 | 131 | 144 | 177 | 186 | 223 |
| Bakeries (steam) ..... | ..... | ..... | 5 | 11 | 14 | 26 | 33 | 53 | 62 | 79 | 91 |
| Bedding Manufactories.. | 23 | 45 | 22 | 31 | 35 | 43 | 60 | 52 | 60 | 45 | 35 |
| Boot ,, .. | 305 | 299 | 373 | 341 | 377 | 341 | 377 | 418 | 433 | 409 | 436 |
| Clothing ,, .. | 2,081 | 2,138 | 1,487 | 830 | 1,260 | 994 | 1,071 | 1,112 | 1,794 | 1,686 | 1,826 |
| Confectionery ,, .. | 64 | 79 | 74 | 33 | 44 | 34 | 47 | 45 | 60 | 69 | 80 |
| Gingerbeer, Aerated Waters, &c. ..... | 10 | 5 | 11 | 6 | 14 | 14 | 189 | 12 | 23 | 7 | 4 |
| Hat Manufactories ..... | 70 | 24 | 30 | 26 | 12 | 23 | 24 | 45 | 55 | 45 | 46 |
| Jam ,, ..... | 4 | 10 | 13 | 10 | 5 | 8 | 12 | 23 | 23 | 52 | 15 |
| Printing Works ..... | 29 | 30 | 54 | 19 | 9 | ..... | 24 | 36 | 76 | 31 | 64 |
| Paper-box, &c. ..... | 4 | 6 | 7 | 10 | 22 | 4 | 2 | 19 | 24 | 37 | 45 |
| Shirt Manufactories..... | 344 | 309 | 314 | 175 | 166 | 96 | ..... | 50 | 100 | 26 | 25 |
| Soap-powder ,, ..... | 12 | 23 | 14 | 22 | 23 | 39 | 30 | 28 | 26 | 11 | 11 |
| Steam Laundries ..... | 22 | 3 | 4 | 21 | 41 | 48 | 79 | 85 | 84 | 127 | 42 |
| Tobacco Manufactories.. | 62 | 62 | 41 | 56 | 50 | 86 | 90 | 155 | 257 | 144 | 156 |
| Woollen Cloth ,, .. | 51 | 53 | 119 | 100 | 157 | 119 | 112 | 137 | 189 | 78 | 71 |
| Other Industries, not enumerated above ... | 65 | 89 | 63 | 73 | 100 | 155 | 115 | 75 | 61 | 462 | 559 |
| Total..... | 3,217 | 3,239 | 2,699 | 1,828 | 2,413 | 2,113 | 2,396 | 2,489 | 3,504 | 3,494 | 3,724 |

Digitized by Google

Ample field for establishing new factories.

As regards the future, however, a vast field is open for the development of manufactures in New South Wales. Producing, as it does, the raw material of various kinds necessary for supplying the primary wants of civilization, it is evident that the Colony will not long continue the wasteful process of exporting the raw article and taking it back again in the shape of manufactured goods. The one great cause which has hitherto operated to prevent the larger development of manufactures is the abundant employment which has easily been found for labour and capital in other directions, such as mining, agricultural, and pastoral pursuits. It cannot be anticipated that these fields for investment will always remain open, and capital must then seek other channels.

Manufacture of woollen cloth.

The manufacture of wool into cloth and other articles seems specially adapted to the circumstances of New South Wales as a wool-growing country; but, as will afterwards appear, this industry has made no progress. The following table shows the number of woollen-mills in operation, the number of employés, and the quantity of cloth manufactured :—

Woollen Mills.

| Year | Number of Woollen-mills. | Hands Employed. | | | Quantity of Woollen Cloth Manufactured. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Male. | Female. | Total. | |
| | | | | | Yards. |
| 1877 | 8 | 156 | 51 | 207 | 421,452 |
| 1878 | 9 | 145 | 53 | 198 | 480,037 |
| 1879 | 9 | 157 | 119 | 276 | 415,400 |
| 1880 | 8 | 114 | 100 | 214 | 353,100 |
| 1881 | 5 | 178 | 157 | 335 | 358,000 |
| 1882 | 8 | 266 | 119 | 385 | 319,225 |
| 1883 | 9 | 260 | 112 | 372 | 352,000 |
| 1884 | 7 | 175 | 137 | 312 | 305,000 |
| 1885 | 6 | 134 | 189 | 323 | 337,750 |
| 1886 | 8* | 104 | 78 | 182 | 324,788 |
| 1887 | 5 | 101 | 71 | 172 | 348,000 |

* Two mills not working.

Digitized by Google

From these figures it will be noticed that the number of woollen-mills in operation has not increased, and that those now at work provide employment for 172 persons only. During the years 1882 and 1883 more than twice this number of hands were employed, and even at the beginning of the last decade 207 persons were provided with work in this branch of industry. The quantity of cloth manufactured, as a necessary consequence, has also considerably decreased. When, however, it is remembered that the export of wool reached no less a sum than £8,911,155, in 1887, and that wearing apparel to the amount of £895,912; blankets, £41,065, and vast quantities of other woollen goods, were imported during the same year, the full significance of the small number of persons engaged in the manufacture of woollen cloth will be at once perceived.

Number of Woollen Mills decreased.

On the other hand, the manufacture of boots and shoes exhibits a slight progress, as may be seen from the table below.

Manufacture of boots.

Boot Factories.

| Year. | Number of boot factories. | Hands Employed. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Males. | Females. | Total. |
| 1877 | 104 | 1,610 | 305 | 1,915 |
| 1878 | 71 | 1,584 | 299 | 1,883 |
| 1879 | 71 | 1,750 | 373 | 2,123 |
| 1880 | 75 | 2,038 | 341 | 2,379 |
| 1881 | 71 | 1,849 | 377 | 2,226 |
| 1882 | 62 | 1,695 | 341 | 2,036 |
| 1883 | 61 | 1,748 | 377 | 2,125 |
| 1884 | 68 | 1,871 | 418 | 2,289 |
| 1885 | 65 | 1,672 | 433 | 2,105 |
| 1886 | 68 | 1,856 | 416 | 2,272 |
| 1887 | 60 | 1,837 | 436 | 2,273 |

Digitized by Google

From the above figures it will be noticed that although there is a fair increase in the number of hands—which from 1,915 in 1877 had risen to 2,273 in 1887—yet the number of establishments has considerably decreased. This would indicate a tendency for large factories to supersede small works, and drive the latter out of competition in this particular branch of manufacture. The average number of hands employed in each factory has risen from 18·4 in 1877 to 37·9 in 1887. The number of pairs of boots made during the year was 3,418,612.

Prospects of iron trade.

What should, in time, form another great staple industry of Australia is undoubtedly the iron trade. Every advantage possessed by the great iron and machinery producing countries of the world—such as England and Belgium—is also present here. Not only are iron and coal deposited in abundance, and in positions easily accessible and readily worked, but, as pointed out on page 88, the local iron ore is exceedingly rich. Scarcely any progress, however, has been made in iron smelting, and nearly the whole stock of pig and wrought iron required for the local manufactories is imported. The other descriptions of metal works, both for smelting and manufacturing, are in a more forward state. Works for the treatment of metal in 1877 numbered 189, in which were engaged 3,653 persons, while in 1887 the number of works had increased to 295, and the hands employed to 6,594.

Preparation of raw materials.

As regards the preparation of raw materials, the products of pastoral pursuits, the rate of increase has been not a little affected by the seasons, so that during the ten years under review, under the heads of boiling-down, fellmongering, tanning, and woolwashing, the number of hands employed has only increased from 2,147 in 1877 to 2,228 in 1887, while that of the works has fallen from 276 in 1877 to 231 in 1887.

Breweries.

Brewing and the manufacture of raw and refined sugar are two industries which have increased during the last decennial period, and there can be no doubt that these branches of manufacture will

Digitized by Google

further develop in the future. As regards the former, in 1877, there were 38 breweries and bottlers of ale and porter in the Colony employing 456 hands, while in 1887 the number had risen to 75 and 804 respectively. The quantity of ale and beer imported from abroad during 1887 reached a value of £382,843 not a very large amount considering that £291,305 of it was for beer in bottle, which the colonial breweries have, so far, not attempted to produce on any extensive scale. The following table illustrates the position of the brewing and bottling industry and its progress during the last seven years :—

Beer imported.

Breweries.

| Year. | Number of Breweries and Bottling Establishments. | Hands Employed. | Quantity manufactured, Ale, Beer, &c. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | | | Gallons. |
| 1881 | 50 | 637 | * |
| 1882 | 56 | 699 | * |
| 1883 | 59 | 747 | * |
| 1884 | 60 | 788 | * |
| 1885 | 70 | 805 | *11,000,000 |
| 1886 | 74 | 987 | *10,000,000 |
| 1887 | 75 | 804 | 9,720,000 |

* Only approximately ascertained.

Soap and candles, which may be reckoned a purely colonial production, seeing that tallow is one of our staple products, experienced a satisfactory advance during the decade. The number of factories in existence in 1877 was 36, turning out 92,958 cwt. of soap and 4,133,038 ℔. of candles. The production of soap had increased to 190,060 cwt., while that of candles fell to 2,442,960 ℔. in 1887. The value of the plant employed in the latter year was £89,745, and the steam developed was equivalent to 367 horse-power. The apparent decrease observable in the quantity of candles manufactured is due to a change in the

Soap and candles.



Digitized by Google

class of candles made, the common tallow candle being now almost entirely superseded by the stearine.

Soap and Candle Manufactories.

| Year. | Number of Soap and Candle Factories. | Hands Employed. | Quantities Manufactured. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | Soap. | Candles. |
| | | | cwt. | lb. |
| 1877 | 36 | 173 | 92,958 | 4,133,808 |
| 1878 | 34 | 180 | 77,655 | 3,951,696 |
| 1879 | 34 | 169 | 64,524 | 1,198,736 |
| 1880 | 38 | 203 | 114,118 | 923,776 |
| 1881 | 38 | 232 | 106,962 | 1,165,808 |
| 1882 | 40 | 263 | 112,513 | 3,066,224 |
| 1883 | 38 | 220 | 121,794 | 2,807,728 |
| 1884 | 34 | 204 | 131,244 | 2,759,680 |
| 1885 | 40 | 223 | 138,849 | 1,683,360 |
| 1886 | 46 | 321 | 155,430 | 2,199,282 |
| 1887 | 52 | 367 | 190,060 | 2,442,960 |

Saw-mills.

The number of persons employed in the various timber districts, in saw-mills, &c., has also increased at a good ratio during the last ten years. The number of establishments in 1878 was 228, employing a total number of 2,077 persons, while in 1887 there were 322 mills, and the number of hands employed was 3,254. The value of plant in 1886 was £394,485, the horse-power 4,894 while the quantity of timber sawn was estimated at 125 million feet 1-inch thick.

Saw-mills.

| Year. | Number of Saw-mills. | Hands employed. | Year. | Number of Saw-mills. | Hands employed. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1878 | 228 | 2,077 | 1883 | 370 | 3,318 |
| 1879 | 232 | 2,072 | 1884 | 376 | 3,477 |
| 1880 | 243 | 2,458 | 1885 | 415 | 3,783 |
| 1881 | 280 | 2,382 | 1886 | 323 | 3,284 |
| 1882 | 334 | 3,013 | 1887 | 322 | 3,254 |

Sugar-growing

Sugar-growing is rapidly becoming an important industry. The number of works in existence in 1877 was 50, of which 24 used steam-power, whilst 26 were worked by cattle, and the number of

Digitized by Google

workmen employed was 1,065. These increased, in the years 1884 and 1885, to 86 steam-mills and 19 worked by cattle, whilst the number of men employed, and the quantity of sugar and molasses turned out, correspondingly increased. A large number of small mills have been closed since 1877, so that in 1887 the figures had been reduced to 57 steam, and only 7 mills worked by cattle, although the number of men employed had considerably increased, being 2,646, as against 1,065, in 1877, and the quantity of sugar manufactured had risen to 450,000 cwt., and 880,000 gallons of molasses, as against 93,960 cwt. of sugar, and 273,480 gallons of molasses in 1877. Large quantities of molasses are allowed to run to waste, not being required for distillation, and there is at present no other use to which this product could be put. The very low price of sugar has materially interfered with this industry of late years; nevertheless 1887 saw a larger output of raw sugar than any previous year. The following table gives the particulars of the sugar-growing industry for the last eleven years :—

Number of sugar mills.

Sugar Mills.

| Year. | Sugar Mills. | | Horse-power. | | Quantity of Sugar Manufactured. | Quantity of Molasses Manufactured. | *Hands Employed. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Worked by Steam. | Worked by Cattle. | Steam. | Cattle. | | | |
| | | | | | cwt. | gallons. | |
| 1877 | 24 | 26 | 503 | 108 | 150,744 | 345,543 | 1,065 |
| 1878 | 36 | 23 | 627 | 119 | 163,203 | 532,825 | 1,158 |
| 1879 | 44 | 21 | 637 | 185 | 153,833 | 440,506 | 1,432 |
| 1880 | 50 | 15 | 1,601 | 76 | 146,003 | 269,092 | 2,183 |
| 1881 | 59 | 17 | 1,432 | 63 | 159,048 | 354,402 | 1,665 |
| 1882 | 70 | 16 | 978 | 49 | 270,000 | 560,000 | 1,039 |
| 1883 | 79 | 14 | 2,651 | 44 | 280,000 | 580,000 | 1,285 |
| 1884 | 86 | 12 | 2,855 | 50 | 230,000 | 450,000 | 2,190 |
| 1885 | 83 | 19 | 2,598 | 32 | 369,280 | 635,000 | 2,634 |
| 1886 | 57 | 7 | 2,531 | 21 | 275,000 | 507,000 | 2,259 |
| 1887 | 57 | 7 | 2,210 | 26 | 450,000 | 880,000 | 2,646 |

* Includes hands employed for only portion of the year.

Digitized by Google

Sugar refineries.

The number of establishments for refining the raw sugar was only two in 1885; and during 1886 one of these was closed. The quantity of refined sugar melted has varied greatly from year to year, but was greater in 1887 than in any former year. The value of the plant, as estimated in the latter year, was £160,000.

Sugar Refineries.

| Year. | Sugar Refineries. | Number of Hands employed. | Quantity of Sugar melted. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | | | cwt. |
| 1877 | 2 | 165 | 259,650 |
| 1878 | 2 | 153 | 324,480 |
| 1879 | 2 | 181 | 388,480 |
| 1880 | 2 | 166 | 414,400 |
| 1881 | 2 | 222 | 514,400 |
| 1882 | 2 | 235 | 470,000 |
| 1883 | 2 | 214 | 468,000 |
| 1884 | 2 | 172 | 370,000 |
| 1885 | 2 | 224 | 384,000 |
| 1886 | 2 | 214 | 510,000 |
| 1887 | 1 | 200 | 562,300 |

Tendency to separate sugar-growing and refining.

The general tendency, observable in almost all parts of the world where this industry is carried on, to concentrate the work in large and central establishments, is also apparent in New South Wales. In the older sugar-growing countries of the West Indies, Mauritius, and India, small mills are rapidly disappearing to make room for large central establishments, where business is strictly confined to the industrial process of sugar-making, the planters attending solely to the cultivation of the cane. In New South Wales, almost from the introduction of the sugar-growing industry, the manu-

Digitized by Google

facture of sugar has been in the hands of a powerful company, the Colonial Sugar Refining Company, whose mills on the Clarence and on the Richmond have been referred to in another part of this work. Most of the sugar consumed in the Colony comes from this company's mills, who also own the only sugar refinery in New South Wales. The other establishments, locally known as refineries, whether worked by steam or cattle, are mostly small factories in which sugar of an inferior quality, which has afterwards to undergo the process of refining, is turned out.

Tobacco manufactories.

The use of tobacco manufactured in the Colony has, to a very large extent, superseded that of imported tobacco. The amount of cigars and cigarettes made in the Colony is, on the other hand, very small compared with the total quantity of these commodities consumed. The weight of each description of tobacco used in the Colony during 1887 amounted to—

| | Imported. | Made in the Colony. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | lb. | lb. | lb. |
| Tobacco | 504,021 | 2,147,418 | 2,651,439 |
| Cigars | 212,663 | 6,057 | 218,720 |
| Cigarettes | 44,577 | 10,269 | 54,846 |

Imported leaf largely used.

A large amount of imported leaf is used in the manufacture of tobacco in the Colony, the proportion during the past year being 552,217 lb. of imported leaf to 1,595,200 lb. of New South Wales leaf, not including the stalks. The quantities of each kind of tobacco made in the Colony, as well as the weight of leaf used in the manufacture will be found in the following table. The quantity of colonial leaf given includes stalks and stems, which are taken out in the process of manufacture. The proportion of leaf not used would be about 20 per cent. of the total weight of leaf.

Digitized by Google

## Tobacco Factories.

| Year. | No. of Tobacco Factories. | No. of Cigar and Cigarette Factories. | Hands Employed. | | Value of Plant. | Horse-power of Machinery | Tobacco Leaf Used. | | Tobacco, Cigars, and Cigarettes Manufactured. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | Males. | Females. | | | Colonial Leaf. | Imported Leaf. | Article. | Quantity. | Value |
| | | | | | £ | | lb. | lb. | | lb. | £ |
| 1885 | 16 | 9 | 411 | 257 | 62,980 | 120 | 1,825,854 | 672,485 | Tobacco ..... | 2,133,168 | 319,975 |
| | | | | | | | | | Cigars ..... | 9,402 | 5,641 |
| | | | | | | | | | Cigarettes..... | 6,901 | 3,105 |
| 1886 | 17 | 9 | 559 | 144 | 64,550 | 120 | 1,853,407 | 561,514 | Tobacco ..... | 2,044,240 | 306,636 |
| | | | | | | | | | Cigars ..... | 7,125 | 4,275 |
| | | | | | | | | | Cigarettes..... | 5,340 | 2,403 |
| 1887 | 13 | 10 | 506 | 156 | 83,650 | 117 | 1,994,001 | 552,217 | Tobacco ..... | 2,147,418 | 342,289 |
| | | | | | | | | | Cigars ..... | 6,057 | 3,634 |
| | | | | | | | | | Cigarettes..... | 10,269 | 4,621 |

Digitized by Google

The amount of mill-power for grinding and dressing grain is ample for treating the flour consumed in the Colony. The number of mills at work and the hands employed have varied slightly from year to year, but are now somewhat less than formerly. As the Colony does not produce sufficient grain for its own requirements, it is not at all probable that there will be any notable increase in the number of flour-mills, as those existing are mostly at work only part of their time. Wind and horse-power, as applied to the dressing of grain, have fallen into disuse, and though some water-mills still exist, the number is less than formerly, and is decreasing. Particulars of the mills in operation during the eleven years which closed with 1887 will be found in the subsequent table. The approximate quantity of flour made in the Colony during the past ten years is shown in the following table :—

Mills for grinding and dressing grain.

Flour made in the Colony.

Flour Manufactured.

| Year. | New South Wales Wheat treated. | Imported Wheat treated. | Total Wheat treated. | Total Flour made. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Bushels. | Bushels. | Bushels. | Tons. |
| 1877 | 2,209,969 | 696,973 | 2,906,942 | 58,139 |
| 1878 | 2,224,650 | 714,488 | 2,939,138 | 58,783 |
| 1879 | 3,147,761 | 390,618 | 3,538,379 | 70,767 |
| 1880 | 3,321,556 | 300,620 | 3,622,176 | 72,443 |
| 1881 | 3,400,934 | 108,096 | 3,509,030 | 70,180 |
| 1882 | 3,136,461 | 629,841 | 3,766,302 | 75,326 |
| 1883 | 3,733,171 | 175,138 | 3,908,309 | 78,166 |
| 1884 | 3,983,246 | 418,434 | 4,401,680 | 88,033 |
| 1885 | 3,927,273 | 497,775 | 4,425,048 | 88,501 |
| 1886 | 2,402,057 | 984,773 | 3,386,820 | 67,736 |
| 1887 | 4,460,629 | 233,535 | 4,694,164 | 93,883 |

Digitized by Google

## Mills for Grinding and Dressing Grain.

| Year. | Steam. | | Water. | | Wind. | | Horse. | | Total. | | Number of Hands Employed. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | No. | Horse-power. | No. | Horse-power. | No. | Horse-power. | No. | Horse-power. | No. | Horse-power. | Males. | Females. | Total. |
| 1876 | 150 | 2,481 | 8 | 77 | 2 | 20 | 4 | 12 | 164 | 2,590 | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| 1877 | 151 | 2,529 | 8 | 80 | 1 | 10 | 3 | 4 | 163 | 2,623 | 623 | ... .. | 623 |
| 1878 | 152 | 2,577 | 10 | 88 | 1 | 10 | 2 | 2 | 165 | 2,677 | 657 | 7 | 664 |
| 1879 | 147 | 2,580 | 9 | 84 | 1 | 10 | 4 | 10 | 161 | 2,684 | 544 | 2 | 546 |
| 1880 | 140 | 2,551 | 7 | 88 | 1 | 10 | 2 | 10 | 150 | 2,659 | 566 | ..... | 566 |
| 1881 | 148 | 2,806 | 9 | 95 | 1 | 10 | 1 | 2 | 159 | 2,913 | 685 | 10 | 695 |
| 1882 | 156 | 2,929 | 7 | 72 | 1 | 10 | 2 | 14 | 166 | 3,025 | 604 | 9 | 613 |
| 1883 | 145 | 2,759 | 9 | 88 | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 154 | 2,847 | 685 | ..... | 685 |
| 1884 | 153 | 3,109 | 8 | 98 | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 161 | 3,207 | 659 | 3 | 662 |
| 1885 | 152 | 3,026 | 7 | 66 | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 159 | 3,092 | 662 | ..... | 662 |
| 1886 | 128 | 2,602 | 5 | 48 | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 133 | 2,650 | 570 | 1 | 571 |
| 1887 | 122 | 2,721 | 5 | 48 | ..... | ..... | 1 | 12 | 128 | 2,781 | 591 | 8 | 599 |

Digitized by Google

In New South Wales, as in most other Australian Colonies, the rapid settlement of the country has created a demand for labour of all kinds, which could not be satisfied except by a constant accession of labourers from other countries. This demand, which has been continuous for many years, has resulted in the establishment of a rate of wages much higher than is ordinarily found in older lands. The wave of depression which affected most countries during 1885-7 did not leave this Colony untouched, and the labouring classes shared largely in the general suffering. Although the normal rate of wages showed no decline, the actual amount which workmen were willing to accept in most trades was considerably below these rates. The slight revival of prosperity which came with the year 1887 has had a beneficial effect, and the following rates may be taken as now current in the Colony :— Constant demand for labour.

Rates of Wages of various Trades, &c., during 1887. Wages accepted by trades.

*Iron Trades.*

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Iron-moulders | 9/4 to 11/- | per day of 8 hours. |
| Boilermakers, shipsmiths | 9/4 to 11/- | ,, ,, |
| Boilermakers' assistants | 6/- to 7/6 | ,, ,, |
| Iron-turners | 9/4 to 12/- | ,, ,, |
| Engine-fitters | 9/4 to 11/- | ,, ,, |
| Blacksmiths | 9/4 to 12/- | ,, ,, |
| Strikers | 6/- to 7/6 | ,, ,, |
| Furnacemen | 6/8 to 8/- | ,, ,, |
| Engine-drivers | 40/- to 50/- | per week |
| Labourers working with engineers, &c. | 5/- to 6/8 | per day of 8 hours. |
| Pattern-makers | 10/- to 12/- | ,, ,, |
| Iron-workers (Eskbank) | 8d. to 1/- | per hour. |

*Brass and Copper Trades.*

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Brass moulders | 9/4 to 10/- | per day of 8 hours. |
| Brass finishers | 8/- to 12/- | ,, ,, |
| Coppersmiths | 10/- to 12/- | ,, ,, |

*Tin and Galvanized-iron Trades.*

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Tinsmiths | 8/- to 10/- | per day of 8 hours. |
| Galvanized-iron workers | 9/- to 10/- | ,, ,, |
| Black-iron workers | 8/- to 10/- | ,, ,, |

Digitized by Google

### *Building Trades.*

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Stonemasons | 10/- to 11/- | per day of 8 hours. |
| Bricklayers | 11/- to 12/- | ,, ,, |
| Plasterers | 11/- | ,, ,, |
| Quarrymen | 7/- to 10/- | ,, ,, |
| Carpenters and joiners | 9/- to 10/- | ,, ,, |
| Painters | 9/- | ,, ,, |
| Labourers in building trades | 8/- | ,, ,, |
| Plumbers | 10/- to 11/- | ,, ,, |
| Gas-fitters | 10/- to 11/- | ,, ,, |
| Slaters | 10/- to 12/- | ,, ,, |

### *Brickmakers and Potters.*

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Brickmakers | 10½d. to 1/- | per hour. |
| Pipemakers | 8/- to 10/- | per day of 8 hours. |
| Potters | 8/- to 10/- | ,, ,, |
| Pitmen | 7/- to 8/- | ,, ,, |

### *Coachbuilding Trade.*

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Coachmakers | 8/- to 10/- | per day of 8 hours. |
| Coachbuilders | 8/- to 10/- | ,, ,, |
| Wheelwrights | 8/- to 10/- | ,, ,, |
| Painters | 6/8 to 10/- | ,, ,, |
| Trimmers | 8/- to 10/- | ,, ,, |
| Coachsmiths | 8/- to 10/- | ,, ,, |
| Blacksmiths and wheelwrights | 35/- to 60/- | per week, of 9 hours per day. |
| Farriers | 35/- to 55/- | ,, 8 ,, |

### *Furniture Makers.*

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Cabinetmakers | 8/- to 10/- | per day. |
| French-polishers | 8/- to 10/- | ,, |

### *Miscellaneous Trades.*

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Shipwrights | 11/- to 12/- | per day of 8 hours. |
| Saddle, collar, and harness makers | 30/- to 50/- | per week of 54 hours. |
| Sailmakers | 30/- to 50/- | ,, ,, |
| Tailors | 50/- to 60/- | ,, piece-work. |
| Pressers | 50/- to 60/- | ,, ,, |
| Cutters | 70/- to 80/- | ,, first-class hands up to £8 8s. |
| Silk-hatters | 53/- to 70/- | per week, piece-work. |
| Upholsterers | 10/- to 12/- | per day. |
| Coopers | 1/3 per hour, or piece-work 40/- to 55/- per week. | |

Digitized by Google

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| *Coal miners | 1/- to 1/3 | per hour. |
| Coal lumpers and trimmers | 1/3 per hour day, and 1/6 per hour night work. | |
| Wharf labourers | 1/- | per hour. |
| Bootmakers (factory hands) | 25/- to 55/- | per week. |
| Cooks and pastry-cooks | 30/- to 60/- | ,, |
| Drapers | 30/- to 70/- | ,, |
| Tobacco operatives | 25/- to 50/- | ,, |
| Gas stokers | 8d. to 1/- | per hour, 8-hour shifts. |
| Sawyers and mill-workers | 8d. to 1/3 | per hour. |
| Butchers | 8d. to 1/- | ,, |
| Compositors | piece-work, 1/1 per thousand, day; and 1/2 per thousand, night-work; or 55/- to 65/- per week, good jobbing hands. | |
| Navvies | 6/6 to 8/- | per day. |

*Government Railways.*

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Gangers | 9/- | per day. |
| Fettlers | 7/6 | ,, |
| Labourers, line repairing | 7/6 | ,, |
| Engine-drivers | 11/-, 12/-, 13/-, 14/- | ,, |
| Firemen | 8/- to 10/- | ,, |
| Fitters | 10/- to 12/4 | ,, |
| Cleaners | 7/- | ,, |
| Turners and machinists | 8/- to 11/8 | ,, |
| Blacksmiths | 10/- to 14/- | ,, |
| Strikers | 7/6 | ,, |
| Boilermakers | 9/4 to 12/2 | ,, |
| Boilermakers' assistants | 7/- to 7/6 | ,, |
| Carriage and waggon builders | 9/6 to 11/- | ,, |
| Station-masters | £150 to £400 | per annum. |
| Telegraph operators | £50 to £195 | ,, |
| Signalmen shunters | 7/- to 11/- | per day. |
| Guards | 8/- to 12/- | ,, |
| Porters | 7/- to 10/- | ,, |

*Government Tramways.*

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Conductors | 8/- to 9/- | per day. |
| Cleaners | 6/6 to 7/6 | ,, |
| Flagmen | 7/- | ,, |
| Engine-drivers | 12/- to 13/- | ,, |
| Firemen | 7/6 to 9/- | ,, |
| Engine-fitters | 10/- | ,, |
| Labourers | 7/- | ,, |

* Mostly paid piecework. Newcastle collieries Hewing rate average, 4/2 per ton; Illawarra, 2/6 per ton; Lithgow Valley, 2/4 per ton.

Digitized by Google

*Municipal Labourers.*

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Skilled labourers | 8/- | per day. |
| Unskilled labourers | 6/6 to 7/- | ,, |
| Carters (finding horse and cart) | 11/6 | ,, |
| Pipe-layers | 9/- | ,, |
| Sewer-men | 8/- | ,, |
| Gangers | 9/- to 14/- | ,, |

*Domestic Servants.*

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Cooks (females) | £45 to £65 | per annum. |
| Cooks (males) | £52 to £78 | ,, |
| Hotel cooks | £65 to £200 | ,, |
| Laundresses | £45 to £52 | ,, |
| House-maids | £30 to £40 | ,, |
| General servants | £35 to £52 | ,, |
| Nurse-maids | £20 to £39 | ,, |
| Grooms and coachmen | £52 | ,, |

*Station Hands (including rations or board).*

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Married couples | £65 to £80 | per annum. |
| Farm labourers | £40 to £52 | ,, |
| Bullock drivers | £40 to £52 | ,, |
| Horse teamsters | £40 to £65 | ,, |
| Boundary riders | £40 to £52 | ,, |
| Stockmen | £40 to £75 | ,, |
| Shepherds | £35 to £45 | ,, |
| Gardeners | £40 to £52 | ,, |
| Boys | £25 to £35 | ,, |
| Road-makers, tank-sinkers, &c. | 6/- to 8/- | per day. |

Comparatively high rate of wages.

An inspection of the preceding table at once reveals the fact that the labouring classes in this community are far in advance of their fellow-workmen in older countries, in other respects, besides the mere question of better wages. In nearly all departments of labour the daily toil is restricted to eight hours, and though there is no statutory recognition of this time as the limit of a man's labour, it is tacitly acknowledged even by the Governments of the various colonies. Labour organizations and trades' unions are particularly strong in the two provinces of New South Wales and Victoria. Every year a day is set apart in these colonies for a public demonstration in celebration of the foundation of the eight-

Digitized by Google

hour system, in which thousands of workmen take part. A stranger arriving in Sydney on that day could hardly fail to be greatly impressed with the importance of the movement and the favour with which it is regarded by the whole community. The benefits arising from a high rate of wages are further enhanced by the comparative cheapness in the cost of living, which, except perhaps in the matter of house rent, is not increased in proportion to the earnings of the labouring class. The result of this happy state is visible on all sides, for in no other land can a better-dressed, better-fed, and more contented-looking class be found.

Eight-hour system generally adopted.

Cost of living.

## *STEAM POWER.*

The power used in the Colony for manufacturing, transporting, and other purposes is equivalent to 109,500 horse-power, or 107 horse-power for every thousand persons, a rate comparing not unfavourably with other countries, as will be seen from the subjoined statement computed from Mulhall's Dictionary of Statistics.

| Country. | Steam power employed. | Per 1,000 of the population. |
|---|---|---|
| | H. P. thousands. | |
| United Kingdom | 7,780 | 214 |
| France | 3,513 | 92 |
| Germany | 4,325 | 42 |
| Russia | 1,365 | 15 |
| Austria | 1,280 | 34 |
| Italy | 480 | 16 |
| Spain | 483 | 29 |
| Belgium | 595 | 102 |
| Holland | 216 | 50 |
| United States | 8,152 | 162 |
| New South Wales | 109 | 107 |

Of the total power employed in the Colony, by far the greater portion is derived from steam. The amount used in manufactories is 26,152 horse-power, or nearly 24 per cent. of the total employed, and the value of plant and machinery worked by this power is estimated at £5,740,382. No exact estimate can be

Value of machinery.

Digitized by Google

given of the value of lands and buildings employed for manufacturing purposes, but an approximation has been arrived at for the year 1887. Estimating only for lands and buildings entirely devoted to manufactures, the value for the year named was about £7,186,600, so that the total sum invested in the manufacturing industry was at least £12,926,982.

Money invested in manufacturing.

The services for which steam power is used are shown in the following table, from which it will be seen that land transport absorbs 53,760 horse-power, and harbours and rivers transport 19,000 horse-power, in all 72,760, or 66 per cent. of the total horse-power consumed.

| Industries employing power. | Horse-power. |
|---|---|
| Manufactures, &c. | 26,152 |
| Land Transport | 53,760 |
| Harbour and River Transport | 19,000 |
| Other industries using power | 10,588 |
| | 109,500 |

## *PATENTS.*

The law relating to the registration of inventions and improvements has been in force since 1855, but it is only within recent years that the provisions of the Act have been used to any great extent. In 1887 the law was amended, and the fees reduced to the nominal sum of £5 for Letters Patent, and £2 for a certificate of provisional protection, which latter may, if application is made within twelve months from its granting, be converted into a patent on the payment of an additional £3. The result has been that the business of the Patent Office was greatly increased. The inventions registered in 1887 were for the most part not local but foreign, and this feature has marked the operations of the Patent Office since its inception. The following is the business transacted since 1855.

Liberality of the law.

Digitized by Google

Letters of Registration and Assignments thereof for Inventions or Improvements registered.

| Year. | No. of Registrations. | | | Year. | No. of Registrations. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Patents. | Assignments. | Total. | | Patents. | Assignments. | Total. |
| 1855 | ..... | ..... | 3 | 1871 | 27 | 5 | 32 |
| 1856 | ..... | ..... | 1 | 1872 | 43 | 5 | 48 |
| 1857 | ..... | ..... | 1 | 1873 | 43 | 6 | 49 |
| 1858 | ..... | ..... | 10 | 1874 | 39 | 21 | 60 |
| 1859 | ..... | ..... | 11 | 1875 | 34 | 16 | 50 |
| 1860 | ..... | ..... | 10 | 1876 | 44 | 18 | 62 |
| 1861 | ..... | ..... | 13 | 1877 | 62 | 27 | 89 |
| 1862 | ..... | ..... | 14 | 1878 | 45 | 19 | 64 |
| 1863 | 18 | 4 | 22 | 1879 | 57 | 16 | 73 |
| 1864 | 15 | 2 | 17 | 1880 | 89 | 23 | 112 |
| 1865 | 15 | 5 | 20 | 1881 | 113 | 13 | 126 |
| 1866 | 20 | 5 | 25 | 1882 | 129 | 21 | 150 |
| 1867 | 20 | 4 | 24 | 1883 | 149 | 24 | 173 |
| 1868 | 21 | 2 | 23 | 1884 | 183 | 29 | 212 |
| 1869 | 27 | 5 | 32 | 1885 | 161 | 27 | 188 |
| 1870 | 32 | 4 | 36 | 1886 | 203 | 31 | 234 |

Provisional protection and letters patent.

The new law came into force on 31st July, in 1887, and previous to that date 137 Patents and 21 Assignments were registered. The number of certificates of Provisional Protection and Letters Patent applied for between the 1st August and 31st December, was 148 and 260 respectively, while 23 Assignments were registered during the same period. The countries from which applications for Patents in New South Wales were received during 1887, were as follows:—

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Great Britain | 91 | Canada | 1 |
| Germany | 9 | Cape of Good Hope | 1 |
| France | 8 | New South Wales | 247 |
| Sweden | 4 | New Zealand | 23 |
| Denmark | 1 | Queensland | 12 |
| Belgium | 3 | South Australia | 16 |
| Switzerland | 2 | Victoria | 96 |
| United States | 31 | | |

Making a total of 545 applications, about 46 per cent. of which were made by persons residing in the Colony; a much larger proportion than in the previous year, when only 49 applications, or 29 per cent., were received from New South Wales.

Digitized by Google

# PART XV.

## Internal Communication.

FOR many years, settlement was restricted to the narrow belt of land shut in between the Blue Mountains and the sea. Several main roads were formed through this country within a few years after the first settlement of the Colony. These roads connected the infant towns of Parramatta, Liverpool, Windsor, and Penrith with the metropolis, and were constructed entirely by prison labour. The abrupt wall of sandstone rising on the further side of the Nepean barred all access to the interior of the country. As early as the year 1796, George Bass made an attempt to cross the mountain range, and returned after an unsuccessful journey, reporting that it was impossible to find a passage even for a person on foot. In 1813, a protracted season of drought, attended by considerable losses amongst the stock, brought home very clearly to the settlers the conviction that the future of the Colony entirely depended upon the discovery of an extension of grazing land, beyond the narrow limits within which they were then hemmed. In the month of May of the year named, Gregory Blaxland, W. C. Wentworth, and Lieutenant Lawson once more attempted to find a passage across the mountains. After meeting with difficulties which seem astonishing enough to the present generation, who have seen a railway carried over the same track, by which Bathurst may be reached in a few hours, these gentlemen succeeded in opening a way—sometimes by creeping through dense forests, at others by scaling tremendous precipices—to the vast plains lying west of the great Cordillera of Australia. They returned on the 6th June, and shortly afterwards Governor Macquarie sent a party of surveyors, under Mr. Evans, to report

Bass' attempt to cross the mountain range.

Blaxland, Wentworth, and Lawson discover a passage.

Digitized by Google

on the practicability of making a road, and the report being favourable, the construction of the great western highway was at once commenced, the work being performed by gangs of prisoners. The track thus made formed a continuation of the great Western Road, from Penrith, and it was completed as far as Bathurst by the 21st January, 1815.

Construction of the Great Western Road.

The discovery of the Bathurst Plains, and the completion of the mountain road, gave so great an impetus to settlement that it was found impossible to keep pace in the matter of roads with the demands of the settlers. The Government, therefore, contented itself with maintaining the roads already constructed, and extending them in the direction of the principal centres of settlement. For many years these main roads were the only ones which received attention. This would perhaps have been otherwise had the progress of settlement subsequent to 1850 been similar to that of the years previous to that date. Such, however, was not the case. The gold discovery entirely altered the circumstances of the Colony, and during the period of excitement and change which followed that remarkable event, so many new roads were opened, and so large an increase in traffic occurred, that the general condition of the public highways was by no means good. The Roads Department was formed as far back as 1857, and, although good service was done by the road pioneers before that date, the modern system of roadmaking may be said to have begun with the creation of the department. It was not, however, until 1864 that the whole of the roads, both main and subordinate, received attention at the hands of the State.

Impetus to road-making.

The principal main roads of the Colony are :—

Northern Road—length, 405 miles, from Morpeth to Maryland, New England.

Western Road—length, 338 miles, from Sydney to Warren through Bathurst, Orange, and many other important townships; thence prolonged to the Darling, at Bourke, by a line 175 miles in length.

Principal main roads.



Digitized by Google

Southern Road—length, 385 miles, from Sydney to Albury. This road was, before the construction of the railway, the great highway between Sydney and Melbourne.

South Coast Road—length, 250 miles. This road, after leaving Campbelltown, ascends the coast range, along the top of which it runs as far as Coal Cliff. It then traverses the Illawarra district, parallel to the coast, and passes through the rich lands watered by the Shoalhaven, Clyde, and Moruya, as far as Eden, at the southern limit of the Colony.

Importance of main roads less than formerly.

None of these roads have now the importance they formerly possessed. The railways of the Colony for the most part follow the direction of the main roads, and attract to themselves nearly all the through traffic, so that the tendency is to turn the roads towards the railways, and not run them in the same direction, as was formerly the case.

Government expenditure on public roads.

The expenditure by the Government upon the different roads varies considerably according to their importance. All roads maintained by the Government fall under six classes. On first-class roads the Government expends yearly an amount equal to £50 per mile; on second-class roads, £25 per mile; third-class, £15 per mile; fourth-class, £10 per mile; fifth-class, £7; and on sixth-class roads, £5 per mile.

Supervision and maintenance of roads.

The network of roads spread over the face of the Colony is divided, for purposes of maintenance, into road districts and road trusts. There are fifty-four road districts, managed locally by superintendents, who have the greater part of the road communication of the Colony outside the municipal boundaries under their care. The road trusts number 400, and have the supervision of certain grants for the maintenance of roads in districts chiefly of minor importance. There are, however, certain important roads in the vicinity of the metropolis governed by trusts. The length of roads in charge of superintendents or road engineers is approxi-

Digitized by Google

mately 22,400 miles, while about 4,000 miles are under road trusts. The length of road which has been formed and metalled and gravelled is not less than 6,000 miles. There are also 4,000 miles of road-way not indeed metalled, but which have been drained, and on which all necessary culverts have been constructed. Four thousand miles have also been cleared and partly graded, while 7,000 miles of road wind their way through the forests of the interior, chiefly along the lines marked out by the cart-wheels of the foremost settlers, and form, in dry weather, adequate means of communication for the settlers, although it must be acknowledged that in seasons of rain these roads are not unfrequently impassable. Besides the roads mentioned above, there are 1,400 miles of mountain passes. Many of the passes presented the most formidable difficulties, and their construction reflects great credit upon the engineering skill of the officer who has for so many years designed and supervised the construction and maintenance of the roads and bridges of the Colony.

Length of roads.

Many of the earliest bridges erected in the Colony were of stone, and are still existing. Those erected in the period following the extension of settlement to the interior were chiefly of timber, and have since been replaced, after a life of about twenty-five years. Nearly all the large bridges of recent erection are of iron or steel, and some of them have been erected under engineering conditions almost unique, owing to the peculiarity of the river flow in some parts of the country. Including the large culverts, which are in reality small bridges, there are altogether 10,000 bridges, covering a length of 60 miles, while there are also over 50 miles of minor culverts, formed of earthenware piping, from 12 to 24 inches in diameter. Where the traffic has not warranted their construction, or where local circumstances have rendered them unavoidable, punts or ferries have been used instead of bridges. There are 92 punts, 7 of which are propelled by steam, and 85 by hand gear and wire rope. The number of boat ferries is 57.

Bridges and culverts.

Punts and ferries.

The use of roads as the main arteries along which traffic from the metropolis to the interior flows has been superseded by the

Value of roads and bridges.

Digitized by Google

railways; but the roads remain not only the sole means of communication throughout a large part of the interior, but most valuable feeders to the railway system of the country. No revenue is directly derived from roads, but the indirect advantages to the country have been very great, and after the lands and the railways, they form the largest item of national property. It is estimated that £10,990,197 has been expended on roads and bridges since 1857, and the present value to the State, allowing for depreciation, cannot be less than £8,400,000. Their indirect value cannot be calculated, but as an instance of the change brought about by the system of road construction, it may be mentioned that, after the organization of the Roads Department on its present basis, the cost of carriage of goods by road and the time of transit was reduced by more than one-half, as will appear from the following statement:—

Indirect value.

| Main Roads. | Distance. | Carriage by Road, 1857. | | Carriage by Road, 1864. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Days of transit. | Cost per ton. | Days of transit. | Cost per ton. |
| | | | £ s. d. | | £ s. d. |
| Sydney to Goulburn ..... | 134 | 17½ | 12 5 0 | 7½ | 3 15 0 |
| ,, Bathurst..... | 145 | 23½ | 15 10 0 | 11 | 6 10 0 |
| Newcastle to Murrurundi.. | 119 | 21 | 9 0 0 | 8 | 6 10 0 |

Cost of carrying traffic.

The progress exhibited in these seven years is very great, and it is possible that the cost of carriage on roads was still further reduced before they were superseded in importance by the railways of the Colony. The average cost of carrying 1 ton of goods 1 mile in the year 1864 was about 7½d.; in the year 1872, the first for which the figures are available, the average cost per mile of carriage on railways was 3·61d. per ton, since which year the rates have been as follows:—

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1872..... | 3·61d. | 1880..... | 2·32d. |
| 1873 ..... | 3·28d. | 1881..... | 2·29d. |
| 1874..... ..... | 3·00d. | 1882..... | 2·13d. |
| 1875..... | 3·07d. | 1883..... ... | 1·96d. |
| 1876.. ..... | 2·82d. | 1884..... .. | 1·90d. |
| 1877..... | 2·68d. | 1885..... | 1·86d. |
| 1878 ..... | 2·44d. | 1886..... | 1·81d. |
| 1879.. ..... | 2·25d. | 1887..... | 1·81d. |

Digitized by Google

The saving shown in this table is enormous. The whole volume of goods carried over the railways of the Colony during last year was equivalent to about 175 million tons carried 1 mile, and the saving between the rates of 1864 and 1887 for this amount of traffic would exceed £4,000,000, or 8 per cent. of the total income of the Colony, and is thrice the revenue received for the carriage of goods. What the saving to the Colony by the extension of the railways to the interior has actually been must remain a matter of speculation, but the figures just given may be taken as indicating how large and beneficial an effect railways have upon production, and how greatly they must benefit the general consumer. Cost of carriage minimised.

The total expenditure on account of roads of all classes during 1887 was £767,427; this sum, however, includes expenditure on punt approaches, and similar works incidental to the road traffic of the country. Expenditure on roads.

Expenditure for Construction and Maintenance of Roads and Bridges.

| Year. | Expenditure by Roads Department. | Expenditure by Trustees. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ |
| 1878 | 497,032 | 24,280 | 521,312 |
| 1879 | 649,774 | 25,428 | 675,202 |
| 1880 | 614,709 | 28,800 | 643,509 |
| 1881 | 484,567 | 23,186 | 507,753 |
| 1882 | 577,212 | 24,722 | 601,934 |
| 1883 | 613,847 | 24,938 | 638,785 |
| 1884 | 750,584 | 27,722 | 778,300 |
| 1885 | 800,962 | 24,404 | 825,366 |
| 1886 | 628,379 | 28,414 | 656,793 |
| 1887 | 721,994 | 45,433 | 767,427 |

Besides the roads maintained by the Government there existed, at the close of 1887, 4,647 miles of roads and streets belonging to, and maintained by, the municipalities of the Colony. Of these roads, 2,236 miles were regularly formed and metalled, while 2,411 miles were not formed. The value of these roads is Municipal road and streets.

Digitized by Google

estimated at £2,476,604; but this estimate must be looked upon as an approximation only, since the information obtained from the various municipalities is far from complete.

### *RAILWAYS.*

The first attempt to introduce into New South Wales the blessings of railway communication, which has so revolutionised the commerce of the older parts of the world, was made in 1846. On the 26th August of that year, a meeting was held in Sydney at which it was decided to survey a line to connect the metropolis with the city of Goulburn. Two years afterwards, on 11th September, 1848, the Sydney Tramroad and Railway Company was formed, with a capital of £100,000, having for its object the construction of railways to Parramatta and Liverpool, with a possible extension, in course of time, to Bathurst and Goulburn.

The Sydney Tramroad and Railway Company.

The first sod turned.

No time was lost in breaking ground, and on the 3rd July, 1850, the Hon. Mrs. Keith Stewart, daughter of the Governor, Sir Charles Fitzroy, turned the first sod of the first railway constructed in the Australian Colonies.

The affairs of the Sydney Tramroad and Railway Company did not, however, prosper as the promoters had expected, and it was found necessary to transfer the property of the company to the Government of the Colony. Meanwhile another company had been started in 1853, with the object of constructing a railway from the city of Newcastle to Maitland. It met with no more success than the Sydney company, and shared the same fate. On the Government taking possession of the property of the defunct companies, the works were carried on with more vigour, and on the 26th of September, 1855, the line from Sydney to Parramatta was declared open for public traffic, and the extension to Goulburn was opened on the 27th May, 1869.

The first line from Sydney to Parramatta.

The progress of railway construction during the twenty years which followed the opening of the first line was very slow, for in

Digitized by Google

1875 the length of the lines in operation had only reached 437 miles, or at the rate of 21·85 miles per year. Not a single mile of railway was opened during 1865 and 1866; but in 1867 the construction of these great commercial highways received a new impetus, and continued to increase yearly until 1872, when it stood still for another period of two years, during which only 5 miles of railway were thrown open to traffic. In the last ten years of the period of thirty-two years that has elapsed since the first line was opened, the rate of increase in the construction of lines had greatly improved, and from the end of 1876 to the close of the year 1887, 1,527½ miles of railway were opened for traffic, or a yearly average of 139 miles. The following table shows the number of miles of line opened in each year, as well as the total length in operation.

Progress of railway construction.

Length of Railway Line opened for Traffic during each Year.

| Year. | Opened per annum. | Total opened. | Year. | Opened per annum. | Total opened. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Miles. | Miles. | | Miles. | Miles. |
| 1855 | 14 | 14 | 1872 | 40 | 398 |
| 1856 | 9 | 23 | 1873 | 5 | 403 |
| 1857 | 17 | 40 | 1874 | nil. | 403 |
| 1858 | 15 | 55 | 1875 | 34 | 437 |
| 1859 | nil. | 55 | 1876 | 72 | 509 |
| 1860 | 15 | 70 | 1877 | 89 | 598 |
| 1861 | 3 | 73 | 1878 | 90½ | 688½ |
| 1862 | 24 | 97 | 1879 | 46 | 734½ |
| 1863 | 27 | 124 | 1880 | 115 | 849½ |
| 1864 | 19 | 143 | 1881 | 146 | 995½ |
| 1865 | nil. | 143 | 1882 | 273 | 1,268½ |
| 1866 | nil. | 143 | 1883 | 52 | 1,320½ |
| 1867 | 61 | 204 | 1884 | 298 | 1,618½ |
| 1868 | 43 | 247 | 1885 | 114 | 1,732½ |
| 1869 | 71 | 318 | 1886 | 157 | 1,889½ |
| 1870 | 21 | 339 | 1887 | 146½ | 2,036 |
| 1871 | 19 | 358 | | | |

Digitized by Google

Private line.

A private line of railway 45 miles in length has been in operation for some years connecting the important towns of Moama and Deniliquin; it virtually forms an extension of the Victorian railway system from Melbourne to Echuca. Some facts relating to the traffic of this line will be found in another place. The following figures relate only to lines under Government control.

Capital expended.

The capital expended on all lines at the close of 1887 amounted to £28,911,224; of this sum £26,554,357 was for lines opened for traffic. The amounts expended on lines opened during each year from the commencement of the railway system will be found below.

Capital expended on Lines open to Traffic.

| Year. | Capital expended on lines open. | Year. | Capital expended on lines open. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | | £ |
| 1855 | 515,347 | 1872 | 6,388,727 |
| 1856 | 683,217 | 1873 | 6,739,918 |
| 1857 | 1,023,838 | 1874 | 6,844,546 |
| 1858 | 1,231,867 | 1875 | 7,245,379 |
| 1859 | 1,278,416 | 1876 | 7,990,601 |
| 1860 | 1,422,672 | 1877 | 8,883,177 |
| 1861 | 1,536,032 | 1878 | 9,784,645 |
| 1862 | 1,907,807 | 1879 | 10,406,495 |
| 1863 | 2,466,950 | 1880 | 11,778,819 |
| 1864 | 2,631,790 | 1881 | 13,301,597 |
| 1865 | 2,746,373 | 1882 | 15,843,616 |
| 1866 | 2,786,094 | 1883 | 16,905,014 |
| 1867 | 3,282,320 | 1884 | 20,080,138 |
| 1868 | 4,060,950 | 1885 | 21,831,276 |
| 1869 | 4,681,329 | 1886 | 24,079,555 |
| 1870 | 5,566,092 | 1887 | 26,554,357 |
| 1871 | 5,887,258 | | |

Digitized by Google

The Colony of New South Wales stands at the head of the Australasian Colonies in regard to railway development, as will be seen from the following table.

New South Wales has greatest length of line.

Length of Line open for Traffic in Australasian Colonies—1887.

| | Miles. |
|---|---|
| New South Wales | 2,081 |
| Victoria | 1,880 |
| New Zealand | 1,849 |
| Queensland | 1,765 |
| South Australia | 1,420 |
| Tasmania | 318 |
| Western Australia | 154 |
| Total | 9,467 |

In the case of two of the colonies, New South Wales and New Zealand, the above figures include the length of private lines in operation.

Railway systems of Colony—Southern lines

The railway system of the Colony is divided into three distinct branches, each representing a system of its own. The southern system, including the principal line in the Colony, branches at Junee, and places the important district of Riverina, as far as the town of Hay in one direction, and Jerilderie in another, in direct communication with Sydney—from which they are distant 454 and 412 miles respectively. From several other points of the line branches connecting other important districts with the metropolis have been opened for traffic, or are in course of construction. At Cootamundra, a line has been laid down, which now reaches Gundagai, whilst from Murrumburrah a line has been constructed which connects Blayney on the western line with the southern and western systems of New South Wales Railways. This practically enables direct railway communication to be made between Melbourne and Bourke, the capital of Central Australia; and the branch line has been found of much benefit in allowing the direct shipment of stock from the pasture grounds to the Victorian markets. Nearer Sydney the important town of Goulburn will be the centre of a system of branch lines, one of

Digitized by Google

which, that from Goulburn to Cooma, is already partly built, and brings the rich pastoral district of Monaro in direct communication with Sydney. It is also intended to connect Goulburn with the township of Crookwell, the centre of a large agricultural district 25 miles distant. Further south the construction of a branch line from Wagga Wagga to Tumberumba has been proposed, and also a branch from Culcairn to Corowa on the Murray.

Brisbane, Sydney, Melbourne, and Adelaide connected by rail.

The southern main line is the most important of the railway lines in the Colony, as it passes through the richest and most thickly populated districts, and places the four great capitals of Australia—Brisbane, Sydney, Melbourne, and Adelaide—in direct communication with each other. It was not until 1883 that this line was actually open for traffic, the railway bridge across the Murray River, which flows between Wodonga, the Victorian terminus, and Albury, the terminus of the southern line of New South Wales, having been completed in that year. The traffic, both of passengers and goods, on the southern system generally, is very extensive, and arrangements for the regular carriage of mails between the two great cities enable letters to be delivered in less than twenty hours. The time occupied by the express trains on the journey is only eighteen hours, and the ordinary passenger trains running daily cover the distance (576 miles) between Sydney and Melbourne in twenty-four hours and a half. Sleeping cars are attached to these trains, on the New South Wales side, and the comfort of travellers is assured by the introduction of the most modern improvements in the construction and fitting up of the railway carriages. Since the completion of the railway from Melbourne to Adelaide, a distance of 508½ miles, European mails are landed at the latter port and forwarded overland to all parts of Victoria and New South Wales.

Rapid transit of mails.

Western system.

The western system of railways extends from Sydney in the direction of the Blue Mountains, of which it reaches the upper levels a little above Emu Plains, by a system of zig-zag lines which enables the locomotive to drag its heavy freight up the

Digitized by Google

abrupt eastern slope of the mountains. The line runs along the top of the range, until it descends into the valley below Mount Clarence, by another and more important zig-zag, the construction of which is a triumph of engineering skill. In its course between these two zig-zags the line passes through magnificent mountain scenery of a character peculiar to this part of the world, and none the less remarkable. Leaving the mountains, the Western Railway, after throwing out a branch from Wallerawang to Mudgee, enters the Bathurst Plains, and connects the rich agricultural lands of the Bathurst, Orange, and Wellington districts with the metropolis. Beyond Dubbo it enters the pastoral country, and reaches the Darling at Bourke, 503 miles from Sydney. At Orange a branch line, a few miles in length, connects that town with Molong, and it has been proposed to make Orange the junction of a line extending through the western pastoral districts, as far as the town of Wilcannia, on the Darling. Further up, at Nyngan, 377 miles from Sydney, a line is projected to connect the important mining district of Cobar with Sydney, affording at the same time rapid and sure means of communication with the pastoral country, of which Cobar is also the centre. The western railway system also includes a short line from Blacktown to the Hawkesbury, *viâ* the towns of Windsor and Richmond.

Projected branch lines.

The northern system originally had its terminus at Newcastle, but a connecting line between Homebush and Waratah has been constructed, which makes Sydney the head of the whole of the railway systems of the Colony. The Hawkesbury River has yet to be crossed, and a great bridge over the river, the contract for which, at a cost of £327,000, has been entrusted to an American firm, is now under construction. The opening of this connecting line will allow direct communication between Adelaide, Melbourne, Sydney, and Brisbane, a distance from end to end of 1,808 miles. Pending the completion of the Hawkesbury Bridge, communication is afforded by steamers plying in conjunction with the railway service. The connection has been found of great value to

Northern system.

Hawkesbury River Bridge.

Digitized by Google

those requiring quick transit, and for the carriage of postal matter. It facilitates, moreover, the active business life of the colonies, and will be of national importance should at any time strategic movements require to be made in connection with military operations.

The northern line runs *viâ* Newcastle and the great coal centres, through the rich agricultural district of the Hunter Valley, to the important part of the Colony known as New England, passing through some of the largest inland towns in New South Wales, such as Maitland, which is the fourth town in the Colony in point of population, being surpassed only by the city of Newcastle and the town of Parramatta. The country traversed by this line north of Newcastle is extremely fertile, and well deserves its name of the granary of New South Wales. As the line ascends further north, it passes through a rich pastoral and agricultural territory, and some important townships are reached, viz., Tamworth, Glen Innes, Armidale, and Tenterfield.

The northern system also comprises a branch from Werris Creek to Narrabri, which it has been proposed to extend as far as Moree, in the north-west, and the Darling in the west, thus placing the Namoi and Gwydir pastoral districts in direct communication with the ports of Newcastle, and Sydney. The construction of a branch from Muswellbrook to Cassilis is also contemplated. In the New England District, a line has been long projected, which would connect the town of Glen Innes with that of Inverell, on one side, and with the city of Grafton, on the Clarence, on the other, with a further extension running parallel to the coast from the latter city to the Tweed River.

Projected branch lines

Circular Quay extension.

The question of the extension, through the heart of the metropolis, of the railway system—which at present has its terminus at some little distance from the business centre of the city—to the Circular Quay is again under consideration, and the Government favour a scheme which provides at the same time for the extension of the benefits of railway communication to the eastern suburbs of the city. A short branch line is also being constructed, which,

Digitized by Google

when completed, will connect, through the line from Homebush to Waratah, at Pearce's Corner, the northern districts of the Colony with the north shore of Port Jackson. Proposals have been made from time to time to bridge the Harbour, and thus allow direct communication by rail between the suburbs on the north and the city on the south shore.

Illawarra line.

Besides the lines and branches included in the three systems above described, another line, entirely independent of them, has been constructed, connecting the metropolis with the coastal district of Illawarra, which is rich alike in coal and the produce of agriculture. So far, the line which is open for traffic extends to the boundary of the National Park, which it connects by means of a short branch. A separate portion of the line, viz., from Clifton to Kiama has been opened for some little time, and the intervening gap, about 12 miles, will be opened about the end of the present year, when direct communication from Sydney to Kiama will be afforded. It is proposed to continue the line to Jervis Bay, closely following, and parallel to the coast. Parliament has likewise authorized the construction of a line from the port of Eden at Twofold Bay, in the south of the Colony, to the township of Bega, in the centre of a rich agricultural district.

Growth of traffic.

The contrast between the present condition of the New South Wales railways and their humble beginning in 1855 is a remarkable one. In 1856, the first year which can be fairly taken for purposes of comparison, the number of passengers carried on the railways was only 350,724, whilst in 1887, the number was 14,451,303, or over 42 times greater. But the tonnage of goods carried in each of these years represents a very much larger increase, having grown from 2,469 tons, in 1856, to 3,339,253 in 1887, or 1,350 times greater than in the first full year of railway operations. In the earlier portion of the period of thirty-one years, which the above figures illustrate, it would seem that the larger part of the railway earnings was obtained from the passenger traffic, and this was no doubt due to the fact that the first railways were almost entirely suburban. It was not until

Digitized by Google

the line crossed the mountains and opened up the far interior that the proportions changed, and the goods traffic became the principal source of revenue of the railways. This change began to take place in 1867, in which year the construction of railways, after being for two years almost at a standstill, received a sudden impetus, 61 miles of road having been opened in the year named, as against 19 miles only in the previous period of three years. Since 1867 the proportion of earnings from goods traffic has constantly increased in a much greater ratio than that obtained from passengers, and in 1887 the figures stood at £1,357,796 from goods, and £850,499 from passengers.

Goods principal source of revenue.

The comparison between the earnings of the earlier part of the period from 1855 to 1887—when the net result every year represented only a small portion of the interest due on the capital expended in the construction of the lines—and the subsequent period affords matter for satisfaction, although the figures for 1886 and 1887 show a falling off. It must be borne in mind, however, in comparing the latter year with the excellent results exhibited during the period from 1874 to 1884, when considerably over 4 per cent. was realized, that the fall in receipts is due in a great measure to the previous years of drought, and in a large degree also to the uncertainty attaching to the land laws and fiscal policy. The seasons of 1886 and 1887 although prosperous as far as the pastoral and agricultural industries are concerned, have, precisely on account of their excellence, militated against the progress of the goods traffic on the lines lately opened, particularly that from Dubbo to Bourke, and the branches of the southern system, which tap the centre of the district of Riverina. The large rainfall caused the rivers Murray, Murrumbidgee, Lachlan, and Darling to remain navigable during the whole of the season, and much of the wool and other produce, which, in ordinary years, would have found its way to Sydney for shipment, was carried down the Darling and other rivers, and forwarded to Adelaide or Melbourne. It may also be added that, from the end of 1883 to the close of 1885, 412 miles of railway were opened, chiefly through districts

Goods traffic affected by the season.

Effect of rivers on traffic.

Digitized by Google

which are more sparsely populated, and in times of drought suffer more than any others. Thus, in years of abundance, the rivers of the western country enter into direct and damaging competition with any other means of carriage. It should be borne in mind, in addition, that the statistics of railway returns in all parts of the world show that few lines, except perhaps suburban ones, return, during the first few years after their opening, anything like a profit. In England, a period of seven years has been allowed by good authorities for a line to develop traffic; and if such is the fact in more densely populated countries, whose resources are more developed than is the case in New South Wales, the result illustrated by the figures occasions no surprise.

Loss on new lines.

The small receipts from the new lines opened from 1884 to 1887 and the cost of working necessarily lowered the general percentage of profits earned in those years. This is not an isolated experience in the history of railway management in this Colony. A glance at the table of net earnings and interest on capital expended upon railways, which will be found on page 423, will show that during the period from 1870 to 1876, in which the percentage of new lines yearly constructed was very small, being only 191 miles during the whole period of seven years, or 27½ miles per year, the railway profits show a constant and regular increase from 1·817 to 4·428 per cent. In the two years which followed 178 miles of railway were constructed, and the profits immediately show a decline in the succeeding year to 3·741 and 3·341 per cent. From 1880 to 1884, the railways were extended chiefly to centres already populous and prosperous, viz., Riverina and New England, and the central districts of Wellington and Dubbo; and as these were years of remarkable prosperity, the railway profits suffered less than usual from the considerable extension that took place during that period. But the lines since constructed have been for the most part through pastoral country, or have formed costly links in the system of railway communication, such as the bridge and 3 miles of line connecting the railways of New South Wales and

Extensions reduce general returns.

Digitized by Google

Victoria at Albury. In these and other cases, as, for instance, the branch from Murrumburrah to Blayney, intended to connect the southern and western railway systems, the value of the new lines will not be felt until the entire systems of which they form a part are harmoniously at work. A large sum of money has been expended on each section of the line from Homebush to the Hawkesbury, and from the opposite shore of the river to Waratah; but until the completion of the bridge over the Hawkesbury River the line cannot be expected to return the interest on the money expended upon it. Expensive new lines result in an increase of percentage of working expenses to the gross earnings, as these lines have to be kept in full working order and repair whilst actually returning in gross earnings little over the cost of maintenance. The small returns on expensive incompleted branches further tend to diminish greatly the profits of a railway system taken as a whole; but such is the history of railway construction in all parts of the world, and New South Wales is no exception to the general rule.

Light lines.

It is proposed that future extensions shall be constructed on a different principle, with the exception of coast lines, the gauge of 4 ft. 8½ in., which has been adopted throughout the Colony remaining the same, but the lines being of lighter and less costly construction than those already in existence. The almost uniformly level character of the country through which these extensions will be carried facilitates the adoption of the light line system, and a considerable saving in the cost of construction will thus be effected.

Average cost per mile.

The following table will show the cost of construction of the various branches of the railway system of the Colony. The average cost for the whole of the lines is calculated to be £11,037 per mile, including all charges, a figure, which, considering the character of some parts of the country through which the lines have been carried, and the cost of labour, which is considerably greater in New South Wales than in other parts of the world, is by no means a high one.

Digitized by Google

Cost of Construction of different Sections of the Railway Lines, to 31st December, 1887.

| Lines open for Traffic. | Length in Miles. | Periods for which lines were in operation. | Cost of Construction. Amount. | Cost of Construction. Total. | Cost of Rolling Stock, Machinery, Workshops, and Furniture. | Total capital expended. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Months. | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| Suburban—Sydney to Granville | 14½ | 12 | ..... | 1,307,912 | 550,638 | 1,858,550 |
| South—Granville to the Murray, including Cooma and Gundagai Branches | 448½ | 12 | 4,867,900 | | | |
| | 17 | 3¾ | 144,000 | | | |
| | 30¼ | ¾ | 256,000 | | | |
| | | | | 5,267,900 | 1,158,154 | 6,426,054 |
| South-Western—Junee to Hay, and Jerilderie Branch | 232 | 12 | ..... | 1,345,758 | 99,296 | 1,445,054 |
| Murrumburrah to Cowra | 61 | 12 | ..... | 500,000 | 24,945 | 524,945 |
| Western—Granville to Bourke, including Richmond and Molong Branches | 528 | 12 | ..... | 5,530,955 | 1,409,977 | 6,940,932 |
| Mudgee—Wallerawang to Mudgee | 85 | 12 | ..... | 948,249 | 54,268 | 1,002,517 |
| Illawarra—Sydney to Waterfall, and Clifton to Kiama | 24 | 12 | 460,000 | | | |
| | 12 | 6¼ | 180,000 | | | |
| | 22 | 1⅜ | 330,000 | | | |
| | | | | 970,000 | 94,297 | 1,064,297 |
| Homebush to Waratah—Strathfield to Hawkesbury, Gosford to Waratah | 14 | 12 | 297,288 | | | |
| | 15 | 8¾ | 348,933 | | | |
| | 50 | 4½ | 640,249 | | | |
| | | | | 1,286,470 | 25,711 | 1,312,181 |
| Northern—Newcastle to Tenterfield | 385½ | 12 | ..... | 4,757,831 | 589,527 | 5,347,358 |
| North-Western—Werris Creek to Narrabri | 97 | 12 | ..... | 553,877 | 56,357 | 610,234 |
| | 2,035¾ | ..... | ..... | 22,468,952 | 4,063,170 | 26,532,122 |

Cost per mile in New South Wales.



Digitized by Google

Lines in pastoral country less costly.

In considering these figures in detail, it is impossible not to be struck with the difference in the cost per mile of the extensions through the pastoral country from Junee to Hay, and from Werris Creek to Narrabri, which average only £5,800 and £5,700 per mile respectively, or less than half the general average cost of other lines. The cost of the light lines, which will shortly be in course of construction through a country of similar formation, should not reach even the figure just stated.

Cost in other countries.

The cost of railway construction in some of the principal countries of the world, for which figures are available, was as follows:—

| To end of year. | Countries. | Cost per Mile. |
|---|---|---|
| | | £ |
| 1884 | United Kingdom | 42,486 |
| 1883 | Belgium | 36,596 |
| ,, | France | 27,704 |
| ,, | Germany | 21,236 |
| ,, | Russia in Europe | 20,000 |
| 1884 | India | 13,202 |
| ,, | Canada | 12,223 |
| ,, | Cape Colony | 9,217 |
| ,, | Victoria | 13,757 |
| 1887 | New South Wales | 11,037 |
| 1884 | New Zealand | 8,713 |
| ,, | Queensland | 6,654 |
| ,, | South Australia | 6,432 |
| ,, | Tasmania | 8,430 |

*PASSENGER TRAFFIC.*

Journeys per head of population.

The number of journeys made by each person in the Colony now averages 14·13 per annum, as against 4·70 in 1877. The

Digitized by Google

increase has been exceedingly rapid as well as fairly uniform, as will be seen from the following table :—

| Year. | Number of Journeys. | Year. | Number of Journeys. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1877 | 4·70 | 1883 | 12·31 |
| 1878 | 5·63 | 1884 | 12·78 |
| 1879 | 6·25 | 1885 | 14·51 |
| 1880 | 7·50 | 1886 | 15·19 |
| 1881 | 9·08 | 1887 | 14·13 |
| 1882 | 11·30 | | |

The average number of journeys per inhabitant stands higher in New South Wales than in any other country, Victoria and England alone excepted. The average for Victoria is 49·1; England, 22·8; Scotland, 13·6; United States, 6·0; and France, 5·3. The total number of persons travelling, including season ticket-holders, is shown in the next table, which should be read in connection with that just given.

Number of passengers carried.

| Year. | Number of Passengers carried. | Year. | Number of Passengers carried. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1855 | 98,846 | 1872 | 753,910 |
| 1856 | 350,724 | 1873 | 875,602 |
| 1857 | 329,019 | 1874 | 1,085,501 |
| 1858 | 376,492 | 1875 | 1,288,225 |
| 1859 | 425,877 | 1876 | 1,727,730 |
| 1860 | 551,044 | 1877 | 2,957,144 |
| 1861 | 595,591 | 1878 | 3,705,733 |
| 1862 | 642,431 | 1879 | 4,317,864 |
| 1863 | 627,164 | 1880 | 5,440,138 |
| 1864 | 693,174 | 1881 | 6,907,312 |
| 1865 | 751,587 | 1882 | 8,984,313 |
| 1866 | 668,330 | 1883 | 10,272,037 |
| 1867 | 616,375 | 1884 | 11,253,109 |
| 1868 | 714,563 | 1885 | 13,506,346 |
| 1869 | 759,635 | 1886 | 14,881,604 |
| 1870 | 776,707 | 1887 | 14,451,303 |
| 1871 | 759,062 | | |

Average distance travelled per passenger.

In spite of the extension of the lines into the interior of the country, the average distance travelled by each passenger has not

Digitized by Google

increased. This is due to the growth of the suburban traffic, which has been more rapid, as might be expected, than the increase in long distance travelling. The following table shows the average length of journey of each passenger for eleven years.

Average Distance travelled by each Passenger.

| Year. | No. of Miles. | Year. | No. of Miles. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1877 | 12·45 | 1883 | 13·12 |
| 1878 | 12·56 | 1884 | 13·13 |
| 1879 | 13·44 | 1885 | 12·66 |
| 1880 | 13·45 | 1886 | 12·24 |
| 1881 | 12·41 | 1887 | 11·83 |
| 1882 | 12·47 | | |

Earnings per mile.

The earnings of the passenger traffic per mile of line in operation have been decreasing for some few years past, as may be seen below.

Receipts from Passenger Traffic per Mile of Line open.

| Year. | Amount received. | Year. | Amount received. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ s. d. | | £ s. d. |
| 1877 | 492 0 0 | 1883 | 508 6 0 |
| 1878 | 483 18 0 | 1884 | 520 14 0 |
| 1879 | 451 6 0 | 1885 | 499 10 0 |
| 1880 | 495 14 0 | 1886 | 474 8 0 |
| 1881 | 511 4 0 | 1887 | 439 6 1 |
| 1882 | 525 2 0 | | |

Average fares per mile.

The decrease shown above is due to the rapid extension of the lines into sparsely populated districts, and to the lowering of the fares, as will be seen from the following figures, giving the average fare paid per mile during each of the last eleven years.

Digitized by Google

Average Fare paid per Mile per Passenger.

| Year. | Amount. | Year. | Amount. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | s. d. | | s. d. |
| 1877 | 0 1·52 | 1883 | 0 1·01 |
| 1878 | 0 1·37 | 1884 | 0 1·03 |
| 1879 | 0 1·14 | 1885 | 0 1·00 |
| 1880 | 0 1·12 | 1886 | 0 0·94 |
| 1881 | 0 1·21 | 1887 | 0 0·96 |
| 1882 | 0 1·10 | | |

The reduction in the fare per mile has been attended by a reduction in the average fare paid per passenger; so that the fare paid in 1887 was only 11·75d. as against 18·75d. ten years previously, as will be seen below.

Average fares paid per passenger.

Average Amount of Fare paid per Passenger.

| Year. | Average amount of Fare. | Year. | Average amount of Fare. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | s. d. | | s. d. |
| 1877 | 1 6·75 | 1883 | 1 1·25 |
| 1878 | 1 5·37 | 1884 | 1 1·5 |
| 1879 | 1 3·50 | 1885 | 1 0·5 |
| 1880 | 1 3 | 1886 | 0 11·5 |
| 1881 | 1 3 | 1887 | 0 11·75 |
| 1882 | 1 1·5 | | |

In spite, however, of the reductions in the fare payable, the receipts per train mile during 1887 were fairly maintained. This denotes a less amount of dead weight carried per ton of passengers, and will perhaps be best seen from the following figures:—

Receipts from passenger traffic per train mile.

Receipts from Passenger Traffic per Train Mile.

| Year. | Amount received. | Year. | Amount received. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | s. d. | | s. d. |
| 1877 | 5 5·4 | 1883 | 6 2·55 |
| 1878 | 5 2·3 | 1884 | 6 1·4 |
| 1879 | 5 0·6 | 1885 | 6 1·7 |
| 1880 | 5 7·46 | 1886 | 6 1·72 |
| 1881 | 6 1·12 | 1887 | 6 0·32 |
| 1882 | 6 4·71 | | |

Digitized by Google

The earnings per ton of passengers net, and including tare, have not been determined for 1887; but the results of previous years' workings are known. It would appear that during 1886, in order to carry 100 tons weight of passengers, the actual weight of train load to be moved was 2,521 tons. In 1877, the load required to be moved in order to carry 100 tons weight of passengers was 3,930 tons, so that the proportion of tare saved during the period was not less than 25·6 per cent. The saving effected in this respect is shown in the following table:—

Receipts per 100 tons of passengers carried one mile.

Receipts per 100 Tons of Passengers carried One Mile.

| Year. | Earnings from carrying 100 tons of Passengers 1 mile. | Earnings from carrying 100 tons of Passengers 1 mile, including tare. |
|---|---|---|
| | s. d. | s. d. |
| 1877 | 173 6 | 5 1·4 |
| 1878 | 154 11 | 4 9 |
| 1879 | 136 10 | 4 3·9 |
| 1880 | 134 0 | 4 6·4 |
| 1881 | 144 5 | 4 1·2 |
| 1882 | 134 8 | 4 11·9 |
| 1883 | 124 10 | 4 8·7 |
| 1884 | 128 8 | 4 10·6 |
| 1885 | 126 8 | 4 10·5 |
| 1886 | 122 11 | 4 10.5 |
| 1887 | 129 1 | ..... |

Receipts per head of population.

The average receipts from passenger traffic per head of population have very rapidly increased, and during 1885 stood at 17s. 10·32d., and in 1887 16s. 7·64d., as against 8s. 7·56d. in 1877. This increase is not due, as might be supposed, to the longer distance travelled by passengers; for it will be seen from a previous table that this average distance is now somewhat shorter than formerly, a much larger proportionate increase in the railway mileage than in the population enabling a larger measure of railway travelling. This increase is also due to the greater favour with which railway travelling is now regarded.

Digitized by Google

Receipts from Passenger Traffic per Head of Population.

| Year. | Amount per head. | Year. | Amount per head. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | s. d. | | s. d. |
| 1877 | 8 7·56 | 1883 | 15 10·32 |
| 1878 | 9 3·72 | 1884 | 16 11·16 |
| 1879 | 9 3·12 | 1885 | 17 10·32 |
| 1880 | 10 9 | 1886 | 17 1·56 |
| 1881 | 12 10·20 | 1887 | 16 7·64 |
| 1882 | 14 9·48 | | |

*GOODS TRAFFIC.*

Analysis of the goods traffic.

The weight of goods carried per head of population in New South Wales compares favourably with that of many countries where railways have been long established. The average tonnage for the last eleven years was—

Tonnage of Merchandise carried per Head of Population.

| Year. | Tons. | Year. | Tons. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1877 | 2·27 | 1883 | 3·43 |
| 1878 | 2·47 | 1884 | 3·55 |
| 1879 | 2·49 | 1885 | 3·52 |
| 1880 | 2·35 | 1886 | 3·28 |
| 1881 | 2·68 | 1887 | 3·27 |
| 1882 | 3·29 | | |

Tonnage of merchandise compared with other countries

The largest amount of tonnage per inhabitant is in Scotland, where it averages 9·5; the lowest important European country is Italy, with only 0·4 tons per head. The relative position of New South Wales will be seen from the next table.

Tonnage of Merchandise moved per Head of Population in the Principal Countries of the World.

| | Tons. | | Tons. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Scotland | 9·5 | Victoria | 3·0 |
| England and Wales | 8·4 | Australia (all colonies) | 3·0 |
| United States | 7·6 | Canada | 3·1 |
| Belgium | 6·5 | France | 2·5 |
| Germany | 5·3 | Ireland, Japan, British India | 0·8 |
| New South Wales | 3·3 | Spain, Italy, Russia | 0·4 to 0·6 |

Digitized by Google

Tonnage of goods carried.

The absolute tonnage of goods carried in each year on New South Wales railways is given in the following table :—

Tonnage of Goods carried in New South Wales.

| Year. | Tonnage of Goods. | Year. | Tonnage of Goods. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1855 | 140 | 1872 | 825,360 |
| 1856 | 2,469 | 1873 | 923,788 |
| 1857 | 20,847 | 1874 | 1,070,938 |
| 1858 | 33,385 | 1875 | 1,171,354 |
| 1859 | 43,020 | 1876 | 1,244,131 |
| 1860 | 55,394 | 1877 | 1,430,041 |
| 1861 | 101,130 | 1878 | 1,625,886 |
| 1862 | 205,139 | 1879 | 1,720,815 |
| 1863 | 218,535 | 1880 | 1,712,971 |
| 1864 | 379,661 | 1881 | 2,033,850 |
| 1865 | 416,707 | 1882 | 2,619,427 |
| 1866 | 500,937 | 1883 | 2,864,566 |
| 1867 | 517,022 | 1884 | 3,124,425 |
| 1868 | 596,514 | 1885 | 3,273,004 |
| 1869 | 714,113 | 1886 | 3,211,951 |
| 1870 | 766,523 | 1887 | 3,339,253 |
| 1871 | 741,986 | | |

Haulage.

The average distance each ton of goods was carried during 1886 was 53·9 miles, and the distance for 1887 was probably about the same. This shows a considerable increase over the average distance of 1877, but is less than that of the three previous years.

Average Miles of Haulage per Ton of Goods.

| Year. | Miles. | Year. | Miles. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1877 | 34·1 | 1882 | 47·7 |
| 1878 | 36·1 | 1883 | 54·2 |
| 1879 | 39·2 | 1884 | 54·3 |
| 1880 | 46·5 | 1885 | 53·4 |
| 1881 | 49·1 | 1886 | 53·9 |

Digitized by Google

The number of tons of goods carried over each mile of line in operation has greatly decreased, especially since 1882. This is partly due to the opening of long extensions since the date mentioned, but it is to no slight extent the result of the disastrous seasons which have afflicted part of the interior of the Colony. Tons of goods carried per mile of line.

Tons of Goods carried per Mile of Line open.

| Year. | Tons. | Year. | Tons. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1877 | 2,590 | 1883 | 2,199 |
| 1878 | 2,568 | 1884 | 2,182 |
| 1879 | 2,427 | 1885 | 1,967 |
| 1880 | 2,176 | 1886 | 1,798 |
| 1881 | 2,127 | 1887 | 1,725 |
| 1882 | 2,340 | | |

The fall in the amount of goods carried per mile of line was naturally accompanied by a fall in the earnings per mile from goods carriage. In 1877, the receipts from goods traffic amounted to £986 2s. per mile; in 1881, £999 10s., while in 1887 the sum received was only £701 6s. 9d. Receipts from goods per mile

Receipts from Goods Traffic per Mile of Line open.

| Year. | Amount. | Year. | Amount. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ s. d. | | £ s. d. |
| 1877 | 986 2 0 | 1883 | 975 4 0 |
| 1878 | 942 12 0 | 1884 | 936 2 0 |
| 1879 | 892 0 0 | 1885 | 807 12 0 |
| 1880 | 979 10 0 | 1886 | 732 6 0 |
| 1881 | 999 10 0 | 1887 | 701 6 3 |
| 1882 | 992 8 0 | | |

The average earnings from the carriage of goods per ton per mile have fallen greatly during the last ten years. The lowering of freight is chiefly, but not entirely responsible for the decline, as, especially during late years, the increase in the amount of goods carried, which is shown on page 440, has been chiefly among Average earnings per ton.

Digitized by Google

those descriptions of goods which are carried at the least remunerative rates. The combined result of the action of the reduced freights, and the carriage of a larger proportion of low-rate goods, will best be seen from the column of the following table giving the net average receipts for a ton of goods, including tare, carried 1 mile. In 1877 the earnings amounted to ·62d. per ton, while in 1886 they had fallen to ·38d.

Receipts from goods traffic.

Receipts from Goods Traffic.

| Year. | Receipts per ton per mile, not including tare. | Receipts per ton per mile, including tare. | Receipts per ton of merchandise carried. | Receipts per train mile. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | pence. | pence. | s. d. | s. d. |
| 1877 | 2·68 | 0·62 | 7 7·3 | 9 9·6 |
| 1878 | 2·44 | 0·52 | 7 2·4 | 8 1·1 |
| 1879 | 2·25 | 0·49 | 7 4·2 | 7 7·1 |
| 1880 | 2·32 | 0·54 | 9 0 | 8 3·9 |
| 1881 | 2·29 | 0·55 | 9 5·4 | 8 2·8 |
| 1882 | 2·13 | 0·44 | 8 5·8 | 7 4·5 |
| 1883 | 1·96 | 0·40 | 8 10·3 | 6 8 |
| 1884 | 1·90 | 0·41 | 8 6·9 | 6 9·1 |
| 1885 | 1·86 | 0·39 | 8 2·5 | 6 10 |
| 1886 | 1·81 | 0·38 | 8 1·7 | 7 0·7 |
| 1887 | 1·82 | ..... | 8 1·5 | 7 5·3 |

Receipts per head.

The receipts per head of population from goods traffic reached the maximum in 1883, when they amounted to £1 10s. 5·16d. In 1884 they remained at the same figure, but in 1887, the amount received had fallen to £1 6s. 7d. The receipts during each year since 1877, are shown below.

Receipts from Goods Traffic per Head of Population.

| Year. | Amount. | Year. | Amount. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ s. d. | | £ s. d. |
| 1877 | 0 17 3·72 | 1883 | 1 10 5·16 |
| 1878 | 0 18 1·68 | 1884 | 1 10 5·16 |
| 1879 | 0 18 3·72 | 1885 | 1 8 10·32 |
| 1880 | 1 1 2·88 | 1886 | 1 6 8·76 |
| 1881 | 1 5 1·56 | 1887 | 1 6 7·00 |
| 1882 | 1 7 11·40 | | |

Digitized by Google

The gross amount received from all sources during 1887 was £2,208,295. This was a larger sum than was obtained in any previous year. The cost of working the railways reached £1,457,761, so that the net earnings during 1887 were £750,534, or 34 per cent. of the total earnings. The following table gives the gross earnings and total working expenses with the proportion per cent. of the expenditure to the receipts.

Gross earnings and working expenses.

Gross Earnings and Working Expenses, and Percentage of Working Expenses to Gross Earnings.

| Year. | Gross Earnings. | Working Expenses. | Percentage of working expenses to gross earnings. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | per cent. |
| 1855 | 9,249 | 5,959 | 64·43 |
| 1856 | 32,283 | 21,788 | 67·49 |
| 1857 | 43,387 | 31,338 | 72·23 |
| 1858 | 62,309 | 43,928 | 70·50 |
| 1859 | 61,760 | 47,598 | 77·07 |
| 1860 | 62,269 | 50,427 | 80·98 |
| 1861 | 75,004 | 61,187 | 81·58 |
| 1862 | 103,871 | 68,725 | 66·16 |
| 1863 | 123,941 | 96,867 | 78·16 |
| 1864 | 147,653 | 103,715 | 70·24 |
| 1865 | 166,032 | 108,926 | 65·60 |
| 1866 | 168,535 | 106,230 | 63·64 |
| 1867 | 189,072 | 117,324 | 62·08 |
| 1868 | 224,359 | 144,201 | 64·29 |
| 1869 | 264,975 | 176,362 | 66·57 |
| 1870 | 307,142 | 206,003 | 67·08 |
| 1871 | 355,322 | 197,065 | 55·46 |
| 1872 | 424,989 | 207,918 | 48·92 |
| 1873 | 484,236 | 238,035 | 49·16 |
| 1874 | 536,575 | 257,703 | 48·03 |
| 1875 | 614,648 | 296,174 | 48·18 |
| 1876 | 693,225 | 339,406 | 48·96 |
| 1877 | 815,920 | 418,985 | 51·35 |
| 1878 | 902,989 | 536,988 | 59·47 |
| 1879 | 952,366 | 604,721 | 63·49 |
| 1880 | 1,161,017 | 647,719 | 55·79 |
| 1881 | 1,444,226 | 738,334 | 51·12 |
| 1882 | 1,698,863 | 934,635 | 55·02 |
| 1883 | 1,931,464 | 1,177,788 | 60·97 |
| 1884 | 2,086,237 | 1,301,259 | 62·37 |
| 1885 | 2,174,368 | 1,458,153 | 67·06 |
| 1886 | 2,160,070 | 1,492,992 | 69·12 |
| 1887 | 2,208,295 | 1,457,761 | 66·01 |

Digitized by Google

Net revenue.

The net revenue for 1887 was £750,534, while the average amount of capital expended on lines in operation during the year was £25,355,810, so that the net return per cent. was only 2·96, which is less than was received in any year since 1871, 1886 alone excepted. The interest payable on the capital expended for 1887 was £1,063,938, or at the rate of 4.01 per cent. The net deficiency in the railways of the Colony to be made good out of revenue was thus £313,404.

Net Earnings, and Interest on Capital expended on Railways.

| Year. | Net Earnings. | Interest on capital. | Year. | Net Earnings. | Interest on capital. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | per cent. | | £ | per cent. |
| 1855 | 3,290 | ·638 | 1872 | 217,071 | 3·397 |
| 1856 | 10,495 | 1·536 | 1873 | 246,201 | 3·653 |
| 1857 | 12,050 | 1·176 | 1874 | 278,872 | 4·074 |
| 1858 | 18,381 | 1·492 | 1875 | 318,474 | 4·396 |
| 1859 | 14,162 | 1·107 | 1876 | 353,819 | 4·428 |
| 1860 | 11,841 | ·832 | 1877 | 396,935 | 4·468 |
| 1861 | 13,817 | ·899 | 1878 | 366,001 | 3·741 |
| 1862 | 35,146 | 1·842 | 1879 | 347,645 | 3·341 |
| 1863 | 27,073 | 1·097 | 1880 | 513,298 | 4·353 |
| 1864 | 43,938 | 1·669 | 1881 | 705,892 | 5·307 |
| 1865 | 57,106 | 2·079 | 1882 | 764,228 | 5·135 |
| 1866 | 62,305 | 2·236 | 1883 | 753,676 | 4·484 |
| 1867 | 71,748 | 2·185 | 1884 | 784,978 | 4·201 |
| 1868 | 80,158 | 1·973 | 1885 | 716,215 | 3·370 |
| 1869 | 88,613 | 1·892 | 1886 | 667,078 | 2·901 |
| 1870 | 101,139 | 1·817 | 1887 | 750,534 | 2·960 |
| 1871 | 158,257 | 2·688 | | | |

Digitized by Google

Points of comparison between the railways of a large and thinly inhabited country such as New South Wales and the countries of the Old World are difficult to obtain. The following tables, however, illustrate the population and area of territory per mile of line open in the principal countries of the world. It will be seen that New South Wales comes fairly well out of the comparison.

Comparison with other countries.

Population of the Principal Countries, Length of their Railways, and Population per Mile of Railway.

| Countries. | Population. | Miles of Railways open. | Population to each Mile of Railway. |
|---|---|---|---|
| United Kingdom | 37,091,564 | 19,332 | 1,914 |
| United States | 50,155,783 | 127,729 | 393 |
| France | 38,218,903 | 20,177 | 1,894 |
| Germany | 46,855,704 | 23,094 | 2,029 |
| Austria-Hungary | 39,640,834 | 14,308 | 2,770 |
| Italy | 29,943,607 | 7,219 | 4,148 |
| Spain | 17,226,254 | 5,380 | 3,202 |
| Belgium | 5,909,975 | 2,745 | 2,153 |
| Holland | 4,390,857 | 1,496 | 2,935 |
| Russia in Europe | 88,205,353 | 15,934 | 5,536 |
| Sweden | 4,717,189 | 4,518 | 1,044 |
| Norway | 1,959,000 | 970 | 2,020 |
| Denmark | 1,980,259 | 1,195 | 1,657 |
| Switzerland | 2,940,602 | 1,818 | 1,618 |
| Portugal | 4,708,178 | 948 | 4,966 |
| Greece | 1,979,453 | 109 | 18,160 |
| Turkey in Europe | 4,790,000 | 865 | 5,538 |
| Canada | 4,324,810 | 10,715 | 404 |
| Mexico | 10,447,974 | 3,388 | 3,084 |
| Brazil | 12,333,375 | 4,625 | 2,667 |
| Argentine Republic | 3,000,000 | 3,635 | 825 |
| British-India | 253,982,595 | 13,568 | 18,719 |
| Cape of Good Hope | 1,252,347 | 1,599 | 783 |
| New South Wales* | 1,042,919 | 2,081 | 501 |
| Victoria | 1,003,043 | 1,753 | 572 |
| Queensland | 342,614 | 1,555 | 220 |
| South Australia | 312,758 | 1,382 | 226 |
| Western Australia | 39,584 | 154 | 257 |
| Tasmania | 137,211 | 303 | 453 |
| New Zealand | 589,386 | 1,809 | 326 |

* The figures for New South Wales relate to 1887; those for the other Australasian Colonies to 1886. The information for each of the other countries is up to the latest available date, which in the majority of cases was 1886.

Digitized by Google

Area of the Principal Countries, Length of their Railways open, and area per Mile of Railway.

| Countries. | Area in Square Miles. | Miles of Railways open. | Square Miles per Mile of Railways open |
|---|---|---|---|
| United Kingdom | 121,305 | 19,332 | 6 |
| United States | 3,003,724 | 127,729 | 23 |
| France | 204,031 | 20,177 | 10 |
| Germany | 208,641 | 23,094 | 9 |
| Austria-Hungary | 240,196 | 14,308 | 17 |
| Italy | 110,623 | 7,219 | 15 |
| Spain | 195,716 | 5.380 | 36 |
| Belgium | 11,370 | 2,745 | 4 |
| Holland | 12,515 | 1,496 | 8 |
| Russia in Europe | 2,080,396 | 15,934 | 130 |
| Sweden | 170,661 | 4,518 | 38 |
| Norway | 124,666 | 970 | 129 |
| Denmark | 14,751 | 1,195 | 12 |
| Switzerland | 15,442 | 1,818 | 8 |
| Portugal | 34,449 | 948 | 36 |
| Greece | 24,970 | 109 | 229 |
| Turkey in Europe | 63,850 | 865 | 74 |
| Canada | 3,448,542 | 10,715 | 322 |
| Mexico | 741,791 | 3,388 | 219 |
| Brazil | 3,218,082 | 4,625 | 696 |
| Argentine Republic | 1,158,000 | 3,635 | 318 |
| British India | 1,378,044 | 13,568 | 101 |
| Cape of Good Hope | 213,636 | 1,599 | 134 |
| New South Wales * | 310,700 | 2,081 | 149 |
| Victoria | 87,884 | 1,753 | 50 |
| Queensland | 668,224 | 1,555 | 430 |
| South Australia | 903,425 | 1,382 | 654 |
| Western Australia | 975,920 | 154 | 6,338 |
| Tasmania | 26,375 | 303 | 87 |
| New Zealand | 104,235 | 1,809 | 58 |

* The figures for New South Wales refer to 1887; those for the other Australasian Colonies are for 1886. For other countries the figures given are up to the latest available date, which in the majority of cases was 1886.

Digitized by Google

Up to 31st December, 1887, the total length of lines opened for traffic was 2,036 miles, and 132 miles were in course of construction at that date, making a total of 2,168 miles of road either open for traffic or being constructed. Besides this, Parliament has authorized the construction of 1,245 miles of railroad, and the state of the railway progress of the Colony stood as under at the close of the year 1887.

Lines open, under construction, and authorized.

| | Miles. |
|---|---|
| Lines open for traffic ..... ..... ... | 2,036 |
| Lines under construction ..... | 132 |
| Lines authorized by vote of funds ..... | 1,245 |
| Total length of line..... | 3,413 |

The total amount of money expended on railway construction at the close of 1887 was £28,911,224, of which £26,532,122 had been spent on lines open for traffic. Of that expenditure £25,765,499 was defrayed from loans, and £766,623 from ordinary revenue.

Capital expended.

The rolling stock in the service of the Railway Department consisted of 208 locomotive engines for passenger traffic, and 198 for goods, or 426 in all; 1,007 passenger carriages, and 8,798 goods vehicles.

Rolling stock.

## *PRIVATE RAILWAY LINES.*

In the Colony of New South Wales, the Government policy has hitherto been to keep the railways under State management and control, and this policy has been departed from in two instances only, with the exception of short lines to connect coal-mines with the main railways, &c. The Government granted permission to a company to construct a line from Deniliquin, in the centre of the Riverina district, to Moama, on the Murray, where it meets the railway system of Victoria. A considerable proportion of the wool and other produce of Riverina reaches the Melbourne market by this route. The line is 45 miles in length, and was constructed under a special Act of Parliament, assented to on the 3rd March, 1874. The land required was granted by the New South Wales

Deniliquin to Moama line.

Digitized by Google

Government, right being reserved in the Act for the purchase of the line by the Government at any time after twenty-one years from the passing of the Act. The capital of the Company is £125,000, of which £100,000 has been called up, while £50,000 was raised by debentures. The dividend paid during 1887 was at the rate of 10 per cent., but the rate for the previous years averaged only 8 per cent. Recently a line has been laid down from the Barrier silver mines, Silverton, and Broken Hill to the South Australian Border. The line, since its inception, has had large support.

Silverton and Broken Hill line

### *CITY TRAFFIC, TRAMWAYS, ETC.*

Within the City of Sydney the public traffic, with the exception of the tramway system, which places the various suburbs in constant communication with the city, is controlled by Municipal regulations and by-laws, administered by the Transit Commissioners' Department, under the supervision of the Mayor and Aldermen. The tramways, like the railways, are the property of the Government, and are under the control of the Commissioner for Railways. There are five distinct systems of tramways in operation, having a total length of 51 miles, upon which has been expended for construction, land, and rolling stock, the sum of £923,608. The following table gives particulars of working during the year 1887 :—

Tramways.

| Tramway system. | Length of line. | Capital expended. | Earnings. | Working expenses. | Net earnings. | Return on capital. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Miles. | £ | £ | £ | £ | |
| Metropolitan ..... | 29·5 | 731,582 | 214,125 | 201,468 | 12,657 | 1·76 |
| North Shore (cable) ..... | 1·5 | 71,504 | 7,274 | 6,859 | 415 | 0·58 |
| *Kogarah and Sandringham.. | 5 | 13,253 | 396 | 494 | ‡ 98 | ‡ 2·42 |
| †Newcastle and Plattsburg .. | 7·5 | 62,104 | 3,949 | 4,128 | ‡ 179 | ‡ 0·63 |
| Campbelltown and Camden.. | 7·5 | 45,165 | 4,029 | 2,090 | 1,939 | 4·29 |
| Total..... | 51 | 923,608 | 229,773 | 215,039 | 14,734 | 1·67 |

* Open 3¾ months. † Open 5½ months. ‡ Loss.

Digitized by Google

It will be seen that the magnitude of the operations of the metropolitan tramways quite overshadows that of the other systems. There are ten lines open for traffic within the city and suburbs, all having their terminus in Bridge-street; the length of each line, with the cost of construction, as well as that of machinery, rolling stock, and workshops is shown below. Metropolitan lines.

| Lines opened for Traffic. | Length in miles. | Total Cost. | Cost per Mile. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | | £ | £ |
| Railway-station to Circular Quay | 1¾ | 61,707 | 35,261 |
| Liverpool-street to Randwick and Coogee | 5¼ | 105,791 | 20,150 |
| Darlinghurst Junction to Waverley and Woollahra. | 3½ | 48,993 | 13,999 |
| Waverley to Bondi Beach | 1¾ | 23,303 | 13,316 |
| Waverley to Randwick | 1½ | 8,147 | 5,431 |
| Crown-street Junction to Cleveland-street | 0¾ | 16,038 | 21,385 |
| Newtown (Glebe Junction) to Marrickville | 3¼ | 53,365 | 16,420 |
| Railway-station to Glebe and Forest Lodge | 2¼ | 38,021 | 16,898 |
| Forest Lodge to Leichhardt | 2¾ | 35,575 | 12,936 |
| Railway-station Junction to Botany | 6¾ | 78,821 | 11,677 |
| Average cost of construction | 29½ | 469,764 | 15,924 |
| Tramway Workshops | ..... | 55,186 | ..... |
| Rolling stock | ..... | 194,202 | ..... |
| Machinery | ..... | 10,317 | ..... |
| Furniture | ..... | 2,113 | ..... |
| Average cost, all charges | 29½ | 731,582 | 24,800 |

The net return on capital has varied greatly from year to year. The favourable results of the first three years encouraged the belief that the metropolitan tramways would prove a source of increase to the general revenue of the Colony. These anticipations, however, have been far from realized, as will be seen from the following table. Interest on capital.



Digitized by Google

Metropolitan Tramways—Capital, Expenditure, and Interest realized.

| Year. | Mileage. | Capital Expenditure. | Interest Received on Capital per cent. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | | £ | |
| 1880 | 4 | 60,218 | 12·34 |
| 1881 | 9½ | 169,450 | 6·16 |
| 1882 | 22 | 412,561 | 6·80 |
| 1883 | 25 | 544,105 | 2·22 |
| 1884 | 27½ | 643,111 | 0·76 |
| 1885 | 27½ | 708,109 | 2·17 |
| 1886 | 27½ | 742,113 | 3·32 |
| 1887 | 29 | 731,582 | 1·76 |

Fare per mile.

The fares paid on the tramways average about 1d. per mile, the lines being divided into sections of about 1 and 2 miles. The number of persons using the tram-cars has not been ascertained with any exactness; as the tickets collected give only a partial indication of the number travelling. It is estimated, however, that during 1887 17,000,000 passengers were carried over all lines.

The various sections of the tramways yield very different returns, as may be seen from the following table :—

| Tramway Lines. | Return paid on Capital. |
|---|---|
| Line to the Railway | 2·64 per cent. gain. |
| Randwick and Coogee | 2·11 ,, ,, |
| Waverley, Woollahra, and Bondi | 3·30 ,, ,, |
| Newtown and Marrickville | 6·89 ,, ,, |
| Leichhardt | 6·13 ,, ,, |
| Crown-street | 0·59 ,, loss. |
| Waterloo and Botany | 3·69 ,, ,, |
| Glebe Point and Forest Lodge | 5·34 ,, ,, |

Omnibus traffic.

Besides the tramways the citizens of Sydney are well provided with other means of travelling within the city and suburban limits, as there are numerous omnibus and cab proprietaries. At the head of these stands the Sydney Tramway and Omnibus Company. No tramways are maintained by this company, as its name would imply, but lines of omnibuses have been established

Digitized by Google

by it in all the principal routes of traffic from the city to the suburbs. This company has a working plant comprising 967 horses and 120 vehicles, and employs 290 men.

Besides these, there are public vehicles belonging to private individuals, or small associations, plying between the city and some of the more distant suburbs, to the number of 122. Other public conveyances.

The number of cabs registered and licensed by the Transit Commissioners under the Municipal by-laws amounts to 1,098, in addition to which there are 416 vans and other vehicles; and the public interest is secured against exaggerated demands on the part of licensed cabmen, and other drivers of public vehicles, by a system of fares fixed on a scale liberal to the licensee, whilst not too high for the public to fairly pay. The drivers are placed under the direct control of the Transit Commissioners, who have power to obtain redress from the owners of the vehicles, should any just complaints be made against them.

## *POSTS AND TELEGRAPHS.*

In the matter of postal and telegraphic communication the Colony of New South Wales is liberally provided. Not only is the intercolonial telegraphic system as perfect as can be desired, but the metropolis is in direct communication with Europe and the outer world by means of the cables connecting with the various Asiatic continental telegraph lines. Postal and telegraphic communication.

A submarine cable also connects the Colony with New Zealand, and has its Australian terminus within sight of the spot where Captain Cook landed on the shores of Botany Bay, and within a stone's throw of the monument erected to the memory of La Pérouse—the unfortunate and gallant emulator of the great English navigator—and the tomb of Père Le Receveur, the botanist attached to his staff. Submarine cable.

Regular steam communication with England was established in 1852. Prior to that year the Colony was practically outside the limits of efficient postal service. In the year named, however, Steam communication with England.

Digitized by Google

the steamships Australia, Chusan, and Great Britain were despatched from England, making the voyage in sixty days, and afforded means of communication which were soon rapidly developed. The time of delivery of mails from Sydney to London is now thirty-one days, and it is possible that the period will be yet further reduced.

Communication with Europe and America.

From Sydney, four great lines of ocean steamships—the Peninsular and Oriental Company, the Orient Company, the Messageries Maritimes of France, and the steamers of the North German Lloyd's—carry mails from Australia to England and the continent of Europe, whilst a direct line of steamers under contract with the Governments of New South Wales, New Zealand, and America, carry the mails to New Zealand and the United States. Besides these means of communication with the Old World, the intercolonial and local lines of telegraph are numerous and efficient. There is not a township of any importance which is not connected with the metropolis by wire, or that is not reached either by train or coach.

Telegraph lines.

At the end of December, 1887, there were in the Colony 21,444 miles of telegraphs in operation, and the total cost of the construction of the various lines reached the sum of £684,600. There were 434 telegraph stations, and the total amount earned by the system of telegraphs was £187,858.

Subsidies for mail contracts

The Government of the Colony pays an annual subsidy of £15,118 to the submarine cable companies; and for the carriage of mails and parcels, coming under the parcels post arrangements, a sum of £98,738 was also paid to the Peninsular and Oriental, Orient, American, and other steam companies carrying mails to Europe. Throughout the principal parts of the country the mails are carried by the railway authorities, and, where no communication exists by rail, by contract with the proprietors of coaching lines. In more remote districts, where there are no lines of coaches established, as on the sheep and cattle stations of the far interior, a service has been organized by means of horsemen, who

Digitized by Google

contract with the Government to carry the mails to the furthest points. The newspapers published in the Colony are carried free of charge by the postal authorities, and newspaper literature forms a very large part of the mental pabulum of the ordinary bushman. The following return shows the operations of the Post Office during the twelve years ending 31st December, 1887. Details of working.

Number of Offices, Employés, Income, Expenditure, &c., of New South Wales Post Office.

| Year. | Number of Post Offices. | Number of Receiving Offices. | Number of Persons Employed. | Number of Miles travelled by Mail Conveyance. | Extent of Postal Lines in Miles. | Income. | Approximate Expenditure. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | | | | £ | £ |
| 1876 | 782 | 18 | 1,090 | 3,891,906 | 18,418 | 128,642 | 206,799 |
| 1877 | 810 | 48 | 1,180 | 4,095,530 | 19,508 | 154,171 | 226,305 |
| 1878 | 847 | 75 | 1,272 | 4,389,925 | 20,176 | 155,622 | 248,217 |
| 1879 | 884 | 101 | 1,452 | 4,776,925 | 21,368 | 171,367 | 263,788 |
| 1880 | 927 | 119 | 1,536 | 5,246,373 | 22,427 | 194,084 | 268,128 |
| 1881 | 973 | 155 | 1,691 | 5,467,182 | 23,094 | 205,446 | 273,451 |
| 1882 | 1,005 | 169 | 1,824 | 5,861,317 | 23,923 | 229,911 | 288,186 |
| 1883 | 1,046 | 188 | 1,960 | 6,264,300 | 25,162 | 261,813 | 326,674 |
| 1884 | 1,085 | 206 | 2,076 | 6.509,446 | 26,430 | 289,192 | 351,254 |
| 1885 | 1,115 | 202 | 2,155 | 6,621,996 | 26,683 | 316,172 | 375,965 |
| 1886 | 1,157 | 217 | 2,307 | 6,891,200 | 27,094 | 330,591 | 396,710 |
| 1887 | 1,167 | 263 | 2,363 | 7,015,600 | 27,514 | 342,094 | 426,587 |

These figures show that the Postal Department is carried on at a yearly loss to the State of several thousand pounds. This loss has marked the operations of the department for many years, and is due to the wide area over which the population is scattered throughout the country, thus considerably increasing the cost of carriage of the mails, as well as to the fact that newspapers, which form the bulk of the mail matter, are carried free. It is held, nevertheless, that the public must be served at any price, and the safe and regular despatch and delivery of mails is an item of too great importance in the political, commercial, and social life of the Colony to be neglected, even if its efficiency is obtained at the cost of an annual loss to the revenue. An idea of the magnitude of the work discharged by the New South Wales Post Office may be gathered from the following return :— Postal business carried on at a loss.

Digitized by Google

Letters, Newspapers, &c., passing through the Post Office of New South Wales.

| Year. | Number of Letters. | | Number of Newspapers. | | Packets and Book Parcels. | | Total. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Foreign. | Inland and town. | Foreign. | Inland. | Foreign. | Inland. | Letters. | Newspapers. | Packets, &c. |
| 1876 | 1,852,400 | 12,614,500 | 1,508,300 | 5,408,900 | 109,500 | 304,400 | 14,466,900 | 6,917,200 | 413,900 |
| 1877 | 1,979,500 | 14,529,500 | 1,652,000 | 6,733,000 | 135,000 | 263,600 | 16,509,000 | 8,385,000 | 398,600 |
| 1878 | 2,220,600 | 15,939,300 | 1,657,600 | 7,811,600 | 133,100 | 403,700 | 18,159,900 | 9,469,200 | 536,800 |
| 1879 | 2,442,700 | 16,964,600 | 2,020,000 | 9,447,100 | 136,300 | 459,200 | 19,407,300 | 11,467,100 | 595,500 |
| 1880 | 2,776,000 | 18,956,500 | 2,381,200 | 11,409,800 | 146,600 | 565,000 | 21,732,500 | 13,791,800 | 711,600 |
| 1881 | 3,159,400 | 23,196,200 | 2,726,400 | 13,801,500 | 180,500 | 670,800 | 26,355,600 | 16,527,900 | 851,300 |
| 1882 | 3,589,200 | 25,737,300 | 2,720,600 | 15,361,700 | 218,600 | 1,044,200 | 29,326,500 | 18,082,300 | 1,262,800 |
| 1883 | 4,168,100 | 31,258,300 | 3,014,500 | 16,562,800 | 269,700 | 1,379,200 | 35,426,400 | 19,577,300 | 1,648,900 |
| 1884 | 4,947,200 | 37,289,800 | 3,689,600 | 21,373,900 | 316,200 | 2,705,900 | 42,237,000 | 25,063,500 | 3,022,100 |
| 1885 | 5,328,200 | 34,023,000 | 3,987,900 | 21,579,500 | 552,600 | 2,894,200 | 39,351,200 | 25,567,400 | 3,446,800 |
| 1886 | 5,582,700 | 37,267,200 | 4,276,300 | 25,256,100 | 865,800 | 3,983,000 | 42,849,900 | 29,532,400 | 4,848,800 |
| 1887 | 5,624,000 | 39,221,900 | 4,744,400 | 29,437,200 | 980,800 | 4,549,900 | 44,845,900 | 34,181,600 | 5,530,700 |

Digitized by Google

The growth of the business of the Postal Department within the last ten years has been very remarkable. The increase in the number of letters despatched—viz., from 14,466,900, in 1876, to 44,845,900, in 1887,—is certainly considerable, but is not nearly so great as the increase in the number of newspapers and packets carried by the Post Office, which in the former case rose from 6,917,200, in 1876, to 34,181,600, in 1887; and in the latter, from 413,900, to 5,530,700. Compared with the other provinces of Australasia and with the United Kingdom, New South Wales appears with considerable advantage in regard to the number of letters and newspapers received per head of population, as may be seen from the following table :— Increase of Postal business.

| Country. | Number delivered per head of population. | |
|---|---|---|
| | Letters. | Newspapers and packets. |
| New South Wales* | 44 | 39 |
| Victoria | 33 | 18 |
| Queensland | 32 | 32 |
| South Australia | 48 | 26 |
| Western Australia | 54 | 31 |
| Tasmania | 32 | 32 |
| New Zealand | 69 | 33 |
| Australasia | 43 | 28 |
| United Kingdom* | 39 | 14 |
| England and Wales* | 44 | 15 |
| Scotland* | 32 | 14 |
| Ireland* | 19 | 7 |

* Year 1887. Others, 1886.

The telegraph lines also show a proportionate increase in the number of telegrams transmitted and the amounts received for the same, as illustrated in the following table, which gives a retrospective idea of the business of the Telegraph Department from 1876 to 1887. Telegraphic business.

Digitized by Google

## Electric Telegraphs.

| Year. | No. of Stations. | No. of Telegrams. | Total Receipts. | *Revenue received. | No. of miles of Wire. | Cost of construction. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | £ | £ | | £ |
| 1877 | 190 | 1,001,884 | 96,357 | 65,645 | 9,761 | 343,973 |
| 1878 | 236 | 1,132,287 | 98,125 | 76,227 | 11,760 | 413,258 |
| 1879 | 273 | 1,175,218 | 103,033 | 80,490 | 12,426 | 437,120 |
| 1880 | 289 | 1,319,537 | 123,172 | 84,110 | 13,188 | 462,226 |
| 1881 | 318 | 1,607,206 | 125,336 | 98,665 | 14,278 | 492,211 |
| 1882 | 345 | 1,965,931 | 153,555 | 120,266 | 15,901 | 536,399 |
| 1883 | 368 | 2,107,288 | 165,276 | 134,643 | 17,272 | 564,316 |
| 1884 | 394 | 2,334,052 | 176,261 | 146,386 | 18,681 | 601,460 |
| 1885 | 404 | 2,625,992 | 191,192 | 155,073 | 19,864 | 641,669 |
| 1886 | 425 | 2,661,126 | 184,053 | 158,128 | 20,757 | 666,028 |
| 1887 | 434 | 2,876,504 | 187,858 | 164,511 | 21,444 | 684,600 |

* Proportion of receipts due to the Colony.

Telegraphs in New South Wales and United Kingdom.

The following table shows the extension of the telegraph system throughout the various colonies, and a comparison with the United Kingdom. It also shows the extent to which the facilities for telegraphing are availed of in each country. It will be seen that New South Wales has the largest mileage of line of any of the colonies, as well as the largest telegraphic business.

| Colony. | Miles of line. | Miles of wire. | Telegrams received and despatched. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | Number. | Per head of the population. |
| New South Wales | 10,721 | 21,444 | 2,876,504 | 2·8 |
| Victoria | 4,094 | 10,111 | 1,938,049 | 1·9 |
| Queensland | 8,772 | 15,677 | 515,357 | 4·2 |
| South Australia | 5,416 | 9,388 | 757,363 | 2·4 |
| Western Australia | 2,548 | 2,821 | 315,197 | 8·4 |
| Tasmania | 1,816 | 2,407 | 233,811 | 1·5 |
| New Zealand | 4,646 | 11,375 | 1,835,394 | 3·2 |
| Australasia | 36,897 | 72,497 | 9,051,691 | 2·6 |
| United Kingdom | 29,895 | 173,539 | 50,243,639 | 1·4 |
| England and Wales | ..... | ..... | 42,320,185 | 1·5 |
| Scotland | ..... | ..... | 5,106,774 | 1·3 |
| Ireland | ..... | ..... | 2,816,680 | 0·6 |

Digitized by Google

# PART XVI.

## Law and Crime.

THE law of New South Wales permits proceedings against any person charged with crime to be initiated either by arrest or by summons. During 1887, there were 72,119 cases dealt with by the magistrates; in 44,094 of these, the persons charged with offences were arrested, and in 21,992 cases they were summoned by the police; while in the remaining 6,033 cases proceedings were taken by private persons.

### *ARRESTS.*

Persons brought before magistrates.

Out of 72,119 persons brought before the magistrates of the Colony 70,717 were dealt with summarily, and convictions recorded in 53,614 cases; while 17,103 cases were dismissed either on their merits, or for want of prosecution; in the remaining cases, 1,402 in number, the persons concerned were committed for trial in the higher Courts of the Colony. Dividing the offences into three subdivisions—those committed against the person, those against property, and offences against good order or government—the numbers of persons brought before the Magistrates' Courts, and the manner in which they were dealt with during 1887, were as follows :—

Number of Persons dealt with by Magistrates.

| Offences. | Total number of persons brought before the Magistrates' Courts. | Number of persons. | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Discharged for want of prosecution or want of evidence. | Whose cases were dismissed on the merits. | Summarily convicted. | Committed for trial. |
| Against the person..... .. | 8,903 | 2,485 | 1,356 | 4,667 | 395 |
| Against property . ..... | 8,017 | 1,977 | 1,288 | 3,876 | 876 |
| Other cases* ..... | 55,199 | 6,476 | 3,521 | 45,071 | 131 |
| Total number of persons summoned or apprehended..... | 72,119 | 10,938 | 6,165 | 53,614 | 1,402 |

* Not including cases brought up for lunacy.

Digitized by Google

Civil actions are not included in the above table, but it includes arrest or summonses for breaches of various Acts, and for other offences, which, from a moral point of view, can hardly be reckoned crimes, although they are such in the eyes of the law. The total number of summary convictions for all offences shows a considerable decrease during 1887, being 53,614 as compared with 62,268 in the previous year; for, although there was an increase in the number of persons convicted of offences against property, the number found guilty of offences against the person and against good order was much less than for many years past. The following table gives the number of summary convictions before magistrates during the past twelve years :—

Summary convictions.

Summary Convictions before Magistrates.

| Year. | Offences against the person. | Offences against property. | Other Offences. | Year. | Offences against the person. | Offences against property. | Other Offences. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1876 | 3,931 | 2,694 | 23,779 | 1882 | 5,350 | 4,014 | 40,762 |
| 1877 | 4,567 | 2,788 | 25,648 | 1883 | 6,257 | 3,395 | 45,811 |
| 1878 | 5,014 | 3,087 | 29,823 | 1884 | 5,810 | 3,594 | 48,502 |
| 1879 | 4,885 | 3,217 | 30,726 | 1885 | 5,159 | 3,649 | 50,537 |
| 1880 | 5,151 | 3,286 | 33,768 | 1886 | 5,187 | 3,676 | 53,405 |
| 1881 | 5,239 | 3,453 | 42,438 | 1887 | 4,667 | 3,876 | 45,071 |

Arrests by police.

The number of arrests made by the police was less during 1887 than in either of the two previous years, and the percentage of the whole population was smaller than in any year given in the table below.

Arrests by Police.

| Year. | Arrests. | Proportion of whole population. | Year. | Arrests. | Proportion of whole population. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1876 | 26,993 | 4·46 | 1882 | 39,758 | 5·00 |
| 1877 | 28,349 | 4·50 | 1883 | 43,177 | 5·17 |
| 1878 | 30,718 | 4·66 | 1884 | 46,199 | 5·24 |
| 1879 | 32,860 | 4·75 | 1885 | 48,261 | 5·18 |
| 1880 | 35,774 | 4·92 | 1886 | 48,854 | 4·99 |
| 1881 | 41,402 | 5·44 | 1887 | 44,094 | 4·31 |

Digitized by Google

The number of police in the Colony during the years 1884-87 was Number of Police.

| Year. | Metropolitan. | Country. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1884 | 423 | 947 | 1,370 |
| 1885 | 466 | 977 | 1,443 |
| 1886 | 476 | 986 | 1,462 |
| 1887 | 502 | 989 | 1,491 |

Considering the large area of the Colony, the number of police required for the protection of life and property in New South Wales compares favourably with the other colonies. The following figures show the proportion to the total population of each of the colonies, with the exception of Western Australia :—

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| New South Wales .. ..... . | 1 police to | 686 | civilians. |
| Victoria ... ..... ..... ..... | ,, | 749 | ,, |
| Queensland ..... ..... | ,, | 389 | ,, |
| South Australia ..... | ,, | 739 | ,, |
| Tasmania ..... ..... ..... | ,, | 444 | ,, |
| New Zealand... ..... | ,, | 1,224 | ,, |

The ages of persons arrested for various classes of offences during the year 1887 are given below. It will be seen that the most serious offences were committed by persons between the ages of 20 and 30, while those against good order, consisting chiefly of drunkenness, were committed by persons from 30 to 50 years. Ages and offences of persons arrested.

Ages of Persons Arrested.

| Offences. | Ages of persons apprehended. | | | | | | | Total apprehensions. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Under 15 | 15-20 | 20-30 | 30-40 | 40-50 | 50-60 | Over 60 | |
| Against the person ..... | 14 | 234 | 1,243 | 727 | 398 | 146 | 58 | 2,820 |
| Against property, with violence ..... | 9 | 52 | 149 | 48 | 23 | 10 | 3 | 294 |
| Against property, without violence ..... | 339 | 732 | 2,022 | 1,115 | 576 | 228 | 114 | 5,126 |
| Forgery and offences against the currency ... | 3 | 18 | 49 | 37 | 9 | 7 | 7 | 130 |
| Against good order, including drunkenness ... | 439 | 1,597 | 9,009 | 9,385 | 7,239 | 3,927 | 2,157 | 33,753 |
| Not included in the preceding ..... | 25 | 140 | 675 | 530 | 354 | 168 | 79 | 1,971 |
| Total ..... .. | 829 | 2,773 | 13,147 | 11,842 | 8,599 | 4,486 | 2,418 | 44,094 |

Digitized by Google

The number of arrests of persons at each period of life, with the exception of under 15, was less than in 1886.

Ages of offenders.

The proportion of offences committed at the respective ages is given below, and while the percentage of juvenile offenders is slightly higher than in the preceding three years, the proportion is less than for some years previously.

Percentage of Arrests at various Ages to Total Arrests.

| Year. | Years 10-15. | Years 15-20. | Years 20-30. | Years 30-40. | Years 40-50. | Years 50-60. | Years over 60. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1879 | 2·20 | 6·76 | 28·24 | 27·93 | 19·18 | 9·33 | 3·36 |
| 1880 | 2·12 | 6·94 | 29·24 | 26·90 | 18·69 | 9·77 | 6·34 |
| 1881 | 2·11 | 5·43 | 28·98 | 27·22 | 20·31 | 9·74 | 6·21 |
| 1882 | 1·93 | 4·83 | 27·82 | 26·58 | 20·79 | 10·69 | 7·36 |
| 1883 | 1·94 | 5·80 | 28·98 | 26·08 | 20·45 | 10·40 | 6·35 |
| 1884 | 1·68 | 5·81 | 29·51 | 26·02 | 20·35 | 10·61 | 6·01 |
| 1885 | 1·73 | 5·38 | 30·25 | 26·47 | 20·42 | 9·77 | 5·98 |
| 1886 | 1·64 | 5·90 | 29·98 | 26·13 | 20·54 | 10·28 | 5·53 |
| 1887 | 1·88 | 6·29 | 29·82 | 26·86 | 19·50 | 10·17 | 5·48 |

Absence of serious crime amongst native-born population.

The native-born population of New South Wales probably numbers not less than 64 per cent. of the whole, while the persons arrested during 1887 who were born in the Colony numbered 13,263 out of a total of 44,094 arrests, or 30·08 per cent. The native countries of all persons apprehended during 1887 will be found in the following table, as well as the offences for which the arrests were made :—

Digitized by Google

## Birthplaces of Persons Apprehended, 1887.

| Country. | Against the person. | Against property, with violence. | Against property without violence. | Forgery and offences against the currency. | Against good order, including drunkenness. | Not included above. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| New South Wales | 1,136 | 145 | 2,237 | 43 | 9,149 | 553 | 13,263 |
| Other Australian Colonies | 219 | 35 | 480 | 3 | 1,869 | 138 | 2,744 |
| England | 518 | 55 | 1,015 | 39 | 7,861 | 468 | 9,956 |
| Ireland | 507 | 20 | 671 | 13 | 9,375 | 439 | 11,025 |
| Scotland | 160 | 7 | 247 | 5 | 2,912 | 123 | 3,454 |
| Other British possessions | 32 | 7 | 71 | 2 | 419 | 30 | 561 |
| France | 14 | 1 | 30 | 3 | 202 | 15 | 265 |
| Germany | 39 | 2 | 63 | 15 | 311 | 43 | 473 |
| China | 57 | 9 | 87 | 1 | 223 | 36 | 413 |
| Other foreign countries | 138 | 13 | 225 | 6 | 1,432 | 126 | 1,940 |
| Total | 2,820 | 294 | 5,126 | 130 | 33,753 | 1,971 | 44,094 |

Digitized by Google

Nominal religious professions of prisoners.

The nominal religious profession of each person arrested is ascertained and entered in the charge-sheet. During 1887 the arrests of persons belonging to each of the various denominations were :—

Religions of Persons Apprehended, 1887.

| Religion. | Against the person. | Against property, with violence. | Against property, without violence. | Forgery and offences against the currency. | Against good order, including drunkenness. | Not included above. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Church of England.... | 1,032 | 113 | 2,235 | 62 | 12,246 | 816 | 16,504 |
| Presbyterians ..... | 222 | 18 | 361 | 11 | 3,291 | 143 | 4,046 |
| Wesleyans..... | 50 | 6 | 124 | 1 | 430 | 35 | 646 |
| Independents ..... | 1 | ..... | 10 | ..... | 162 | 5 | 178 |
| Baptists..... ..... | 9 | 1 | 24 | 2 | 61 | 10 | 107 |
| Other Protestants..... | 55 | 12 | 88 | 11 | 605 | 37 | 808 |
| Roman Catholics ..... | 1,281 | 124 | 2,037 | 29 | 15,589 | 814 | 19,874 |
| Jews ..... | 8 | ..... | 37 | 9 | 55 | 10 | 119 |
| Pagans ..... | 51 | 11 | 90 | 1 | 223 | 30 | 406 |
| Other persuasions, or religion, unknown.. | 111 | 9 | 120 | 4 | 1,091 | 71 | 1,406 |
| Total..... | 2,820 | 294 | 5,126 | 130 | 33,753 | 1,971 | 44,094 |

Digitized by Google

The degree of education of those who were arrested has also been obtained as far as possible. Four grades of education are adopted for classification purposes, and the number comprised in each class during the years from 1876 to 1887 is given below.

Education of persons arrested.

Degrees of Education of Persons Arrested.

| Year. | Neither read nor write. | Read only. | Read and write. | Superior education. | Total arrests. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1876 | 3,841 | 1,320 | 21,832 | ..... | 26,993 |
| 1877 | 3,842 | 1,269 | 23,238 | .. ..... | 28,349 |
| 1878 | 4,017 | 1,529 | 25,172 | ..... | 30,718 |
| 1879 | 3,493 | 1,230 | 27,984 | 153 | 32,860 |
| 1880 | 4,065 | 1,197 | 30,350 | 162 | 35,774 |
| 1881 | 4,034 | 1,123 | 36,083 | 162 | 41,402 |
| 1882 | 4,059 | 964 | 34,553 | 182 | 39,758 |
| 1883 | 3,859 | 1,058 | 38,071 | 189 | 43,177 |
| 1884 | 3,871 | 1,096 | 41,030 | 202 | 46,199 |
| 1885 | 3,925 | 937 | 43,185 | 214 | 48,261 |
| 1886 | 4,142 | 916 | 43,588 | 208 | 48,854 |
| 1887 | 3,873 | 709 | 39,295 | 217 | 44,094 |

Effect of education on crime.

A superficial glance at the figures would seem to show that the progress of education has not been attended with that decrease in crime which the friends of education confidently assert follows in its train. This view of the case is quite untenable, for although the proportion of persons arrested who can read and write has much increased of late years, this is due to the spread of education even amongst those whose environment offers inducement to the commission of crime.

Digitized by Google

The following table gives the percentage of persons arrested of each degree of education from 1876 to 1887 :—

| Year. | Neither read nor write. | Read only. | Read and write. | Year. | Neither read nor write. | Read only. | Read and write. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1876 | 14·22 | 4·89 | 80·89 | 1882 | 10·20 | 2·42 | 87·38 |
| 1877 | 13·55 | 4·47 | 81·98 | 1883 | 8·93 | 2·45 | 88·62 |
| 1878 | 13·07 | 4·97 | 81·96 | 1884 | 8·37 | 2·37 | 89·26 |
| 1879 | 10·62 | 3·74 | 85·64 | 1885 | 8·13 | 1·94 | 89·93 |
| 1880 | 11·36 | 3·34 | 85·30 | 1886 | 8·49 | 1·87 | 89·64 |
| 1881 | 9·74 | 2·71 | 87·55 | 1887 | 8·78 | 1·61 | 89·61 |

Effect of education on crime.

The best proof of the effect of the spread of education on crime is the notable decrease in the number of committals and convictions for serious offences, which has for many years been observable. Although the direct effect of the spread of enlightenment cannot be otherwise gauged, there is ample evidence to warrant the assumption that education is doing its work as an active leaven throughout the community.

Drunkenness.

The question of the relative prevalence of drunkenness, as tested by the number of persons arrested for that offence in the different colonies, has received of late no little attention, and it would appear that New South Wales in this regard holds a bad pre-eminence. The number of arrests for drunkenness per 1,000 of population in the different colonies, compiled over a period of ten years, was :—

Arrests for Drunkenness in Australian Colonies.

| | Arrests, per 1,000 of population. |
|---|---|
| New South Wales | 26·7 |
| Victoria | 13·7 |
| Queensland | 15·8 |
| South Australia | 15·2 |
| Tasmania | 13·9 |
| New Zealand | 14·9 |

Digitized by Google

These figures are entirely misleading as far as their application to the question of the comparative sobriety of the different colonies is concerned, and if they convey any meaning at all, it is that the stringency of the laws, or their administration, is greater in the proportion of nearly two to one in New South Wales than in almost any other colony. The proof of this is not far to seek. The consumption of intoxicants per head is largest in Victoria, where the least proportion of arrests are made, while New South Wales has a consumption less than any other Colony, New Zealand and Tasmania excepted, as will be seen from the following table.

Deduction from number of arrests misleading.

Consumption of intoxicants in the various Colonies.

Consumption of Intoxicating Drink.

| Colony. | Average consumption per head. | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Spirits. | Beer. | Wine. | Total equivalent in alcohol (proof) |
| | Gallons. | Gallons. | Gallons. | Gallons. |
| New South Wales* | 1·20 | 12·85 | 0·72 | 3·23 |
| Victoria* | 1·09 | 16·29 | 1·24 | 3·80 |
| Queensland | 1·81 | 10·16 | 0·62 | 3·39 |
| South Australia | 0·80 | 14·37 | 1·59 | 3·32 |
| New Zealand | 0·87 | 8·61 | 0·26 | 2·18 |
| Tasmania | 0·70 | 10·00 | 0·14 | 2·17 |

* 1886. Other colonies, 1885.

These figures at once dispose of the theory so persistently put forward as to the excessive prevalence of drunkenness in New South Wales, and the more effectually when it is borne in mind that the number of males engaged in laborious work is far larger here than in any other colony.

The persons arrested for drunkenness are chiefly residents in or near large towns, and it is only natural to expect that, with an increase in the number and population of the towns, there will be an increase in the arrests for drunkenness. The number of arrests during each year since 1876 is shown in the following table, and it will be satisfactory to note the great decrease in the percentage of females arrested. And as the proportion of males arrested has maintained a high percentage for many years, due possibly to the

Arrests for drunkenness in towns.

Female drunkards decreasing.



Digitized by Google

greater increase in the urban than in the rural population, and consequently the larger number of persons whose inebriety has come under the attention of the local police, it is very gratifying to find a considerable falling off in 1887, both of the total number and the percentage to the population.

Persons Arrested for Drunkenness, with percentage of Total Population.

| Year. | Total arrests. | Males. | Females. | Percentage of total arrests to whole population. | Percentage of males arrested to total male population. | Percentage of females arrested to total female population. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1876 | 16,171 | 12,546 | 3,625 | 2·67 | 3·82 | 1·31 |
| 1877 | 16,696 | 12,726 | 3,970 | 2·65 | 3·72 | 1·38 |
| 1878 | 17,224 | 13,166 | 4,108 | 2·61 | 3·67 | 1·37 |
| 1879 | 17,715 | 13,574 | 4,141 | 2·56 | 3·61 | 1·31 |
| 1880 | 18,777 | 14,801 | 3,976 | 2·58 | 3·72 | 1·21 |
| 1881 | 22,560 | 18,200 | 4,360 | 2·96 | 4·36 | 1·26 |
| 1882 | 21,393 | 17,574 | 3,819 | 2·69 | 4·03 | 1·06 |
| 1883 | 23,178 | 19,244 | 3.934 | 2·77 | 4·21 | 1·04 |
| 1884 | 24,438 | 20,261 | 4,177 | 2·77 | 4·19 | 1·04 |
| 1885 | 26,291 | 21,944 | 4,347 | 2·82 | 4·29 | 1·03 |
| 1886 | 26,310 | 21,879 | 4,431 | 2·69 | 4·06 | 1·01 |
| 1887 | 22,706 | 19,229 | 3,477 | 2·22 | 3·42 | ·76 |

Consumption of spirits per head.

The quantity of spirits consumed per head of population in 1886 was hardly 75 per cent. of the consumption ten years previously, and the decline has been fairly regular, as will be seen from the following table :—

Consumption of Spirits per Head.

| Year. | Imported. | Colonial. | Total. | Year. | Imported. | Colonial. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Gallons. | Gallons. | Gallons. | | Gallons. | Gallons. | Gallons. |
| 1877 | 1·61 | ·026 | 1·64 | 1882 | 1·45 | ·012 | 1·46 |
| 1878 | 1·65 | ·012 | 1·66 | 1883 | 1·43 | ·024 | 1·45 |
| 1879 | 1·49 | ·011 | 1·50 | 1884 | 1·41 | ·020 | 1·43 |
| 1880 | 1·37 | ·017 | 1·38 | 1885 | 1·29 | ·015 | 1·30 |
| 1881 | 1·45 | ·008 | 1·46 | 1886 | 1·19 | ·010 | 1·20 |

Consumption of spirits decreasing.

There has also been, in all probability, a falling off in the amount of beer and wine consumed, but the statistics which would illustrate

Digitized by Google

this view are available for only a few years. The total amount of intoxicants consumed in the Colony can best be compared by reducing the various kinds of drink to the common level of proof spirit. The average consumption of spirit per inhabitant during the years 1883–86 was—

| Year. | Gallons. |
|---|---|
| 1883 | 3·52 |
| 1884 | 3·53 |
| 1885 | 3·37 |
| 1886 | 3·23 |

Taking all circumstances into view it is probable that the amount of drunkenness in the Colony is decreasing. The number of persons who render themselves liable to arrest may be fairly assumed to be in direct proportion to the amount of intoxicants consumed, and a decrease in consumption is necessarily a sign of increased sobriety. Decrease in drunkenness.

The offence of habitual drunkenness has declined perceptibly, as will be seen from the following table, showing the number of persons arrested, with percentage of arrests to total arrests for drunkenness, 1879–87. It will be seen that fewer persons were arrested during 1887 than during the earlier period, from 1879 to 1882. Habitual drunkenness.

Habitual Drunkenness.

| Year. | Number. | Percentage of arrests to total arrests for drunkenness. | Year. | Number. | Percentage of arrests to total arrests for drunkenness. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1879 | 136 | 0·76 | 1884 | 108 | 0·44 |
| 1880 | 107 | 0·56 | 1885 | 116 | 0·44 |
| 1881 | 101 | 0·54 | 1886 | 113 | 0·43 |
| 1882 | 141 | 0·65 | 1887 | 119 | 0·52 |
| 1883 | 100 | 0·43 | | | |

## *PUNISHMENTS.*

Of the 72,119 persons brought before the magistrates of the Colony during 1887, 53,614 were summarily convicted, and of these 4,509 were imprisoned without the option of a fine, while Punishments inflicted by magistrates.

Digitized by Google

three of the latter were whipped. In the great majority of cases fines were inflicted, or imprisonment with the option of paying a fine instead. The nature of the punishments, with the offences for which they were awarded, are given in the following table, for the year 1887.

Number of Summary Convictions, Nature of Offences and of Punishments inflicted by Magistrates in 1887.

| Punishment. | Total number of punishments. | For offences against the person. | For offences against property. | For other offences. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Fine... | 28,079 | 2,678 | 1,267 | 24,134 |
| Imprisonment, in lieu of fine or surety | 18,667 | 968 | 553 | 17,146 |
| Peremptory imprisonment ... | 4,506 | 542 | 1,849 | 2,115 |
| Whipping | 3 | 1 | ..... | 2 |
| Imprisonment, with whipping | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... |
| Bound over, with or without sureties | 349 | 183 | 32 | 134 |
| Other punishments | 2,010 | 295 | 175 | 1,540 |
| Total | 53,614 | 4,667 | 3,876 | 45,071 |

Cases in which fines were inflicted.

The number of persons fined, with the alternative of imprisonment, was 18,667; and of these 8,748 availed themselves of the option of paying the fine. The remaining 9,919 suffered imprisonment, in addition to 4,509 sentenced to peremptory imprisonment, or to be whipped, making a total of 14,428 persons imprisoned, out of 53,614 summarily dealt with by the magistrates, or 27 per cent. Adding 28,079, the number fined (levy and distress) to 8,748, the number who paid rather than be incarcerated, gives 36,827, the total number of fines paid during the year.

Decrease in committals for trial.

Omitting from consideration summons cases, and dealing only with arrests by the police, three facts are noticeable—that the percentage of arrests to the total population has fluctuated consider-

Digitized by Google

ably during the past ten years, though there has been a slight tendency towards decrease of late years; that the number of convictions obtained is now proportionately greater than formerly; and that the number of committals for trial to the superior courts shows a remarkable tendency to decrease. The following table gives the average for twelve years:— Convictions increasing.

Proportion of Convictions and Committals in Magistrates' Courts, compared with Arrests.

| Year. | Arrests. | Summarily convicted. | Summarily acquitted or discharged. | Committal |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Percentage of arrests to the whole population. | Percentage of summary convictions to total arrests. | Percentage of those acquitted or discharged to total arrests. | Percentage to total arrests. |
| 1876 | 4·46 | 72·12 | 23·20 | 4·68 |
| 1877 | 4·50 | 73·09 | 22·07 | 4·83 |
| 1878 | 4·66 | 75·58 | 18·94 | 5·48 |
| 1879 | 4·75 | 77·63 | 17·52 | 4·85 |
| 1880 | 4·92 | 76·94 | 18·36 | 4·70 |
| 1881 | 5·44 | 79·86 | 16·29 | 3·82 |
| 1882 | 5·00 | 78·94 | 17·07 | 3·99 |
| 1883 | 5·17 | 82·08 | 14·26 | 3·66 |
| 1884 | 5·24 | 80·99 | 15·59 | 3·42 |
| 1885 | 5·18 | 82·89 | 14·07 | 3·04 |
| 1886 | 4·99 | 82·24 | 14·79 | 2·97 |
| 1887 | 4·31 | 81·57 | 15·33 | 3·10 |

The proportion of offences deemed of sufficient gravity to be tried by a jury has largely decreased during the past twenty-five years, and the proportion of prisoners convicted also shows a substantial reduction. This will be plainly seen from a consideration of the following table. Decrease in committals for trial.

Digitized by Google

Committals and Convictions.

| Year. | Committals for trials. | Convictions. | Proportion of population committed. | Proportion of population convicted. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | Per 10,000 of population. | Per 10,000 of population. |
| 1861 | 820 | 437 | 23·2 | 12·3 |
| 1862 | 879 | 514 | 24·2 | 14·1 |
| 1863 | 887 | 497 | 23·8 | 13·3 |
| 1864 | 975 | 590 | 25·3 | 15·3 |
| 1865 | 1,123 | 686 | 27·7 | 19·9 |
| 1866 | 1,255 | 770 | 29·9 | 18·3 |
| 1867 | 1,180 | 702 | 27·0 | 16·0 |
| 1868 | 1,006 | 601 | 22·1 | 13·2 |
| 1869 | 1,112 | 682 | 23·5 | 14·4 |
| 1870 | 1,037 | 601 | 21·1 | 12·2 |
| 1871 | 1,084 | 628 | 21·3 | 12·3 |
| 1872 | 1,073 | 643 | 20·3 | 12·2 |
| 1873 | 1,166 | 647 | 21·4 | 11·8 |
| 1874 | 1,311 | 700 | 23·2 | 12·4 |
| 1875 | 1,245 | 707 | 21·2 | 12·0 |
| 1876 | 1,391 | 822 | 23·0 | 13·6 |
| 1877 | 1,411 | 829 | 22·4 | 13·1 |
| 1878 | 1,740 | 959 | 26·4 | 14·5 |
| 1879 | 1,743 | 1,090 | 25·2 | 15·7 |
| 1880 | 1,717 | 1,148 | 23·6 | 15·8 |
| 1881 | 1,626 | 1,058 | 21·3 | 13·9 |
| 1882 | 1,724 | 1,065 | 21·6 | 13·4 |
| 1883 | 1,606 | 1,008 | 19·2 | 12·0 |
| 1884 | 1,550 | 928 | 17·5 | 10·5 |
| 1885 | 1,540 | 785 | 16·5 | 8·4 |
| 1886 | 1,594 | 957 | 16·2 | 9·7 |
| 1887 | 1,402 | 854 | 13·7 | 8·3 |

Convictions of persons committed.

It will be seen that the number of convictions averaged not more than 60·3 per cent., while for the past twelve years the proportion convicted or discharged, per hundred persons committed for trial, was as follows :—

Digitized by Google

Percentage of Convictions.

| Year. | Percentage of committals. | | Year. | Percentage of committals. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Convicted. | Acquitted or discharged. | | Convicted. | Acquitted or discharged. |
| 1876 | 59·09 | 40·91 | 1882 | 61·77 | 38·23 |
| 1877 | 58·75 | 41·25 | 1883 | 62·76 | 37·24 |
| 1878 | 56·11 | 44·89 | 1884 | 59·87 | 40·13 |
| 1879 | 62·54 | 37·46 | 1885 | 50·97 | 49·03 |
| 1880 | 66·86 | 33·14 | 1886 | 60·04 | 39·96 |
| 1881 | 65·07 | 34·93 | 1887 | 60·91 | 39·09 |

Causes of apparent high rate of crime.

The convictions in the higher courts of New South Wales, taken over a series of years, greatly exceed, both in number and in proportion, those of any other Colony. So marked is this fact that much speculation has been indulged in as to the probable cause of the anomaly. It is admitted that the people of all the colonies are practically derived from the same stock, while their occcupations are fairly alike, and a theory has been hazarded that the high rate of crime in New South Wales is due to a blood taint derived from the original bond-population of this Colony. Such theory is manifestly erroneous, as Tasmania, the colony which received proportionately the largest number of convicts, and whose population has been least diluted by immigration, has the most favourable record since 1876, as will be seen from the following table, which gives the rates of convictions from the year named to the latest available date. Western Australia has been omitted from the comparison, as its sparse population and peculiar situation would warrant the anticipation of a large amount of crime of a kind not found in the older settled colonies.

Crime in other Colonies.

Convictions after Trial in Australasian Colonies.

| | Per 10,000 of population. |
|---|---|
| New South Wales | 12·30 |
| Victoria | 4.50 |
| Queensland | 7·80 |
| South Australia | 6·99 |
| Tasmania | 4.44 |
| New Zealand | 5·74 |

Digitized by Google

Gold-fields attracted criminal population.

Besides this, Victoria stands second lowest on the list, and there is every testimony that the large gold-finds of that colony, in the years succeeding the final cessation of transportation, attracted the worst classes of all these settlements, especially of New South Wales and Tasmania, and it is very improbable that this population returned. There is, however, no evidence that such a population now exists anywhere in these colonies: it certainly does not exist in New South Wales. But, though the gratuitous theory above alluded to may be easily disposed of, the fact remains that the largest proportion of convictions in the higher courts occurs in New South Wales.

Criminals come chiefly from floating population.

There has been in New South Wales for many years a large population whose abode in any district is determined by the existence of a demand for unskilled labour, and it is from the ranks of this floating population, that a large proportion of the persons convicted of crime is derived. All the colonies have, to a greater or less extent, this class of population; but in New South Wales it is numerically the largest. As these people settle down to regular employment in a fixed abode and acquire interests apart from the excitements of an unsettled life, crime will be found to diminish. The neighbouring colony of Victoria, where the decrease of convictions has steadily kept pace with the settlement of its population, may be cited as an example of this truth, the percentage of convictions being now reduced to about 4·5 per ten thousand, as compared with 4·8 in 1876, and 10·1 in 1866.

Strict administration of law in N. S. Wales.

The laws relating to crime are somewhat similar in all the colonies; but the administration of these laws may possibly be more rigorous in New South Wales than in any other colony. This has already been shown to be the case in regard to drunkenness, and offers an additional explanation of the large number of convictions obtained in New South Wales.

Capital punishment.

Executions have been less numerous of late years than formerly, the death penalty being awarded in only a small proportion of

Digitized by Google

cases wherein the death sentence has been pronounced. The number of executions for twelve years is given below.

Number of Criminals Executed.

| Year. | Number. | Year. | Number. | Year. | Number. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1876 | 4 | 1880 | 4 | 1884 | 2 |
| 1877 | 2 | 1881 | 2 | 1885 | 3 |
| 1878 | 1 | 1882 | 3 | 1886 | 2 |
| 1879 | 1 | 1883 | 1 | 1887 | 4 |

There are in New South Wales 56 gaols of all kinds; of these 37 are distinguished as police gaols. There is accommodation for 1,431 prisoners in separate cells, and for 3,664 when more than one prisoner sleeps in a cell. On the 31st December, 1887, there were 2,380 prisoners in confinement, thus distributed. Gaols accommodation.

Prisoners and Prison Accommodation.

| Prisons. | Prisoners. | Accommodation—one prisoner per cell. | Accommodation—more than one prisoner per cell. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Gaols ..... | 2,175 | 1,230 | 2,941 |
| Police Gaols ..... | 205 | 201 | 723 |
| Total ..... | 2,380 | 1,431 | 3,664 |

The total number of prisoners received into the various gaols throughout the Colony during the year 1887 was 18,787—a lesser number than in either of the three previous years. More than half of these were received at Darlinghurst Gaol, Sydney. As many were detained for only short periods, the above total may appear large compared with the average number in confinement at any one time. The following table gives the number of prisoners received into gaol from 1882 to 1887. Decrease of prisoners.

Digitized by Google

Prisoners Received into Gaol.

| Year. | Males. | Females. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1882 | 13,088 | 4,325 | 17,413 |
| 1883 | 11,220 | 4,262 | 15,482 |
| 1884 | 15,824 | 4,574 | 20,398 |
| 1885 | 15,853 | 4,833 | 20,686 |
| 1886 | 15,653 | 4,921 | 20,574 |
| 1887 | 14,560 | 4,227 | 18,787 |

Prisoners in confinement.

The average number of persons in confinement during the year has not been ascertained, but the number in detention at the close of each year is known, and the figures for the past twelve years will be found below. Prisoners have been classified under two heads—those under sentence, and those awaiting trial. The respective numbers of each of these classes for the period named were :—

Prisoners in Confinement at the close of Each Year.

| Year. | Total persons in confinement. | Male. | Female. | Under sentence. | | | Awaiting trial. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | | Male. | Female. | Total. | Male. | Female. | Total. |
| 1876 | 1,490 | 1,267 | 223 | 1,154 | 203 | 1,357 | 113 | 20 | 133 |
| 1877 | 1,521 | 1,293 | 228 | 1,137 | 209 | 1,346 | 156 | 19 | 175 |
| 1878 | 1,781 | 1,512 | 269 | 1,318 | 251 | 1,569 | 194 | 18 | 212 |
| 1879 | 1,951 | 1,641 | 310 | 1,465 | 291 | 1,756 | 176 | 19 | 195 |
| 1880 | 2,121 | 1,759 | 362 | 1,610 | 349 | 1,959 | 149 | 13 | 162 |
| 1881 | 2,075 | 1,753 | 322 | 1,611 | 309 | 1,920 | 142 | 13 | 155 |
| 1882 | 1,935 | 1,646 | 289 | 1,497 | 274 | 1,771 | 149 | 15 | 164 |
| 1883 | 2,168 | 1,826 | 342 | 1,684 | 330 | 2,014 | 142 | 12 | 154 |
| 1884 | 2,464 | 2,115 | 349 | 1,966 | 337 | 2,303 | 149 | 12 | 161 |
| 1885 | 2,559 | 2,222 | 337 | 2,084 | 328 | 2,412 | 138 | 9 | 147 |
| 1886 | 2,501 | 2,119 | 382 | 2,018 | 369 | 2,387 | 101 | 13 | 114 |
| 1887 | 2,380 | 2,053 | 327 | 1,919 | 316 | 2,235 | 134 | 11 | 145 |

Digitized by Google

The prisoners under sentence may be divided into four classes according to the description of offence for which they were convicted, as in the following table :— Classification of offences.

Offences of Prisoners under Sentence at close of Each year.

| Year. | Felony. | | Petty larceny. | | Assaults. | | Other offences. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Male. | Female. | Male. | Female. | Male. | Female. | Male. | Female. |
| 1876 | 708 | 34 | 160 | 21 | 78 | 4 | 208 | 144 |
| 1877 | 798 | 57 | 81 | 16 | 32 | 3 | 226 | 133 |
| 1878 | 855 | 51 | 127 | 22 | 50 | 4 | 286 | 174 |
| 1879 | 911 | 42 | 176 | 29 | 70 | 21 | 308 | 199 |
| 1880 | 950 | 34 | 189 | 31 | 106 | 8 | 365 | 276 |
| 1881 | 825 | 18 | 201 | 15 | 78 | 5 | 508 | 271 |
| 1882 | 844 | 25 | 168 | 18 | 89 | 3 | 396 | 228 |
| 1883 | 802 | 47 | 263 | 26 | 138 | 15 | 481 | 242 |
| 1884 | 949 | 33 | 295 | 29 | 140 | 6 | 582 | 269 |
| 1885 | 1,047 | 33 | 307 | 47 | 162 | 10 | 568 | 238 |
| 1886 | 1,070 | 40 | 296 | 32 | 121 | 11 | 531 | 286 |
| 1887 | 1,042 | 30 | 221 | 28 | 137 | 3 | 519 | 255 |

The number of felons detained under sentence was larger in 1886 than in any year of the series, and, although 1887 presents a more favourable record than either of the two previous years, it will be seen by the above table that a notable increase has taken place since 1883. This advance does not denote an increase in crime—for, as already shown, serious crime is decreasing in the community—but points rather to longer sentences. The increase in the term served by prisoners is due to the Criminal Law Amendment Act, which came into force on the 1st day of July, 1883, but sufficient time has not elapsed since the passing of the Act to trace any effect from its operations, beyond the increase in the term which felons are required to serve. The following table shows the average time served by each prisoner sentenced for felony. Felons under arrest.

Digitized by Google

Average Term of Imprisonment served by Prisoners under Sentence for Felony.

| Year. | Average sentence. | Year. | Average sentence. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | Years. | | Years. |
| 1876 | 1·23 | 1882 | 1·22 |
| 1877 | 1·55 | 1883 | 1·20 |
| 1878 | 1·39 | 1884 | 1·40 |
| 1879 | 1·27 | 1885 | 1·72 |
| 1880 | 1·21 | 1886 | 1·48 |
| 1881 | 1·15 | 1887 | 1·60 |

Ages of prisoners in gaols.

As in the case of the arrests, the largest number of prisoners at any age-period are those whose ages range from 20 to 30 years; but, proportionately to the numbers of the population, the ages of middle life, namely, from 30 to 50 years, are most productive of criminals. The following table gives, not only the number of offences committed by persons of various ages, but also the actual number of persons convicted at each age-period. From a combination of these figures, the particulars given in the last column have been obtained, showing the average number of sentences inflicted on persons at various ages.

Ages of Prisoners sentenced to Imprisonment.

| Ages. | Total Offences. | | | Distinct Offenders. | | | Average number of Convictions to each person. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | M. | F. | Total. | M. | F. | Total. | M. | F. | Total. |
| Under 10 | 8 | 4 | 12 | 8 | 4 | 12 | 1·00 | 1·00 | 1·00 |
| 10–20 | 918 | 270 | 1,188 | 670 | 157 | 827 | 1·37 | 1·72 | 1·44 |
| 20–30 | 3992 | 1,139 | 5,131 | 2,718 | 483 | 3,201 | 1·47 | 2·36 | 1·60 |
| 30–40 | 2874 | 1,088 | 3,962 | 1,991 | 416 | 2,407 | 1·44 | 2·61 | 1·65 |
| 40–50 | 1940 | 757 | 2,697 | 1,352 | 297 | 1,649 | 1·43 | 2·55 | 1·63 |
| 50 and upwards | 1822 | 470 | 2,292 | 1,290 | 212 | 1,502 | 1·41 | 2·22 | 1·52 |

Female convictions larger than male.

The above table presents several remarkable features. The average number of convictions is considerably larger amongst females than amongst males, especially in the ages over 30 years.

Digitized by Google

That there should have been twelve children under 10 years of age imprisoned is at least anomalous, but it is probable that the practice of sending children to gaol will cease, now that provision is being made for such cases; for under no circumstance is it possible to conceive that a prison is a fit place for children of such tender years.

Depravity of female prisoners.

Female offenders are, as a rule, found to be more depraved than male, and in this respect New South Wales forms no exception to the general experience. The number of men convicted in 1887 was 8,033; of these 1,745, or 21·6 per cent., received more than one sentence. There were 1,573 women convicted, of whom 702, or 44·6 per cent., had previous convictions. The number of offences committed by the 1,745 males was 5,266, or about 3 per head, while by the 702 females re-convicted the offences numbered 2,857, or more than 4 per head. The following figures show the number of persons received into gaol more than once during 1887.

Offenders convicted more than once.

| Times convicted during 1887. | Males. | | Females. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Offenders. | Offences. | Offenders. | Offences. |
| Twice | 892 | 1,784 | 267 | 534 |
| Thrice | 381 | 1,143 | 164 | 492 |
| Four or more times | 472 | 2,339 | 271 | 1,831 |
| Total | 1,745 | 5,266 | 702 | 2,857 |

The record of those convicted four or more times is a peculiar feature of this table, and it would appear that 472 men were sent to gaol 2,339 times, or an average of 4·95 per man, while 271 women had recorded against them 1,831 imprisonments, or an average of 6·76 each, and these during the course of one year.

Extent of criminal class.

It is impossible to determine the extent of the criminal class in the Colony, or even the number of habitual criminals. The number of prisoners with previous convictions against them has, however, been ascertained, and is shown in the following table.

Digitized by Google

Prisoners with Previous Convictions.

| Year. | Offenders with previous convictions. | Offences committed by prisoners with previous convictions. | Average number of convictions per prisoner. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1879 | 1,700 | 6,240 | 3·67 |
| 1880 | 1,680 | 6,596 | 3·92 |
| 1881 | 2,994 | 8,623 | 2·88 |
| 1882 | 3,210 | 7,836 | 2·44 |
| 1883 | 3,056 | 7,668 | 2·51 |
| 1884 | 3,209 | 7,942 | 2·47 |
| 1885 | 3,355 | 8,295 | 2·47 |
| 1886 | 3,188 | 8,150 | 2·56 |
| 1887 | 2,441 | 8,117 | 3·33 |

Habitual offenders.

The previous convictions alluded to above do not merely refer to the year in which a prisoner figures in the return, but include convictions recorded at any previous period. Many prisoners entered as having previous convictions were sentenced many years before, and had not two convictions in any one year. The averages therefore given in the last column are the minimum. The terms for which women are sentenced are much shorter, as their offences are much lighter than those of males. On the other hand there must, from the evidence of the above table, be a constant reappearance of the same faces before the Courts to account for so high an average of re-convictions. The proportion of habitual offenders, if those with previous convictions may be so termed, is remarkable, and will perhaps be better illustrated by the following table than even by the one just given :—

| Year. | Percentage of prisoners with previous convictions sent to gaol. | Year. | Percentage of prisoners with previous convictions sent to gaol. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1879 | 19·54 | 1884 | 26·17 |
| 1880 | 19·39 | 1885 | 26·99 |
| 1881 | 29·44 | 1886 | 26·40 |
| 1882 | 33·38 | 1887 | 25·41 |
| 1883 | 28·31 | | |

Reconvictions.

The numbers of prisoners re-convicted from 1874 to 1887 are given in the following table; they are arranged in classes according to the terms of their imprisonment.

Digitized by Google

## Classification of Prisoners re-convicted.

| Year. | 1st Class. Sentence, 5 years and upwards. | | | 2nd Class. Sentence, less than 5 years. | | | 3rd Class. Sentence, imprisonment only. | | | Drunkards and petty offenders omitted from the foregoing. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Second conviction. | Third conviction. | Fourth, or more. | Second conviction. | Third conviction. | Fourth, or more. | Second conviction. | Third conviction. | Fourth, or more. | Second conviction. | Third conviction. | Fourth, or more. |
| 1874 | 4 | 14 | ..... | 28 | 26 | ..... | 7 | 5 | ..... | 281 | 895 | ..... |
| 1875 | 21 | 22 | ..... | 36 | 59 | ..... | 34 | 35 | ..... | 145 | 724 | ..... |
| 1876 | 19 | 40 | ..... | 56 | 86 | ..... | 25 | 44 | ..... | 169 | 1,027 | ..... |
| 1877 | 12 | 30 | ..... | 83 | 91 | ..... | 7 | 22 | ..... | 169 | 1,057 | ..... |
| 1878 | 10 | 27 | ..... | 51 | 66 | ..... | 17 | 28 | ..... | 1,150 | 2,178 | ..... |
| 1879 | 4 | 22 | ..... | 50 | 65 | ..... | 24 | 51 | ..... | 319 | 1,165 | ..... |
| 1880 | 20 | 3 | 3 | 186 | 39 | 30 | 113 | 38 | 37 | 388 | 823 | ..... |
| 1881 | 8 | 3 | 4 | 107 | 54 | 63 | 98 | 43 | 16 | 1,014 | 488 | 1,096 |
| 1882 | 16 | 5 | 12 | 231 | 82 | 93 | 152 | 38 | 85 | 1,157 | 476 | 863 |
| 1883 | 53 | 4 | 9 | 257 | 50 | 64 | 75 | 20 | 31 | 955 | 579 | 959 |
| 1884 | 35 | 10 | 46 | 136 | 72 | 57 | 86 | 29 | 37 | 1,170 | 559 | 972 |
| 1885 | 20 | 19 | 29 | 133 | 81 | 72 | 101 | 38 | 35 | 1,337 | 579 | 911 |
| 1886 | 23 | 10 | 23 | 108 | 43 | 115 | 93 | 31 | 51 | 1,325 | 552 | 814 |
| 1887 | 18 | 6 | 28 | 113 | 52 | 74 | 79 | 13 | 20 | 1,018 | 443 | 577 |

Previous to the year 1880 prisoners with four or more convictions are included with those convicted for the third time. The particulars in this table were obtained from the reports of the Comptroller-General of Prisons.

Digitized by Google

Refractory prisoners.

The chief punishment inflicted on refractory prisoners is solitary confinement. Formerly other modes of punishment were equally used, but of late years these have been to a large extent superseded. The number of punishments inflicted upon refractory prisoners are given below.

Refractory Prisoners.

| Year. | Prisoners punished in gaols. | | | Percentage of total prisoners punished. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Solitary confinement. | Other punishment. | Total. | |
| 1876 | 498 | 453 | 951 | 9·33 |
| 1877 | 501 | 395 | 896 | 8·23 |
| 1878 | 768 | 192 | 960 | 8·17 |
| 1879 | 1,061 | 284 | 1,345 | 10·16 |
| 1880 | 1,210 | 263 | 1,473 | 10·84 |
| 1881 | 1,225 | 332 | 1,557 | 9·85 |
| 1882 | 1,133 | 319 | 1,452 | 10·19 |
| 1883 | 1,249 | 268 | 1,517 | 9·84 |
| 1884 | 1,473 | 436 | 1,909 | 11·23 |
| 1885 | 1,435 | 399 | 1,834 | 10·56 |
| 1886 | 1,420 | 389 | 1,809 | 10·61 |
| 1887 | 1,445 | 416 | 1,861 | 12·18 |

Debtors.

There were fifty persons imprisoned for debt during the year 1887. And as the time of detention as a rule only extended for short periods, the number of debtors in confinement at any one time was not large. The figures for the last twelve years will be found in the following table :—

Debtors in Confinement.

| Year. | Male. | Female. | Total. | Year. | Male. | Female. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1876 | 31 | 1 | 32 | 1882 | 44 | 1 | 45 |
| 1877 | 42 | ... | 42 | 1883 | 27 | 1 | 28 |
| 1878 | 49 | 2 | 51 | 1884 | 61 | 3 | 64 |
| 1879 | 46 | 2 | 48 | 1885 | 50 | 2 | 52 |
| 1880 | 46 | 1 | 47 | 1886 | 61 | 1 | 62 |
| 1881 | 52 | ... | 52 | 1887 | 48 | 2 | 50 |

Deaths in gaols.

The death-rate in gaols is very light, when the neglected state in which many of the prisoners are received is considered, and

Digitized by Google

moreover shows signs of decreasing. No common ground of comparison exists between the death-rate in gaols and that of the general population. In the following table the number of deaths are given from 1878 to 1887, together with the death-rates per 1,000 of all prisoners under sentence during each year, and this includes those whose term had not expired at the close of the previous year.

Deaths and Death-rate in Gaol.

| Year. | Deaths. | | | Death-rate per 1,000 persons of both sexes under sentence. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Male. | Female, | Total. | |
| 1878 | 39 | 7 | 46 | 4·39 |
| 1879 | 36 | 7 | 43 | 4·10 |
| 1880 | 37 | ... | 37 | 3·48 |
| 1881 | 53 | 7 | 60 | 4·88 |
| 1882 | 40 | 6 | 46 | 3·92 |
| 1883 | 30 | 5 | 35 | 2·75 |
| 1884 | 35 | 4 | 39 | 2·70 |
| 1885 | 39 | 11 | 50 | 4·01 |
| 1886 | 38 | 10 | 48 | 3·27 |
| 1887 | 30 | 8 | 38 | 3·13 |

## *THE SUPREME COURT.*

Judges of the Supreme Court.

The chief legal tribunal of the Colony is the Supreme Court, which is at present composed of seven judges—that is, one Chief Justice, and six puisne judges. Civil actions are usually tried by a jury of four persons, but either party to the suit, on cause shown, may apply to a judge in Chambers to have the cause tried by a jury of twelve. Twice the number of jurors required to sit on the case are chosen by ballot, from a panel summoned by the sheriff, and from that number each of the parties strikes out a fourth, the remainder thus selected by both parties forming the jury who are to try the case. This jury are constituted the judges of the facts of the case only, being bound to accept the dicta of the judge on all points of law. From the court thus constituted an appeal lies to what is called the "Full Court," sitting *in Banco*, which is



Digitized by Google

The Full Court.

generally composed of at least three of the judges. The Chief Justice, or in his absence the senior puisne judge, presides over the Full Court, which gives its decision by majority. The circumstances under which new trials are granted are:—Where the judge has erroneously admitted or rejected material evidence; where he has wrongly directed the jury on a point of law; where the verdict of the jury is clearly against evidence; or where, from some other cause, there has evidently been a miscarriage of justice.

Appeal to Privy Council permitted.

Provision is made for appeals to the Privy Council, but any suitor wishing to carry his cause before the supreme tribunal of the Empire must first obtain leave so to do from the Supreme Court. The amount in dispute must be at least £500, or affect the construction of a New South Wales statute. In other cases application for leave to appeal must be made to the Privy Council itself.

The Chief Justice has also an extensive jurisdiction as Commissary of the Vice-Admiralty Court, in which all cases arising out of collisions, &c., in Australian waters, are determined.

Equity jurisdiction.

One of the puisne judges also acts as judge of the Equity Court, from whose decrees an appeal lies to the Full Court, and thence to the Privy Council.

Another puisne judge is judge of the Divorce Court, in which cases are usually tried without a jury, an appeal lying to the Supreme Court.

Ecclesiastical jurisdiction.

The equity judge also represents the ecclesiastical jurisdiction of the Supreme Court, and hears and decides all applications for the probate of wills, and for letters of administration, and also determines suits as to the validity, &c., of wills. Motions for rehearing cases in this court, before the Supreme Court or Privy Council are sometimes made. Barristers only have the right of audience before the Supreme Court.

Digitized by Google

The following table gives the number of civil suits decided in the Supreme and Circuit Courts in each year from 1876 to 1887, inclusive:— Civil suits.

Civil Suits.

| Year. | No. of writs issued. | No. of causes entered for trial. | Defended. | Undefended or settled. | Total amount for which judgment signed. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | | | £ s. d. |
| 1876 | 2,530 | 293 | 208 | 85 | 106,257 12 6 |
| 1877 | 2,887 | 286 | 188 | 98 | 127,204 14 11 |
| 1878 | 3,280 | 319 | 199 | 120 | 278,126 10 5 |
| 1879 | 3,806 | 292 | 179 | 113 | 436,355 17 6 |
| 1880 | 3,312 | 350 | 202 | 148 | 202,253 15 3 |
| 1881 | 2,845 | 331 | 173 | 158 | ..... |
| 1882 | 3,161 | 414 | 250 | 164 | 169,520 12 0 |
| 1883 | 3,830 | 377 | 225 | 152 | ..... |
| 1884 | 4,547 | 493 | 271 | 222 | 370,647 13 0 |
| 1885 | 4,079 | 494 | 255 | 239 | 399,951 15 6 |
| 1886 | 5,649 | 503 | 255 | 248 | 410,274 14 5 |
| 1887 | 5,149 | 478 | 223 | 255 | 457,704 0 0 |

The number of probates and letters of administration in connection with wills for each year, of the period 1876–87, is given below. Probates and letters of administration.

Probates and Administrations.

| Year. | No. of probates and administrations—Will annexed. | Amount sworn to. | No. of letters of administration. | Amount sworn to. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | £ | | £ | £ |
| 1876 | 511 | 1,677,972 | 415 | 223,189 | 1,901,161 |
| 1877 | 530 | 1,336,599 | 471 | 291,391 | 1,627,990 |
| 1878 | 573 | 1,735,064 | 514 | 281,367 | 2,016,431 |
| 1879 | 579 | 2,116,906 | 472 | 269,992 | 2,386,898 |
| 1880 | 667 | 1,323,823 | 506 | 210,816 | 1,534,639 |
| 1881 | 671 | 2,011,305 | 526 | 307,818 | 2,319,123 |
| 1882 | 810 | 3,586,554 | 589 | 581,528 | 4,168,082 |
| 1883 | 862 | 3,528,602 | 613 | 588,029 | 4,116,631 |
| 1884 | 933 | 3,642,709 | 648 | 605,543 | 4,248,252 |
| 1885 | 961 | 3,721,805 | 659 | 601,542 | 4,323,347 |
| 1886 | 1,026 | 4,726,918 | 706 | 768,628 | 5,495,546 |
| 1887 | 961 | 3,621,874 | 665 | 641,426 | 4,263,300 |

Digitized by Google

### *CRIMINAL JURISDICTION.*

Trial by jury.

A judge of the Supreme Court presides over the Central Criminal Court of Gaol Delivery held at Darlinghurst. All prisoners are tried by a jury of twelve, chosen by ballot from the panel provided by the Sheriff. Every person charged with felony has a peremptory right of challenge extending to twenty jurors, and he can also further exercise his right of challenge on cause shown and allowed. No prisoner is allowed to give evidence, but he has a right to the services of counsel in conducting his defence. The verdict of the jury must be unanimous, for even if eleven jurors were agreed their verdict could not otherwise be accepted. If the jury cannot agree they may be locked up until they either give a unanimous verdict, or are discharged by the Court. If no verdict is returned, the prisoner is liable to be tried over again by another jury.

Gaol deliveries.

In addition to the supreme, civil, and criminal sittings of the Court held in Sydney, each judge goes on circuit once in each half-year, and holds Courts of Gaol Delivery and for hearing civil cases at certain circuit towns, viz. :—In the north—Maitland, Tamworth, Armidale, and Grafton; in the west—Mudgee, Bathurst, and Dubbo; in the south—Goulburn, Yass, Wagga Wagga, Albury, and Deniliquin.

### *DISTRICT COURTS.*

Minor civil causes.

District Courts have been established for the trial of civil causes where the value in dispute does not exceed £200. They are presided over by judges specially appointed for the purpose, who also perform the duties of Chairmen of Quarter Sessions for the trial of all prisoners except such as are charged with capital crimes. District Courts sit continuously in the metropolis, and are also held twice a year in all the considerable country towns. The judge is not ordinarily assisted by a jury, but in cases where the amount in dispute exceeds £20, either of the parties may, by

Digitized by Google

giving notice to the Registrar of the Court, have a jury summoned. On questions of law an appeal lies to the Supreme Court.

On the trial of prisoners at Quarter Sessions, the Chairman, at the request of the prisoner's counsel, must reserve questions of law for the consideration of the Supreme Court, or he may so act *motu proprio.* Questions reserved for Supreme Court.

The number of suits in the District Courts of the Colony, and the mode in which they were tried, whether with or without jury, &c., is given in the following table for the judicial year terminating the last day of February, 1888 :— Suits in District Courts.

Suits in District Courts, 1887–88.

| District. | Number of suits. | | Settled. | | Number of cases. | | | Result of the trials. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Commenced. | Total amount sued for. | Without hearing. | By arbitration. | Tried. | Tried. By jury. | Tried. Without jury. | For plaintiffs. | For defendants. |
| | | £ | | | | | | | |
| Metropolitan and Hunter | 6,582 | 152,002 | 3,080 | ... | 3,108 | 18 | 3,090 | 2,866 | 242 |
| Southern ..... | 1,146 | 34,653 | 455 | 3 | 654 | 33 | 621 | 551 | 103 |
| South-western | 690 | 26,497 | 331 | ... | 346 | 21 | 325 | 297 | 49 |
| Western ..... | 662 | 17,361 | 368 | ... | 261 | 4 | 257 | 226 | 35 |
| Northern ..... | 1,745 | 51,811 | 655 | ... | 989 | 11 | 978 | 900 | 89 |
| North-western | 418 | 17,109 | 166 | ... | 217 | 11 | 206 | 166 | 51 |
| Total..... | 11,243 | 299,433 | 5,055 | 3 | 5,575 | 98 | 5,477 | 5,006 | 569 |

The costs of the above-mentioned suits in the Districts Courts amounted to £22,055.

## *INSOLVENCY COURT.*

The statutes relating to insolvent debtors are administered by the Supreme Court, and the jurisdiction is exercised by a judge thereof, called the Judge in Bankruptcy, who may on occasion delegate certain of the powers vested in him to the Registrar of Insolvent Estates. When any person becomes embarrassed, and is unable to pay his debts, the law allows him to sequestrate his Insolvent debtors.

Digitized by Google

estate for the benefit of his creditors, or these latter may, under certain specified circumstances, apply for a compulsory sequestration. An officer of the Court, termed an official assignee, is appointed by the judge to manage each sequestrated estate. His duties are to realise the insolvent's assets, and pay *pro rata* the debts proved, subject to the approval of the judge. After each insolvent's case has been investigated, and all dividends have been paid, the judge may at his discretion grant a certificate relieving the insolvent from all future liability. This certificate is granted in all cases where no blame has been found to attach to the applicant; but where the insolvency has been brought about by recklessness or fraud, it is often withheld for some time, and, in very bad cases, refused entirely. An appeal from the decision of the judge may be made on the same terms and in similar mode as is provided in respect to an order, decision, or ruling of a judge of the Supreme Court, and by the rules of Court, though the judge from whose decision an appeal has been made may not sit to hear such appeal.

Sequestration of estates.

The number of insolvents, and the amounts for which they failed, and other particulars will be found in the chapter of this volume relating to finance.

Digitized by Google

# PART XVII.

## Constitution and Government.

THE record of New South Wales as a Crown Colony belongs more to history than to current statistics. It is therefore not proposed, in the following sketch, to deal with matters prior to the establishment of Responsible Government, though a brief narrative of the early history and settlement of the country will be found in the opening pages of this volume.

Present government began in 1855.

The present form of government was inaugurated little more than thirty years ago, the "Act to confer a Constitution on New South Wales, and to grant a Civil List to Her Majesty," having received the Royal assent on the 16th July, 1855. This important statute was proclaimed in Sydney on the 24th of November of the same year, and at once came into operation, sweeping away entirely the former system, and constituting an elective representative Chamber, thus making the Queen's subjects in the Colony, by the granting of equal privileges, the equals of their countrymen in other parts of the Empire. The ties which bound the Colony to the Mother Country were in no way loosened, for the Constitution Act simply conceded to the people of New South Wales the same rights which prevailed in the United Kingdom, namely, of taxing themselves, and of being governed by Ministers responsible to a Parliament elected by the people. The authority vested in the Sovereign remains the same as before, though the mode of its exercise is widely different. The Sovereign, previously to Responsible Government, exercised, through the Governor, almost despotic power. This official, in times past, united in himself the executive and legislative functions, and personal liberty and independence

The Sovereign.

Digitized by Google

were to no small degree in his power. With the establishment of Responsible Government, this state of things ceased, and the greatest measure of individual liberty is now found compatible with the full protection of public rights. The readiness with which the people of the Colony adapted themselves to the forms and practice of their new government was not a little remarkable, and fully justified their assumption of its privileges.

Laws enacted in Queen's name.

All laws are still enacted in the name of the Queen, "by and with the advice of the Legislative Council and Legislative Assembly," the Governor, as the Royal Deputy, giving the assent of the Sovereign immediately to Acts of Parliament, or reserving them for the consideration of the Sovereign, if he thinks fit. To afford a clearer conspectus of the Constitution, it will be well to consider, under distinct heads, the several elements which form the governing and legislative body.

### *THE GOVERNOR.*

How appointed.

Previously to the year 1879 the Governor of the Colony was appointed by Letters Patent under the Great Seal; but in that year the practice was discontinued by the advice of Sir Alfred Stephen, given during the tenure of office of Sir Hercules Robinson. The change was first carried out in the appointment of Lord Augustus Loftus. The office of Governor is now constituted by permanent Letters Patent, and by a standing Commission, instead of as formerly by letters issued *pro hac vice* only. The Governor receives his appointment at present by Commission under the Royal sign manual and signet, which recites the Letters Patent of the 29th April, 1879, as well as the instructions issued (under sign manual and signet) in further declaration of the Queen's "will and pleasure." The original Letters Patent, thus recited and enforced, declare that the Governor is directed and empowered "to do and execute all things that belong to his office according to the tenor of the Letters Patent, and of such Commission as may be issued to

Digitized by Google

him under our sign manual and signet, and according to such instructions as may from time to time be given to him under our sign manual and signet, or by our order in our Privy Council, or by us through one of our Principal Secretaries of State, and to such laws as are now or shall hereafter be in force in the Colony." By a custom which has now long prevailed, no Governor is allowed to retain his office longer than six years. Should the Governor die or become incapable during his tenure of office, or be removed before the arrival of his successor, or should he have occasion to leave the Colony for any considerable period, the Government is to be administered (1) by the Lieutenant-Governor, or, if there be no Lieutenant-Governor, (2) by an Administrator to be appointed according to the provisions of the Letters Patent and instructions. The present Lieutenant-Governor is Sir Alfred Stephen, who was appointed by a Commission, dated 30th April, 1879; and the Administrator was appointed by a Commission of the same date, directed to the President of the Legislative Council for the time-being.

Lieutenant-Governor.

The Lieutenant-Governor, or, in his absence, the Administrator, is empowered by his Commission to execute the office of Governor during any temporary absence of the Governor from the Colony; but the Governor may not be absent, except in accordance with the terms of his instructions. He may not leave the Colony without the Queen's special leave, unless on a visit to the Governor of a neighbouring colony, for a period exceeding one month at a time, nor exceeding in the aggregate one month for every year of his service; but, on the other hand, the Governor may leave the Colony for any period not exceeding one month without its being reckoned as a departure, if he shall have previously informed the Executive Council in writing of his intention, and appointed a deputy to act for him till his return. This deputy must, in the first instance, be the Lieutenant-Governor; but if, from any cause, his services are not available, the Governor may appoint whom he pleases as his deputy.

The Administrator.

Digitized by Google

The Governor's functions, according to the Letters Patent, Commission and Instructions may be recapitulated as follows:—

The Governor is the custodian of the Great Seal, under which all Crown grants, &c., must pass.

Governor appoints Executive.

The Governor has the appointment of his own Council—the Executive. He is also to summon that Council, and is, ordinarily its President; but in his absence some other member may be nominated to preside. It is usual, however, to appoint some member of the Ministry permanent Vice-President, who presides in the absence of the Governor.

The Governor is the fountain of honour within the Colony, since to him belongs the power to appoint, in the Queen's name, all Judges, Justices of the Peace, Commissioners, and other "necessary officers and Ministers"; and he may remove, by virtue of his powers as Viceroy, from the exercise of his office any official so appointed.

Prerogative of mercy.

The Governor is also the depositary of the prerogative of mercy within the Colony, having it in his power to pardon, either absolutely or conditionally, any offender convicted in New South Wales. He can also remit fines, penalties, and forfeitures due to the Crown, but he cannot pardon or remit on the condition of the offender voluntarily leaving the Colony, unless the offence has been a political one only. In all capital cases the Governor is required by his instructions to obtain a report in writing from the Judge who tried the prisoner, which is to be considered at a meeting of the Executive Council, and the Judge himself may also be examined before the Council, although his recommendations need not necessarily be adopted. The Governor, however, is not empowered to reprieve any capitally sentenced prisoner, or pardon him absolutely "unless it shall appear to him expedient so to do upon receiving the advice of the Executive Council, but in all such cases he is to decide either to extend or to withhold the pardon or reprieve according to his own deliberate judgment, whether the members of

Digitized by Google

the Executive Council concur therein or otherwise." If the Governor decides to act contrary to the advice of the Executive he must make a minute in the proceedings, stating his reasons for so acting, *in extenso.*

The Governor is also vested with the authority of the Crown, enabling him to nominate the members of the Upper House of the Legislature, and to summon, prorogue to a future day, or dissolve "any legislative body" existing in the Colony.

Governor acts by advice of Executive.

His instructions, however, provide that in the exercise of the above powers, the Governor is to act by the advice of the Executive Council in all cases, except those whose nature is such that in his opinion the public service "would sustain material prejudice," or in matters too trivial to submit to the Council, or "too urgent to admit of their advice being given;" but in all such urgent cases he must communicate to the Council as soon as practicable the measures taken by him, and his reasons for acting. It is expressly provided, however, that the Governor may, if he think fit, disregard the advice of the Executive and act in direct opposition to the declared will of his advisers, but in such cases he is required to make a full report of the whole circumstances for the information of the Secretary of State for the Colonies.

Governor Viceroy as regards Royal assent.

The Governor acts as Viceroy as regards giving the Royal assent or vetoing Acts passed by the Legislature, or reserving Bills for the special consideration of the Sovereign. The instructions deal at large with this matter, but it is usual in practice to be guided to a large extent by the advice of the law officers of the Crown. There are eight different classes of Bills, however, to which the Governor is bound to refuse the Royal assent. They are:—

(1.) Divorce Bills (that is, private bills divorcing particular persons).

(2.) Bills making any kind of grant, gratuity, or donation to the Governor.

(3.) Bills affecting the currency.

Digitized by Google

(4.) Bills imposing differential duties, which are not in accordance with the "Australian Colonies Duties Act, 1873."

(5.) Bills apparently contrary to Imperial treaty obligations.

(6.) Bills interfering with the discipline or control of Her Majesty's land or sea forces employed in the Colony.

(7.) Bills of great importance, or extraordinary in their nature, whereby the Royal prerogative, or the rights and property of Her Majesty's subjects residing beyond the Colony, or the trade and shipping of the United Kingdom and its dependencies may be prejudiced.

(8.) Bills containing provisions to which the Royal assent has already been refused, or which have been once disallowed, unless they contain a clause suspending their operation until the Queen's pleasure has been signified, or unless the Governor is satisfied that there is urgent necessity for bringing any such Bill into immediate operation, in which case he is empowered to assent to the Bill on behalf of the Queen, if it is not repugnant to the law of England, or inconsistent with Imperial treaty obligations; and in every such case he is required to transmit the Bill to Her Majesty, together with his reasons for assenting to it.

Acts regulating Royal assent.

The following Acts of Parliament regulate the action of the Governor in assenting to Bills on behalf of the Queen, or reserving them for the consideration of the Sovereign :—5 and 6 Vic., secs. 31–32, cap. 76; 7 and 8 Vic., sec. 7, cap. 74; and 13 and 14 Vic., cap. 59, secs. 13, 32, and 33. The effect of these enactments is to deprive any reserved Bill of all force and legality until the Queen's assent thereto has been formally communicated to the Governor; and power is given to Her Majesty to veto any Bill to which the Governor has assented on her behalf within two years after the receipt of such Bill by the Secretary of State for the Colonies, in which case the Bill is to be declared null and void by message of

Digitized by Google

the Governor, and proclamation. Reserved Bills are to be laid before Her Majesty in Council, and the Queen may allow them or not within a period of two years from the day on which they were reserved by the Governor.

Summoning of Parliament, &c

By the Act 7 Vic., No. 16, all Acts of Parliament which become law are required to be registered by the Registrar General within ten days of their so becoming law.

The above is a summary of the powers and duties of the Governor, as defined by his instructions and the Letters Patent, but additional duties have been imposed upon him by the Constitution and Electoral Act. In accordance with these enactments, he must summon the Legislative Assembly, appoint the President of the Legislative Council; prorogue or dissolve Parliament; appoint his ministers *proprio motu;* also appoint, with the advice of the Executive, all public officers whose appointment is not vested in heads of departments; issue all warrants for the payment of money; issue the writs for general elections, and, in the absence of the Speaker, issue writs to fill vacancies occurring in the Assembly. He also appoints all returning-officers, and issues the writs for additional members provided for by the expansive clauses of the Electoral Act.

Dissolution of Parliament

In summoning, proroguing, or dissolving Parliament, the Governor usually acts according to the advice tendered him by the Cabinet, but he is in no way bound to do so; and, as a matter of fact, has sometimes declined to be guided by his Ministers. This, however, has never happened except in respect to granting a dissolution. As to summoning or proroguing, a difference of opinion is hardly likely to arise. The relations established between the Ministry and the representatives of the people are in accordance with the time-honoured precedents prevailing in Great Britain, which may be thus defined. The Cabinet must be chosen from—"(1) Members of the Legislature; (2) Holding the same political views, and chosen from the party possessing a majority in the

Digitized by Google

House of Commons; (3) Carrying out a concerted policy; (4) Under a common responsibility, to be signified by a collective resignation in the event of Parliamentary censure; and (5) acknowledging a common subordination to one Chief Minister."

Circumstances under which a Government must resign.

The Imperial rule as to the circumstances under which a Government is bound to resign, is as follows:—Censure, involving loss of office, rests entirely with the Lower House, or popular branch of the Legislature. Hence directly a Ministry fails to command a majority of the House of Commons, it must give place to another. Want of confidence in a Cabinet may be shown in three ways; first, by a direct vote of censure, or a specific declaration of want of confidence; secondly, by a vote disapproving of some act of the Government; or thirdly, by the rejection of some important measure introduced by the Ministry. In any of these cases Ministers must either resign or appeal to the country, if they can get the Sovereign to sanction a new election.

These rules have been virtually adopted in New South Wales and the undoubted right of the Governor, as the depositary of the Royal prerogative, to refuse to grant a dissolution, if he thinks fit, has been more than once exercised. In March, 1877, Sir Hercules Robinson refused to grant a dissolution to Sir John Robertson, and in September of the same year he also refused to enable Sir Henry Parkes to go to the country. The reason alleged in each case was that the Assembly refused to make provision for the expenditure of the year. It will thus be seen that a grave responsibility is thrown upon the Governor in the exercise of the undoubted right of granting or refusing a dissolution of Parliament, and in the cases mentioned it can hardly be doubted that Sir Hercules Robinson acted within his powers. The Viceroy is the conservator of the rights and interests of the whole population, and it must be evident that grave evils would ensue should a dissolution take place before supplies had been granted.

Prerogative of mercy.

The exercise of the prerogative of mercy is such an important function of the Governor, and he is so liable on some occasions to

Digitized by Google

have strong pressure brought to bear upon him in connection with it, that it will be well to quote at length a despatch of Lord Carnarvon, explaining the instructions on this point. Under date 4th May, 1875, he wrote :—

"It should be understood that no capital sentence may be either carried out, commuted, or remitted, without a consideration of the case by the Governor and his Ministers assembled in Executive Council. A minor sentence may be commuted or remitted by the Governor, after he has duly considered the advice, either of his Ministers collectively in Executive Council, or of the Ministers more immediately responsible for matters connected with the administration of justice; and whether such advice is or is not tendered in Executive Council, it would seem desirable that, whether also given orally or not, it should be given in writing."

Governor as Commander-in-Chief of military forces.

One exception to the rule that every exercise by the Governor of the Royal prerogative is subject, practically, to the control of the Legislature occurs in connection with the exercise of his office as Commander-in-Chief of the land and sea forces. The Governor's powers in this regard are defined and regulated by the Military and Naval Forces Regulation Act of 1871, which, after providing for the raising and maintenance of a standing force, goes on to vest the supreme command in the "Governor," which title, in the interpretation clause, is defined to mean "the Governor with the advice of the Executive Council," *unless the context shall otherwise indicate.* Full powers with relation to the Volunteer Force are also bestowed on the Governor by the Volunteer Regulation Act of 1867, but in this, as in the former statute, "Governor" only means "the Governor with the advice of the Executive Council," *if this meaning is not inconsistent with the context or subject-matter.* It will at once be seen that these are both important limitations, as in certain imaginable contingencies, the Governor is left free to act on his own responsibility. This places the Governor almost in the position of the Commander-in-Chief in England (when such an

Digitized by Google

officer exists, which is very seldom, the control of the army usually being vested in Generals commanding-in-chief); that is, he has at times the absolute disposal of the armed force of the Colony. This power is peculiar to New South Wales, as in other British Colonies, the Governor possesses no more power over the military than he does over any civil department of the service. The position of the Governor as Captain-General does not, however, give him power to take the direct command of Imperial troops, should any such be stationed in the Colony.

Martial Law.

As regards the far more important power of the Governor to proclaim martial law, different opinions are held. But there is no doubt, as the power has not been conferred by any statute in force in the Colony, that, if it exists, it must be a matter of prerogative. The necessity for proclaimimg martial law has happily never occurred since the advent of Responsible Government.

### *THE EXECUTIVE.*

The Cabinet.

The Executive Council is composed of the ten Ministers, namely: The Colonial Secretary, the Treasurer, the Attorney-General, the Secretary for Lands, the Secretary for Public Works, the Minister of Justice, the Minister of Public Instruction, the Secretary for Mines, and the Postmaster General, with sometimes a Vice-President of the Executive Council, who is without a portfolio. These form the Cabinet, and, of course, are responsible to Parliament. The Ministry, as the advisers of the Governor, must also retain his confidence, but practically, this is seldom likely to be withdrawn, so long as they can command a working majority in the Assembly. The Governor may dissolve Parliament although the Ministry have not sustained a defeat, and in this case the continued existence of any Government would depend directly on the vote of the constituencies, but such a contingency can happen but seldom.

Ministers not usually appointed from Upper House

It is rare for more than one Minister to be selected from the Upper House, and it will thus be seen that the principle of the responsibility of members of the Government to Parliament is

Digitized by Google

fully carried out. For every act of the Governor as Viceroy, some Minister is responsible to Parliament; and even in matters of Imperial interest, where the final onus rests upon the Governor, he himself is responsible to the Imperial Government, whose members are under the control of the House of Commons, so that no loophole is left for the exercise of any arbitrary act. The Crown, except in two instances (appeals to the Privy Council and the bestowal of titles), acts towards the Executive through its representative, the Governor; and so long ago as the inception of Responsible Government, Earl Grey declared, in an official despatch, that he should make "a judicious use of the influence, rather than of the authority, of his office," which wise maxim has usually been followed. But in extreme cases, such as when his sanction is requested to any illegal proceeding, the Governor is bound, without question, to keep the law, though he may thereby be brought into hostile relations with the Cabinet. Sir Michael Hicks-Beach, in a communication to the Governor-General of Canada in 1879, clearly laid down the doctrine that the Governor of any British Colony "has an unquestionable constitutional right to dismiss his Ministers, if from any cause he feels it incumbent on him to do so." This does not militate against the doctrine of responsibility, for if the Ministry appointed by the Governor do not possess the confidence of Parliament, they cannot hold office, and hence the Governor will be forced to give way, or else persevere till he can select a Ministry which the Assembly will accept. The final control will thus be, as in every other case, with the representatives of the people. In matters of routine, the Governor will necessarily act on the advice of his Ministers, and in most cases relating to the internal economy of the departments, he will adopt even the individual recommendations of the Ministers by whom they are severally controlled.

Ministers responsible to Parliament.

Dismissal of Ministers.

As regards matters of purely Imperial interest, the Governor is responsible to the British authorities for their due conservation. If, in consequence of his action on any such matter, he is involved



Digitized by Google

in a dispute with his Ministers, he is bound to refer them to the Sovereign, should his action have been endorsed by the Colonial Office. If his conduct is not approved of in England he would most likely be recalled. It follows from this, that in no case can the Governor be held to be responsible directly to Parliament for his conduct. His Ministers are responsible, but personally he has only to render an account to the Crown itself, that is, to the Imperial Parliament.

Executive must be summoned by Governor.

The Executive Council cannot discharge any function unless duly summoned by the Governor, and at least two members, besides the Governor or presiding member, are present to form a quorum. Formal minutes are, of course, kept of all proceedings. The Executive Council, as at present constituted, is as follows :—

| | |
|---|---|
| Premier and Colonial Secretary. | The Hon. Sir Henry Parkes, G.C.M.G. |
| Colonial Treasurer ..... | The Hon. John Fitzgerald Burns. |
| Attorney General ..... | The Hon. George Bowen Simpson, Q.C. |
| Secretary for Lands ..... ..... | The Hon. James Nixon Brunker. |
| Secretary for Public Works..... | The Hon. John Sutherland. |
| Minister of Public Instruction | The Hon. James Inglis. |
| Minister of Justice ..... | The Hon. William Clarke. |
| Postmaster General ..... | The Hon. Charles James Roberts, C.M.G. |
| Secretary for Mines ..... | The Hon. Francis Abigail. |
| Vice-President of the Executive Council and Representative of the Government in the Legislative Council (without portfolio) | The Hon. Julian Emanuel Salomons, Q.C. |

Since the introduction of Responsible Government, there have been twenty-four Ministries, the average tenure of office being one year and four months.

### *THE PARLIAMENT.*

Relative powers of the two Houses undefined.

It seems a singular omission in the Constitution Act that no definition is given of the relative powers of the Legislative Council and Legislative Assembly. Such is the fact, but no inconvenience has arisen thereby, since by common consent it has been agreed that the precedents regulating the proceedings and relations, *inter*

Digitized by Google

*se*, of the two Houses of the Imperial Parliament shall be followed, as far as applicable, in New South Wales. The Constitution Act provides that all money bills shall be introduced in the Lower House only. The important rule of the House of Commons, affirmed two hundred years ago and constantly enforced ever since, that "all aids and supplies, and aids to Her Majesty in Parliament are the sole gift of the Commons, and it is the undoubted right of the Commons to direct, limit, and appoint in such bills, the ends, purposes, considerations, conditions, limitations, and qualifications of such grants, which ought not to be changed or altered by the House of Lords," is also held to be in force as regards the Parliament of this Colony, and has always been recognized and acted upon.

Parliament cannot punish for contempt.

The two Houses, however, do not possess the most important of the privileges of the Imperial Parliament, namely, the right of punishing for contempt, although the Legislative Assembly has, on one occasion, punished one of its members, for conduct assumed to be dishonorable beyond its precincts, by expelling him. As regards disorderly conduct within the walls of the Chamber, it has been held by the Supreme Court and affirmed by the Privy Council, that the Assembly only possesses the power of suspending a member for disorderly conduct for the period of the sitting at which such conduct took place. A member may be also removed from the House by order of the Speaker if he persists in obstruction or contemns the Standing Orders; but fortunately this course has seldom been rendered necessary.

Witnesses may be summoned.

Witnesses may be summoned to give evidence before either House, or before committees of the Council or Assembly, the necessary powers for compelling their attendance having been conferred by an Act passed in 1881. Any person disobeying a summons may be arrested on a judge's warrant, and the maximum penalty for refusing to give evidence is imprisonment for one calendar month.

As regards the maximum number of members of the Legislative Council, no limit is assigned by the Constitution Act, although

Digitized by Google

No limit to numbers of Council.

the minimum number is fixed at twenty-one. It will be seen that this gives power to a Governor to quash any possible obstruction on the part of the Council to the will of the Government, and the Lower House by "swamping" the Council. Such a proceeding, however, can hardly be held to be allowable, except under extreme circumstances. As a matter of fact, an attempt to "swamp" the Council was made during one of the premierships of the late Sir Charles Cowper, but public opinion condemned his action most strongly, although the somewhat peculiar circumstances of the case were thought at the time to justify the Governor's action. The authorities in England severely rebuked the Governor (Sir John Young) for the course he had taken, and since then, "swamping" the Council has never been seriously entertained, nor is there much chance that it will ever again be attempted. The principle in fact has been affirmed, on the basis of an understanding entered into between Sir John Young and the leading statesmen of the day (of both sides of the House), that the members of the Legislative Council should be limited to a convenient number, and that no nominations should ever be made merely for the purpose of strengthening the party which happens to be in power. A deadlock between the two Houses is provided against by the universal feeling that the Assembly represents the will of the people, and in such case the Council would certainly have to give way to the deliberate will of the people's representatives. The Council is intended as a check to hasty legislation; and it doubtless acts as a useful "brake" to violent party feeling.

### *THE LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL.*

Constitution of the Legislative Council.

As before stated, the members of the Upper House are nominated by the Governor, the minimum number composing the House being fixed at twenty-one. No limit as to numbers is fixed by the Constitution Act, but in accordance with the arrangement already described, the number is practically kept down by the exclusion of all purely political appointments. As the number of

Digitized by Google

members of the Assembly has been greatly increased in pursuance of the "expansion" clauses of the Act, the present number of members composing the Council (sixty-four) will not be considered an unfair proportion, as the increase is in about the same ratio as that of the Assembly. The members must be of full age, and either natural-born or duly naturalized subjects of the empire. Four-fifths of the members must be persons not holding any paid officer under the Crown, but this is not held to include officers "in Her Majesty's sea and land forces on full or half pay, or retired officers on pensions." Though the appointment is for life, a member may resign his seat, and he also forfeits it by absence from two consecutive sessions without leave, by becoming naturalized in a foreign State, by becoming insolvent, by becoming a public contractor, or defaulter, by being attainted of treason, or being convicted of felony, or any infamous crime. The Governor appoints and removes, if considered necessary, the President, who may speak in debate, but can only give a casting vote. An attendance of one-third of the members on the roll is necessary to constitute a quorum. The Council must hold a sitting at least once in every year, and no greater interval than twelve months must elapse between session and session. The proceedings are regulated by standing orders, which are, in the main, similar to those of the Assembly, the latter being framed on the model of the rules obtaining in the House of Commons. No member may sit or vote till he has taken the oath of allegiance, or the affirmation prescribed in lieu of that oath.

Members may resign.

### *THE LEGISLATIVE ASSEMBLY.*

The Lower House of Parliament is elected by manhood suffrage, the number of electorates being at present seventy-two, returning 124 members. The qualification of electors is derived either from actual residence in an electorate or ownership of a freehold or leasehold therein. The following are the rules applying to each of the two cases :—

Qualification of electors.

1. Any person claiming a right to have his name on the electoral roll in respect of residence, must prove that at the time of the

Digitized by Google

collection of the roll he resided in the electorate in question, and had done so for six months previously.

Property qualification.

2. Any person who claims in respect of property must show that at the time the electoral list was made up, and during the preceding six months:—

*(a.)* He is and has been holder of a freehold or leasehold estate of the clear value of £100, or

*(b.)* He is and has been in the receipt of rents and profits of the annual value of £10, arising from freehold or leasehold property, or

*(c.)* Occupies and has occupied a house, warehouse, office, shop, room, or building, either with or without land attached, of the annual value of £10, or

*(d.)* Holds and has held a Crown lease or license for pastoral purposes within the electoral district.

The six months occupation is not required to be of the same premises, provided he has occupied continuously several sets of premises of the required value he is entitled to vote.

A man must be possessed of one or other of the above qualifications to entitle him to vote in any electorate; but he can only have one vote in each electorate, no matter how many qualifications he has in that electorate. If he is qualified in several electorates, he is entitled to have his name on the electoral roll in each.

Disabilities.

A person is disabled from voting by reason of the existence of any of the following disqualifications at the time of making out the electoral roll:—

1. Being of unsound mind.
2. Being in receipt of eleemosynary aid.
3. Having been convicted of treason, felony, or other infamous crime, unless he has either received a free or conditional pardon, or has served his sentence.

Digitized by Google

4. Being in the military or naval service on full pay. Membership in a volunteer or militia corps does not disqualify.

5. Being a police magistrate or member of the police force (including the Inspector General).

"Expansion" clauses of Electoral Act.

The "expansion clauses" of the Act, as they are called, provide that when an electorate which has previously returned only one member has 3,000 names on its electoral roll, or when one which returns two members is possessed of 5,000 voters, or one which returns three has reached 8,000, such electorate, in each case, is entitled to return an additional member; but the Governor must first notify the fact by proclamation in the *Gazette*.

Any natural born, or duly naturalized subject of Her Majesty is capable of being elected a member of the Assembly, subject to the same disqualifications as for voters, with the following additional ones:—

1. He must not be a member of the Legislative Council.

2. He must not hold any office of profit under the Crown, either for a term of years or during pleasure.

3. He must not be in any way interested in any contract for the public service.

Offices of profit.

By the "Constitution Act Amendment Act of 1884" the disqualification of persons holding office of profit was declared not to apply to the Colonial Secretary or other member of the Ministry. The third disqualification also does not apply to any contract made by a company consisting of more than twenty persons.

If any disqualified person should be elected, the election is voided by the House, and should such person presume to sit or vote, he is liable to a fine of £500.

Members must take oath of allegiance.

Before taking his seat, each member must take the oath of allegiance in the prescribed form, or make an affirmation in lieu of it. A member may resign his seat at any time, and he is held to

Digitized by Google

have vacated it under any of the following conditions:—Absence during a whole session without leave, naturalization in a foreign country, insolvency, being a defaulter, or convicted of treason, felony, or any other infamous crime.

Parliament triennial.

The Act 37 Vic., No. 7, provides that no Assembly can prolong its existence beyond the term of three years. One session, at least, must be held every year, and twelve months must not elapse between any two sessions. On first meeting after a general election, the first business is to elect a Speaker, who has only a casting vote. Twenty of the members (exclusive of the Speaker) constitute a quorum.

Writs.

Writs for general elections must be made returnable not later than thirty-five clear days after the date of the proclamation dissolving the former Parliament. Writs for general elections, and also for vacancies occurring between a general election and the meeting of Parliament for the despatch of business, are issued by the Governor. For all other elections the writs are issued by the Speaker, unless absent from the Colony, or unless no Speaker has yet been elected, when the Governor signs these writs in like manner to the others.

Election is by ballot.

Election is by ballot, the names of those entitled to vote being compiled twice a year and published for general information.

Meeting of first Parliament.

The first Parliament elected under the Constitution Act met on the 22nd May, 1856, just six months after the proclamation of the Constitution. The sittings, unless Parliament should be previously prorogued, were originally fixed at five years, but in 1874, an Act was passed establishing triennial Parliaments, which has ever since remained law. Since the inauguration of Responsible Government, there have been thirteen appeals to the people, so that it will be seen the duration of each Assembly has not averaged even the shorter period of life to which its existence is now limited. The subjoined table gives the duration of each Parliament elected under Constitutional Government.

Digitized by Google

Duration of Parliaments since the Establishment of Responsible Government.

| Parliament. | Opened. | Dissolved. | Duration. | | | No. of Sessions. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | Yr. | mth. | dy. | |
| First ..... | 22 May, 1856 ... | 19 Dec., 1857 ... | 1 | 6 | 27 | 2 |
| Second ..... | 23 March, 1858 ... | 11 April, 1859 ... | 1 | 0 | 19 | 2 |
| Third ..... | 30 Aug., 1859 .. | 10 Nov., 1860 ... | 1 | 2 | 11 | 2 |
| Fourth ..... | 10 Jan., 1861 ... | 10 Nov., 1864 ... | 3 | 10 | 0 | 5 |
| Fifth ..... | 26 Jan., 1865 ... | 15 Nov., 1869 ... | 4 | 9 | 22 | 6 |
| Sixth ..... | 27 Jan., 1870 ... | 3 Feb., 1872 ... | 2 | 0 | 7 | 3 |
| Seventh..... | 30 April, 1872 ... | 28 Nov., 1874 ... | 2 | 6 | 29 | 4 |
| Eighth ..... | 27 Jan., 1875 ... | 12 Oct., 1877 ... | 2 | 8 | 15 | 3 |
| Ninth ..... | 27 Nov., 1877 ... | 9 Nov., 1880 .. | 2 | 11 | 13 | 3 |
| Tenth ..... | 15 Dec., 1880 ... | 23 Nov., 1882 ... | 1 | 11 | 8 | 3 |
| Eleventh .... | 3 Jan., 1883 ... | 7 Oct., 1885 ... | 2 | 9 | 4 | 6 |
| Twelfth ..... | 17 Nov., 1885 ... | 26 Jan., 1887 ... | 1 | 2 | 9 | 2 |
| Thirteenth .. | 8 March, 1887 ... | Still in session ... | ..... | | | ... |
| | Average ..... | | 2 | 4 | 18 | 3 to 4 |

Interest displayed in elections.

The amount of interest displayed by the electors in the exercise of their franchise is very considerable, though the proportion of votes recorded may not appear to sustain this view. At the general election of 1887 the total number of votes on the electoral rolls was 256,406, or 10 voters to every 39 persons in the community. In fourteen electorates, with 30,178 electors, returning seventeen members, there were no contests. The remaining 58 electorates, returning 107 members, comprised 226,228 electors, and of these only 131,062, or 57·9 per cent., recorded their votes.

Large area of electorates.

Owing to the vast extent of some of the electoral districts, many electors can only record their votes at considerable inconvenience to themselves, and to this cause, combined with the fact that the number of non-resident voters is very considerable, must be assigned the apparently low percentage of votes recorded.

The number of males of full age, compared with the total population, is very large, the proportion at the last census being 28·18 per cent. The number of persons entitled to vote under the system of universal suffrage which prevails amounts to an average of 26·06

Digitized by Google

per cent. of the total population. The average number of electors per member at the time of the last general election was 2,067, and the estimated population to each member was 8,088. The subjoined table gives the result of all the general elections which have taken place under Representative Government.

Parliamentary Elections.

| Date of the issue of Writs. | No. of Parliament. | Voters on Roll. | Total number returned. | Members unopposed. | Votes on Roll in the Electorates where the contests took place. | Votes recorded. | Percentage of Votes recorded. | Informal Votes. | Percentage of Informal Votes. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 22 May, 1856 ..... | First ..... | 44,526 | 54 | * | * | * | * | * | * |
| 23 March, 1858 .... | Second .... | 72,176 | 72 | 14 | 60,400 | 30,370 | 50·33 | * | * |
| 30 August, 1859.... | Third .... | 88,345 | 72 | 19 | 64,247 | 28,205 | 43·90 | * | * |
| 10 January, 1861 .. | Fourth .... | 106,189 | 72 | 19 | 75,676 | 28,340 | 37·45 | 29 | ·10 |
| 24 ,, 1865 . | Fifth .... | 119,872 | 72 | 15 | 90,729 | 44,311 | 48·84 | 31 | ·07 |
| 27 ,, 1870 .. | Sixth .... | 135,506 | 72 | 11 | 108,080 | 56,299 | 52·09 | 102 | ·18 |
| 30 April, 1872..... | Seventh .. | 151,798 | 72 | 8 | 135,432 | 60,004 | 44·30 | 80 | ·13 |
| 27 January, 1875 .. | Eighth .... | 160,843 | 72 | 10 | 132,710 | 59,877 | 45·12 | 334 | ·56 |
| 27 November, 1877.. | Ninth .... | 160,945 | 73 | 16 | 130,718 | 63,018 | 48·20 | * | * |
| 18 December, 1880.. | Tenth .... | 188,500 | 108 | 14 | 165,435 | 78,772 | 47·62 | 1,836 | 2·33 |
| 8 January, 1883 .. | Eleventh .. | 196,289 | 113 | 17 | 172,011 | 83,740 | 48·68 | 1,937 | 2·31 |
| 17 November, 1885.. | Twelfth .. | 232,190 | 122 | 7 | 216,746 | 110,814 | 51·13 | 2,527 | 2·28 |
| 27 January, 1887 .. | Thirteenth. | 256,406 | 124 | 17 | 226,228 | 131,062 | 57·93 | 2,275 | 1·73 |

* Unrecorded.

Digitized by Google

# PART XVIII.

## Finance and Public Wealth.

THE Public Revenue of New South Wales largely exceeds that of any other Australian Colony. The total amount raised by each colony during 1887, as well as the revenue per inhabitant, were as follows :—

| Colony. | Total Revenue. | Revenue per head of population. |
|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ s. d. |
| New South Wales | 8,582,810 | 8 7 10 |
| Victoria | 7,054,434 | 6 17 0 |
| Queensland | 3,032,463 | 8 10 10 |
| South Australia | 2,014,102 | 6 8 10 |
| Western Australia | 379,903 | 9 5 2 |
| Tasmania | 594,980 | 4 5 0 |
| New Zealand | 3,648,789 | 6 2 5 |
| Revenue of Australasian Colonies.. | 25,307,482 | 7 5 2 |

Reliable information respecting the revenue and expenditure of New South Wales is not obtainable earlier than 1825, in which year the public receipts amounted to £71,682, and the expenditure to £93,020. Sixty-two years afterwards, at the close of 1887, the revenue had increased more than one hundred fold, though the population had, during the same interval, increased only thirty fold. From 1825 to 1840, a date memorable in the annals

Revenue for 1825.

Digitized by Google

of the Colony as that in which transportation ceased, the advance in the revenue was very rapid. In that year the public receipts amounted to £683,112, a sum not again reached until 1853, two years after the discovery of gold. From 1853 to 1859 the revenue made great strides, and amounted to £1,522,668 for the year last mentioned. On the 1st December, 1859, the separation of Queensland took place, and there was consequently a falling off in the revenue of this Colony in the following year, the amount collected being £1,319,779. Since 1860 the income of the Colony has increased in a fairly regular manner, as may be seen from the following statement :—

Steady increase in revenue.

Revenue of New South Wales.

| Year. | Amount. | Year. | Amount. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | | £ |
| 1860 | 1,308,925 | 1874 | 3,514,314 |
| 1861 | 1,421,831 | 1875 | 4,126,303 |
| 1862 | 1,557,639 | 1876 | 5,037,661 |
| 1863 | 1,534,187 | 1877 | 5,751,878 |
| 1864 | 1,661,805 | 1878 | 4,991,919 |
| 1865 | 1,899,463 | 1879 | 4,481,665 |
| 1866 | 2,012,079 | 1880 | 4,911,990 |
| 1867 | 2,012,042 | 1881 | 6,714,327 |
| 1868 | 2,107,157 | 1882 | 7,418,536 |
| 1869 | 2,202,970 | 1883 | 6,470,341 |
| 1870 | 2,102,697 | 1884 | 7,117,592 |
| 1871 | 2,238,900 | 1885 | 7,587,368 |
| 1872 | 2,812,011 | 1886 | 7,594,300 |
| 1873 | 3,330,913 | 1887 | 8,582,811 |

Classification of revenue.

The revenue is usually classified under four heads, Taxation, Land Revenue, Services (including revenue from railways, tram-

Digitized by Google

ways, posts, telegraphs, and fees of various kinds), and Miscellaneous. The total receipts under each class since 1871, were as follows :— Total receipts.

Classification of Revenue.

| Year. | Taxation. | Land Revenue. | Services. | Miscellaneous. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| 1871 | 1,063,204 | 497,978 | 561,679 | 116,039 |
| 1872 | 1,200,203 | 840,453 | 659,770 | 111,585 |
| 1873 | 1,364,806 | 1,137,914 | 728,875 | 99,319 |
| 1874 | 1,200,489 | 1,426,166 | 770,895 | 116,764 |
| 1875 | 1,122,002 | 2,020,629 | 858,497 | 125,175 |
| 1876 | 1,161,406 | 2,773,003 | 965,327 | 137,925 |
| 1877 | 1,233,132 | 3,236,277 | 1,119,532 | 162,937 |
| 1878 | 1,309,718 | 2,325,711 | 1,183,582 | 172,903 |
| 1879 | 1,272,721 | 1,632,024 | 1,328,302 | 248,618 |
| 1880 | 1,417,294 | 1,646,435 | 1,594,082 | 254,179 |
| 1881 | 1,770,849 | 2,820,988 | 1,945,076 | 177,414 |
| 1882 | 1,903,412 | 2,914,394 | 2,363,085 | 237,645 |
| 1883 | 1,891,708 | 1,656,069 | 2,666,731 | 255,833 |
| 1884 | 2,152,854 | 1,753,345 | 2,942,643 | 268,750 |
| 1885 | 2,252,651 | 1,876,452 | 3,168,463 | 289,802 |
| 1886 | 2,611,835 | 1,643,955 | 3,089,235 | 249,276 |
| 1887 | 2,664,548 | 2,378,995 | 3,245,907 | 293,360 |

The amounts given above, as well as in the other tables referring to revenue and expenditure, represent the gross amounts. In every year there are considerable refunds made, so that the figures are somewhat too high. The amount of the refunds is now much less than formerly. Refunds

Digitized by Google

Taxation very light.

Though a revenue of £8,600,000 is derived from a population of little more than one million, the people of New South Wales are very lightly taxed, the amount falling upon each person in the community for the last seventeen years, averaging only £2 4s. 5d., of which amount the bulk is obtained indirectly through the Customs House.

Taxation per Head.

| Year. | Amount of taxation per head. | Year. | Amount of taxation per head. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ s. d. | | £ s. d. |
| 1871 | 2 1 10 | 1881 | 2 6 7 |
| 1872 | 2 5 7 | 1882 | 2 7 11 |
| 1873 | 2 10 2 | 1883 | 2 5 4 |
| 1874 | 2 2 6 | 1884 | 2 8 10 |
| 1875 | 1 18 5 | 1885 | 2 8 4 |
| 1876 | 1 18 5 | 1886 | 2 13 4 |
| 1877 | 1 19 3 | 1887 | 2 12 2 |
| 1878 | 1 19 10 | | |
| 1879 | 1 16 10 | Average for 17 years ..... | £2 4 5 |
| 1880 | 1 19 1 | | |

Increased revenue per head.

The increase per head during the five years immediately following 1880 is due chiefly to the income derived from stamps. The year 1886 showed an increase of 5s. per head over 1885, which was due to the imposition of additional customs duties during that year. There was a slight decrease during 1887, arising from the repeal of the tariff of the previous year, which took effect on the 1st October, 1887.

Revenue from taxation.

It has been estimated that the total income of the inhabitants of the Colony during 1887 amounted to £54,275,000. The revenue derived from taxation was, as shown below, £2,664,548; equivalent, therefore, to a tax of 4·91 per cent. on the income of each person in the community. Dividing the revenue derived from taxation into the four main divisions of Customs, Excise, Stamps, and Licenses, the amount received under each head during the year 1887 was—

Digitized by Google

## Revenue from Taxation, 1887.

| | £ | £ |
|---|---|---|
| **Customs :—** | | |
| Spirits | 758,925 | |
| Wine | 45,106 | |
| Ale and beer | 69,190 | |
| Tobacco and cigars | 181,127 | |
| Tea | 106,727 | |
| Coffee and chicory | 13,069 | |
| Sugar and molasses | 134,900 | |
| Opium | 21,691 | |
| Rice | 18,468 | |
| Dried fruits | 56,247 | |
| Malt | 5,908 | |
| Hops | 7,548 | |
| Ad valorem duties | 227,131 | |
| Specific duties | 357,083 | |
| Bonded warehouse, 20 Vic., No. 21 | 8,766 | |
| Rent of goods in Queen's warehouses, &c. | 61 | |
| Total, Customs | ..... | 2,011,947 |
| **Excise :—** | | |
| Ale, beer, and porter | 63,565 | |
| Duty on spirits distilled in the Colony | 10,753 | |
| Duty on tobacco, cigars, and cigarettes | 128,758 | |
| Tobacco factory license fees | 1,344 | |
| Total, Excise | ..... | 204,420 |
| **Stamps** | ..... | 321,749 |
| **Licenses :—** | | |
| Wholesale spirit dealers | 8,810 | |
| Auctioneers | 4,565 | |
| Retail and fermented spirituous liquors | 96,521 | |
| Billiard and bagatelle licenses | 8,660 | |
| Distillers and rectifiers | 75 | |
| Hawkers and pedlers | 2,451 | |
| Pawnbrokers | 750 | |
| Colonial wine, cider, and perry licenses | 1,274 | |
| Licenses under the Gunpowder Act of 1876 | 635 | |
| Licenses to sell tobacco, cigars, and cigarettes | 2,086 | |
| All other licenses | 605 | |
| Total, Licenses | ..... | 126,432 |
| **Summary :—** | | |
| Customs | 2,011,947 | |
| Excise | 204,420 | |
| Stamps | 321,749 | |
| Licenses | 126,432 | |
| Total, Taxation | ..... | £2,664,548 |

Digitized by Google

Revenue from Customs and Excise.

Under the heads of Trade and Commerce will be found some particulars of the revenue from Customs as well as that obtained from Excise. The cost of collecting revenue by the Customs Department averages about 2·9 per cent., a very moderate sum, when the large area of the Colony and the length of its frontiers are considered.

Stamp Duties.

Stamp Duties were abolished in 1873, but reimposed in 1880. During 1887 they yielded a revenue of £321,749, or about 6s. 3d. per head, while the cost of collection was very trifling, amounting in 1887 to £4,588, or only 1·42 per cent. of the amount received.

Stamp Duties are imposed :—

1. On all agreements not under seal, except such as relate to the hire of servants or employés, and to the sale of goods.

2. On bills of exchange, excepting Government Debentures, Treasury notes or drafts, or advance notes issued by the master of a ship in favour of a seaman.

3. On bills of lading, and on all drafts or cheques, except those issued on account of the Public Service.

4. On all conveyances or transfers of any property, except on mortgages of real property or mortgage given by way of bills of sale of live stock, goods, or personal estate generally, and any transfer, release, reconveyance, or discharge thereof, and any preferable liens or liens on crops.

5. On all deeds of any kind whatever, except custom bonds, bail bonds, bonds to the Crown for the safe custody of an insane person, or bond on appointment of special bailiff.

6. On all grants from the Crown or certificates of title, leases, memorandums of transfers, policies of insurance, bank notes, and all receipts given upon payment of the sum of £2 and upwards.

Probate duty.

In addition to the above, a duty is levied on the value of estates of deceased persons, and on settlements of property taking effect after the death of the testator.

Digitized by Google

## *REVENUE FROM CROWN LANDS.*

The income derived from the Crown lands of the Colony has varied very considerably during the seventeen years shown in a subsequent table, the lowest amount received being in 1871, when the revenue was only £497,978, or, at the rate of 19s. 7d. per head, while the greatest sum was obtained in 1877, when the receipts amounted to £3,236,277, or at the rate of £5 2s. 11d. per head of the population. The revenue for 1887 amounted to £2,378,995 grouped under the following heads :— Revenue from Crown lands.

### Land Revenue—1887.

| | £ |
|---|---|
| SALES :— | |
| Auction sales | 172,553 |
| Improved purchases, &c. | 166,118 |
| Deposits on conditional purchases | 90,520 |
| Instalments on conditional purchases (inclusive of interest) | 561,496 |
| Balances on conditional purchases | 97,085 |
| Miscellaneous purchases | 10,913 |
| Total, Land sales | £1,098,685 |
| Interest on land conditionally purchased | £123,091 |
| PASTORAL OCCUPATION :— | |
| Pastoral leases (runs) 15 years | 644,279 |
| Conditional leases | 67,974 |
| Annual leases | 17,648 |
| Occupation licenses | 329,010 |
| Homestead leases, 15 years | 20,167 |
| Quit rents | 456 |
| Total, Pastoral occupation | £1,079,534 |
| MINING OCCUPATION : - | |
| Mineral leases | 26,754 |
| Mineral licenses | 2,250 |
| Leases of auriferous lands | 7,878 |
| Miners' rights | 5,453 |
| Business licenses | 1,626 |
| Total, Mining occupation | £43,961 |



Digitized by Google

| Miscellaneous Land Receipts :— | £ |
|---|---|
| Licenses to cut timber, &c. | 6,719 |
| Fees on transfer of runs | 836 |
| Fees on preparation and enrolment of title-deeds | 4,127 |
| All other receipts | 22,042 |
| Total, Miscellaneous Land receipts | £33,724 |
| Total, Land revenue | £2,378,995 |

Falling off in land revenue.

A very great falling off in the land revenue will be observed from 1882 to 1886. This was due in the first instance to the stoppage of auction sales in 1883, and secondly, to the difficulties encountered in bringing the Crown Lands Act of 1884 into operation. These difficulties have now been overcome, with the result that a considerable increase in revenue was obtained in 1887.

Land revenue.

The total income derived from land since 1871, as well as the amount per head of population, are given below :—

| Year. | Land Revenue. | Proportion per head of population. | Year. | Land Revenue. | Proportion per head of population. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ s. d. | | £ | £ s. d. |
| 1871 | 497,978 | 0 19 7 | 1880 | 1,646,435 | 2 5 4 |
| 1872 | 840,453 | 1 11 11 | 1881 | 2,820,988 | 3 14 2 |
| 1873 | 1,137,914 | 2 1 9 | 1882 | 2,914,394 | 3 13 4 |
| 1874 | 1,426,166 | 2 10 6 | 1883 | 1,656,069 | 1 19 8 |
| 1875 | 2,020,629 | 3 9 2 | 1884 | 1,753,345 | 1 19 10 |
| 1876 | 2,773,003 | 4 11 9 | 1885 | 1,876,452 | 2 0 6 |
| 1877 | 3,236,277 | 5 2 11 | 1886 | 1,643,955 | 1 13 7 |
| 1878 | 2,325,711 | 3 10 8 | 1887 | 2,378,995 | 2 6 6 |
| 1879 | 1,632,024 | 2 7 3 | | | |

Digitized by Google

The revenue derived from the Crown lands may be divided into two main classes—receipts from sales, and from pastoral or other occupation. The amount received under each head was as follows :— Revenue derived from sales and occupation of Crown lands.

| Year. | Sales. | Occupation. | Year. | Sales. | Occupation. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | | £ | £ |
| 1871 | 262,531 | 235,447 | 1880 | 1,382,026 | 264,409 |
| 1872 | 436,483 | 403,970 | 1881 | 2,483,338 | 337,650 |
| 1873 | 845,410 | 292,504 | 1882 | 2,455,041 | 459,353 |
| 1874 | 1,163,572 | 262,594 | 1883 | 1,269,480 | 386,600 |
| 1875 | 1,760,570 | 260,059 | 1884 | 1,363,483 | 389,862 |
| 1876 | 2,513,404 | 259,599 | 1885 | 1,314,552 | 562,096 |
| 1877 | 2,967,857 | 268,420 | 1886 | 1,206,438 | 437,516 |
| 1878 | 2,076,004 | 249,700 | 1887 | 1,221,781 | 1,157,219 |
| 1879 | 1,386,687 | 245,337 | | | |

The practice of treating money derived from the sale of Crown lands as revenue obtains in all the Australian Colonies, and the money so raised forms one of the largest items of their annual income. In New South Wales the sums realized from this source have been in certain years so considerable as to leave a large surplus when all charges upon the public revenue have been defrayed. The revenue derived from the sale of Crown lands may be subdivided into receipts from *(a)* Auction sales and selections after auction; *(b)* Improvements and other purchases; and *(c)* Conditional sales. Auction sales were to a large extent suspended in 1883, but previously to that year the income derived from this source was very large, as may be seen hereunder. Practice of treating proceeds of sales as revenue. Revenue from Crown lands sold at auction.

Digitized by Google

| Year. | Auction sales. | Selections after auction. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ |
| 1871 | 92,994 | 24,530 | 117,524 |
| 1872 | 89,129 | 89,588 | 178,717 |
| 1873 | 300,229 | 104,496 | 404,725 |
| 1874 | 553,973 | 106,042 | 660,015 |
| 1875 | 1,019,053 | 102,440 | 1,121,493 |
| 1876 | 1,561,243 | 98,280 | 1,659,523 |
| 1877 | 1,967,057 | 166,730 | 2,133,787 |
| 1878 | 1,061,670 | 124,197 | 1,185,867 |
| 1879 | 698,981 | 66 | 699,047 |
| 1880 | 435,572 | 42,363 | 477,935 |
| 1881 | 566,404 | 351,885 | 918,289 |
| 1882 | 707,594 | 417,715 | 1,125,309 |
| 1883 | 178,304 | 37,480 | 215,784 |
| 1884 | 95,772 | 767 | 96,539 |
| 1885 | 118,738 | ..... | 118,738 |
| 1886 | 111,083 | ..... | 111,083 |
| 1887 | 172,553 | ..... | 172,553 |

Large alienations at auction.

It will be observed that the alienation of the public estate by means of auction sales and unconditional selections after auction attained its highest point during the years 1875 to 1878. A temporary lull took place in the two following years, but in 1881 and 1882, the auction sales of Crown lands reached nearly the same proportions as before. It was not until it had become evident that this indiscriminate sale of the public estate was threatening to endanger the true interests of the country that this form of alienation was stopped. In 1883, auction sales were almost completely suspended, the receipts from this source immediately falling from £1,125,309 in 1882 to £96,539 in 1884 and £172,553 in 1887.

Limitation of auction sales.

The fact had forced itself upon the attention of the authorities that this wholesale alienation of Crown lands was not due to the demand created by the normal progress of settlement, but was the outcome of an unhealthy rivalry between the two principal classes of settlers—the pastoral tenants, and the free selectors. Besides this, the estate of the country was being parted with without any conditions as to improvements or settlement, and as the great object of land sales was to promote settlement, it was deemed

Digitized by Google

advisable by the Government to temporarily suspend land sales by auction, and ultimately it was decided to sell only a limited area during any one year.

Another portion of the land revenue is obtained from the sales, without competition, to the legal occupiers of Crown lands improved to the value of £1 per acre. To this form of alienation may be added purchases of land made by right of pre-emption on a fixed proportion of the total area held under lease in certain cases.

Improvement and pre-emptive purchases.

From these sources (improvement purchases and pre-emptive sales), the following amounts were received into the Colonial Treasury since the year 1877 :—

Revenue from improvement purchases and pre-emptive sales.

| Year. | Improvement Purchases. | Pre-emptive Right Sales. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ |
| 1877 | 133,358 | 77,263 | 210,621 |
| 1878 | 239,943 | 20,049 | 259,992 |
| 1879 | 156,471 | 4,743 | 161,214 |
| 1880 | 245,094 | 5,799 | 250,893 |
| 1881 | 494,262 | 2,908 | 497,170 |
| 1882 | 179,949 | 1,041 | 180,990 |
| 1883 | 117,561 | 1,345 | 118,906 |
| 1884 | 305,455 | 4,450 | 309,905 |
| 1885 | 408,721 | ..... | 408,721 |
| 1886 | 260,526 | ..... | 260,526 |
| 1887 | 166,118 | ..... | 166,118 |

Conditional sales formed the main feature of the Land Act of 1861. From 1862, when these sales commenced, to 1887, the nominal area of land sold conditionally amounted to 26,281,332 acres, or equal to 13 per cent. of the total area of the Colony. The total receipts in respect of such land were :—

Revenue from conditional sales.

| | |
|---|---|
| For deposit | £6,276,182 |
| Balance of purchase | 3,450,069 |
| Interest | 2,728,749 |
| Total | £12,455,000 |

The following table shows the gross amount received during each of the eleven years ending with 1887, as well as the total since this class of sales was first permitted.

Total receipts from conditional sales.

Digitized by Google

## Revenue from Conditional Sales.

| Year. | For Deposit. | For Balance of Purchase. | | | For Interest. | Gross amount realized. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Balance. | Instalments. | Total. | | |
| | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. |
| 1862 to 1875 | 2,083,414 9 9 | 301,979 16 10 | ..... | 301,979 16 10 | 383,928 14 2 | 2,769,323 0 9 |
| 1876 | 496,053 8 2 | 68,834 1 5 | ..... | 68,834 1 5 | 99,328 14 8 | 664,216 4 3 |
| 1877 | 424,954 0 0 | 71,852 15 6 | ..... | 71,852 15 6 | 126,657 8 9 | 623,464 4 3 |
| 1878 | 398,728 11 1 | 47,060 8 8 | 23,774 16 9 | 70,835 5 5 | 160,581 1 1 | 630,144 17 7 |
| 1879 | 232,285 2 9 | 37,030 9 7 | 87,131 5 6 | 124,161 15 1 | 171,147 17 11 | 527,594 15 9 |
| 1880 | 293,112 17 7 | 41,849 5 11 | 113,603 1 1 | 155,452 7 0 | 204,634 2 7 | 653,199 7 2 |
| 1881 | 592,965 16 1 | 92,009 1 9 | 129,546 17 1 | 221,555 18 10 | 253,356 14 0 | 1,067,878 8 11 |
| 1882 | 621,617 1 11 | 109,666 12 5 | 129,921 0 7 | 239,587 13 0 | 287,526 13 9 | 1,148,731 8 8 |
| 1883 | 424,968 0 10 | 58,313 10 4 | 137,277 8 9 | 195,590 19 1 | 310,676 6 7 | 931,235 6 6 |
| 1884 | 381,550 4 0 | 61,466 3 5 | 183,080 19 3 | 244,547 2 8 | 326,183 18 9 | 952,281 5 5 |
| 1885 | 121,436 13 11 | 68,138 9 2 | 440,286 8 2 | 508,424 17 4 | 151,657 19 7 | 781,519 10 10 |
| 1886 | 112,892 9 9 | 74,503 15 10 | 514,162 0 0 | 588,665 15 10 | 129,978 4 5 | 831,536 10 0 |
| 1887 | 92,202 15 6 | 96,562 8 3 | 562,018 16 0 | 658,581 4 3 | 123,090 14 5 | 873,874 14 2 |
| Total ..... | 6,276,181 11 4 | 1,129,266 19 1 | 2,320,802 13 2 | 3,450,069 12 3 | 2,728,748 10 8 | 12,454,999 14 3 |

NOTE.—This return was compiled from data furnished by the Lands Department, and differs slightly from the Treasury figures given elsewhere.

Digitized by Google

The figures in the foregoing table represent the gross amounts paid, but in the case of the deposits large sums were received which were afterwards refunded, as the ground applied for was not open to selection. The area set down as sold conditionally is on this account also greatly overstated, and, moreover, includes the area of selections which became forfeited for non-fulfilment of conditions, or on other grounds. The actual area sold conditionally up to the close of 1887 was 18,043,882 acres, but the conditions remain unfulfilled in respect of 16,624,323 acres. Large sums refunded.

The refunds of deposits paid on land conditionally selected have reached considerable amounts in some years, as will be seen from the following statement :—

| Year. | Amount of refunds. | Year. | Amount of refunds. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | | £ |
| 1878 | 80,290 | 1883 | 132,092 |
| 1879 | 12,255 | 1884 | 134,932 |
| 1880 | 28,256 | 1885 | 83,868 |
| 1881 | 72,475 | 1886 | 69,024 |
| 1882 | 92,804 | 1887 | 41,986 |

Another portion of the annual land revenue of the Colony is derived from rents for pastoral occupation, and mineral and other leases. During 1886 the revenue obtained from this source amounted to only £374,920, as the rents were collected according to the old assessment, but it was estimated that more than £500,000 was due at the close of the year for rents accumulating during the previous eighteen months. By an Act of the Legislature, assented to on the 13th July, 1887, the arrears of rent were made payable over a period of two years, with interest at the rate of 5 per cent. During 1887 the rents were paid on the basis of the new tenure, and a large increase is therefore observable under the head of pastoral leases and occupation licenses. The following table gives the annual revenue from pastoral occupation for the eleven years, 1877-87 :— Revenue from pastoral occupation.

Digitized by Google

## Annual Revenue from Pastoral Occupation.

| Head of Revenue. | 1877. | 1878. | 1879. | 1880. | 1881. | 1882. | 1883. | 1884. | 1885. | 1886. | 1887. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| Pastoral leases | 178,681 | 165,765 | 158,776 | 166,278 | 221,149 | 343,333 | 272,959 | 268,155 | 140,940 | 131,893 | 644,279 |
| Annual and special leases | 51,176 | 50,186 | 51,650 | 55,415 | 63,968 | 65,417 | 66,694 | 60,694 | 15,881 | 17,914 | 17,648 |
| Conditional and auction leases | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 37,136 | 59,558 | 67,974 |
| Occupation licenses | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 294,686 | 153,493 | 329,010 |
| Homestead leases | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 15,768 | 10,660 | 20,167 |
| Quit rents | 249 | 141 | 407 | 931 | 886 | 494 | 477 | 507 | 202 | 1,402 | 456 |
| Total | 230,106 | 216,092 | 210,833 | 222,624 | 286,003 | 409,244 | 340,130 | 329,356 | 504,613 | 374,920 | 1,079,534 |

Digitized by Google

The revenue derived from mining occupation has not been large, though somewhat brighter, since 1884 than previous to that year, a circumstance due chiefly to the increased attention paid to silver-mining. The following table gives the revenue under each head for ten years :— Revenue from Mining Leases.

Revenue from Mining Occupation.

| Head of Revenue. | 1878. | 1879. | 1880. | 1881. | 1882. | 1883. | 1884. | 1885. | 1886. | 1887. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| Mineral leases..... | 5,138 | 5,570 | 9,569 | 7,088 | 7,119 | 8,221 | 15,363 | 20,750 | 19,049 | 26,754 |
| Mineral licenses ..... | 302 | 368 | 1,432 | 1,187 | 1,277 | 1,573 | 2,780 | 2,311 | 1,588 | 2,250 |
| Leases of auriferous lands... | 2,725 | 3,290 | 2,422 | 4,775 | 5,195 | 2,640 | 4,111 | 2,991 | 4,510 | 7,878 |
| Miners' rights ..... | 2,992 | 4,211 | 6,110 | 6,398 | 5,856 | 4,560 | 4,215 | 4,143 | 4,642 | 5,453 |
| Business licenses..... | 465 | 494 | 777 | 835 | 801 | 784 | 1,611 | 1,218 | 1,453 | 1,626 |
| Total ..... .. ... | 11,622 | 13,933 | 20,310 | 20,283 | 20,248 | 17,778 | 28,080 | 31,443 | 31,242 | 43,961 |

Digitized by Google

### *REVENUE FROM RAILWAYS AND OTHER SERVICES.*

Revenue from services.

The revenue derived from services rendered now exceeds that from either taxation or land,—the respective proportion under each head for 1886 and 1887 being—

| | 1886 | 1887 |
|---|---|---|
| Services | 40·7 per cent. | 37·8 per cent. |
| Taxation | 34·4 ,, | 31·0 ,, |
| Land | 21·6 ,, | 27·7 ,, |
| Miscellaneous | 3·3 ,, | 3·5 ,, |

Government is owner of railways, &c.

The Government of New South Wales is the owner of all the railways constructed in the Colony, with the exception of 45 miles of line between Moama and Deniliquin. It owns, also, the entire telegraphic and telephonic system of the Colony, as well as the Post Office. From these, and some other minor sources, the revenue, classed under the head of Services, was obtained. The total amount received for Services during the year 1887, under the different heads, was—

Revenue from Services during 1887.

| | £ | £ |
|---|---|---|
| Railway and tramway receipts | ..... | 2,510,335 |
| Post Office :— | | |
| Postage | 341,768 | |
| Telegraph receipts | 167,612 | |
| Commission on money orders | 14,918 | |
| | | 524,298 |
| Mint receipts | ..... | 10,328 |
| Fees for escort and conveyance of gold | ..... | 759 |
| Pilotage, harbour and light rates, and fees | ..... | 49,389 |
| Registration of brands | ..... | 1,077 |
| Public School fees | ..... | 64,424 |
| Fees of office :— | | |
| Certificates of naturalization | 114 | |
| Registrar General | 33,485 | |
| Prothonotary of Supreme Court | 7,471 | |
| Master in Equity | 1,734 | |
| Curator of Intestate Estates | 1,541 | |
| Insolvent Court | 4,284 | |
| Sheriff | 2,369 | |
| District Courts | 8,173 | |
| Courts of Petty Sessions | 9,038 | |
| Shipping Masters | 2,610 | |
| Other fees | 14,478 | |
| | | 85,297 |
| Total receipts from Services | | £ 3,245,907 |

Digitized by Google

The total revenue derived from Services during each year since 1871 will be found in the following table, and the amount per head of population will also be found in a subsequent table. Total revenue from services.

| Year. | Revenue from Services. | Year. | Revenue from Services. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | | £ |
| 1871 | 561,675 | 1880 | 1,594,082 |
| 1872 | 659,779 | 1881 | 1,945,076 |
| 1873 | 728,870 | 1882 | 2,363,085 |
| 1874 | 770,895 | 1883 | 2,666,731 |
| 1875 | 858,497 | 1884 | 2,942,643 |
| 1876 | 965,327 | 1885 | 3,168,463 |
| 1877 | 1,119,532 | 1886 | 3,089,235 |
| 1878 | 1,183,582 | 1887 | 3,245,907 |
| 1879 | 1,328,302 | | |

There was an increase during every year of the above series, 1886 excepted, both in the total amount received, and the rate per head. The falling off in 1886 is due to a decline in the amount received from the railways, which was in that year £103,552 less than in 1885. The gross amount of revenue derived from the railways of the Colony, as also the working expenses, during each year since 1871, will be found below. Railway earnings and expenditure.

Railways: Earnings and Expenditure.

| Year. | Railway Earnings. | Working Expenses. | Year. | Railway Earnings. | Working Expenses. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | | £ | £ |
| 1871 | 355,322 | 197,065 | 1880 | 1,161,017 | 647,719 |
| 1872 | 424,989 | 207,918 | 1881 | 1,444,226 | 738,334 |
| 1873 | 484,236 | 238,035 | 1882 | 1,698,863 | 934,635 |
| 1874 | 536,575 | 257,703 | 1883 | 1,931,464 | 1,177,788 |
| 1875 | 614,648 | 296,174 | 1884 | 2,086,237 | 1,301,259 |
| 1876 | 693,225 | 339,406 | 1885 | 2,174,368 | 1,458,153 |
| 1877 | 815,920 | 418,985 | 1886 | 2,160,070 | 1,492,992 |
| 1878 | 902,989 | 536,988 | 1887 | 2,208,295 | 1,457,761 |
| 1879 | 952,366 | 604,721 | | | |

Digitized by Google

Railways revenue and expenditure.

The question of railways and tramways is fully discussed in the chapter on Internal Communication, but a passing reference here will not be out of place. The total revenue derived from the railways, properly so called, amounted in 1887 to £2,208,295, against which sum there was a charge of £1,457,761 for working expenses alone, leaving the net earnings £750,534. The amount of money invested in the railways of the Colony upon lines open for traffic is £26,554,357, and the net earnings given above represent a return of 2·96 per cent. The returns for 1886 and 1887 were below that of any year since 1871, and are in no sense to be taken as an index of the value of the railways of the Colony. The full value of a work cannot be judged until it is completed, and the railways are essentially an incomplete work, for each year sees an extension of the lines in operation and a further investment of capital, which the proved resources of the country amply justify, though the result cannot be felt until after the lapse of many years.

Largest revenue obtained from railways.

The largest return for capital invested in railways was obtained in 1881, when the interest amounted to 5·307 per cent., a figure considerably in excess of the rate paid by the Colony for its railway loans. The average rate of interest payable on railway loans is slightly over 4 per cent., and that rate has been considerably exceeded during five years of the past decade, while in the remaining years the interest has varied from 2·901 to 3·741 per cent. The deficiency for 1887 was 1·04 per cent., equivalent to about £276,175, which was made good out of the general revenue.

Revenue from tramways.

The revenue derived from the public tramways has increased year by year since the system was introduced in 1879, but the working expenses have also increased, though it is satisfactory to note that the expenses apparently reached a maximum in 1884, and the amount available towards the payment of interest has increased since that year. The earnings of the tramways, as well as the expenditure in connection therewith, are shown in the following table.

Digitized by Google

Tramways: Earnings and Expenditure.

| Year. | Total Length of Lines. | Capital Expended on Lines open. | Total Earnings. | Working Expenses. | Net Earnings. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Miles. | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| 1879 | 1½ | 22,061 | 4,416 | 2,278 | 2,138 |
| 1880 | 4½ | 60,218 | 18,980 | 13,444 | 5,536 |
| 1881 | 11¼ | 181,659 | 62,549 | 52,107 | 10,442 |
| 1882 | 29½ | 447,939 | 128,354 | 120,181 | 8,173 |
| 1883 | 32½ | 579,439 | 193,929 | 183,218 | 10,711 |
| 1884 | 35 | 683,179 | 223,454 | 215,085 | 8,368 |
| 1885 | 35 | 748,506 | 227,144 | 207,898 | 19,246 |
| 1886 | 36½ | 854,260 | 234,142 | 208,687 | 25,456 |
| 1887 | 51 | 923,608 | 229,773 | 215,039 | 14,734 |

Revenue from Posts and Telegraphs.

The receipts from the Post and Telegraph services of the Colony have increased substantially year by year, but so also has the expenditure. Although the sum of £524,298 was obtained during 1887 from this source, the expenditure amounted to £633,812, showing a loss on the year's transaction of £109,514, in addition to the amount of interest payable on the debt incurred for these works. Though both the Postal and Telegraphic services are carried on as far as practicable on commercial principles, a deficiency is experienced every year. The reason of the deficit is found in the desire of the Government to extend the facilities of both the post and telegraph to every part of the Colony. And so important has this policy appeared, that it has been carried out with considerable loss, as will be seen from the table given below. It is quite possible that the principle of affording the benefit of postal and telegraphic communication to every district of New South Wales would be adhered to even if the system ultimately failed to become self-supporting; but the time cannot be far distant when the revenue derived will more than meet the expenses.

Digitized by Google

Revenue and Expenditure.

Postal and Telegraphic Services.

| Year. | Revenue. | Expenditure. | Year. | Revenue. | Expenditure. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | | £ | £ |
| 1877 | 224,449 | 312,226 | 1883 | 403,794 | 504,055 |
| 1878 | 226,405 | 352,157 | 1884 | 442,964 | 542,182 |
| 1879 | 259,170 | 383,391 | 1885 | 472,564 | 570,999 |
| 1880 | 286,134 | 396,301 | 1886 | 486,218 | 610,651 |
| 1881 | 330,414 | 421,594 | 1887 | 524,298 | 633,812 |
| 1882 | 358,525 | 446,658 | | | |

Receipts from Miscellaneous Services.

The miscellaneous receipts under the head of Services comprise fees of office, which amounted to £85,297 in 1887. Public school fees, £64,424; pilotage and harbour fees, £49,389; mint and escort receipts, £11,087; and registration of brands, £1,077; the total being £211,274. The revenue derived from the services above mentioned are merely nominal, as the cost and value of the service performed in each case far exceed the revenue. The amount received during each year, from 1871 to 1887, was:—

| Year. | Miscellaneous Services. | Year. | Miscellaneous Services. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | | £ |
| 1871 | 81,534 | 1880 | 118,384 |
| 1872 | 88,929 | 1881 | 154,978 |
| 1873 | 86,803 | 1882 | 176,466 |
| 1874 | 88,334 | 1883 | 181,809 |
| 1875 | 95,825 | 1884 | 197,666 |
| 1876 | 96,053 | 1885 | 203,209 |
| 1877 | 95,136 | 1886 | 213,880 |
| 1878 | 96,892 | 1887 | 211,274 |
| 1879 | 92,234 | | |

Digitized by Google

The revenue derived from other sources besides Taxation, Lands, and Services, amounted to only £300,000 in 1887, made up chiefly by rent, fines, and forfeitures, and a variety of miscellaneous receipts, as will be seen hereunder. Miscellaneous items of revenue.

Miscellaneous Receipts during 1887.

| | £ | |
|---|---|---|
| RENTS—Exclusive of land— | | |
| Tolls and ferries | 6,957 | |
| Wharves | 35,817 | |
| Government buildings and premises | 8,321 | |
| Total, Rents—exclusive of land | | £51,095 |
| FINES AND FORFEITURES— | | |
| Sheriff | 1,458 | |
| Courts of Petty Sessions | 15,485 | |
| Crown's share of seizures, &c. | 953 | |
| Confiscated and unclaimed property | 31 | |
| Other fines | 428 | |
| Total, Fines and forfeitures | | £18,355 |
| UNCLASSIFIED RECEIPTS— | | |
| Amount transferred from the Public Instruction Endowment Account, under the 6th clause of the Act 44 Vic., No. 19, in aid of the Public Schools of the Colony | 3,716 | |
| Sale of Government property | 5,888 | |
| Support of patients in Lunatic Asylums | 9,464 | |
| Collection by Government Printer | 6,241 | |
| Store rent and carriage of gunpowder | 12,987 | |
| Work performed by prisoners in gaol | 16,022 | |
| Fees on presenting Private Bills to Parliament and on Letters of Registration | 3,943 | |
| Interest on bank deposits | 57,359 | |
| Glebe Island Abattoir receipts | 9,306 | |
| Fitzroy Dock receipts | 1,532 | |
| Assessment on sugar refinery | 1,500 | |
| Receipts under Fisheries Act | 5,427 | |
| Other receipts | 80,326 | |
| Total, Unclassified receipts | | £223,911 |
| Total, Miscellaneous receipts | | £293,361 |

Digitized by Google

Revenue per head of the population.

The total revenue of the Colony amounted in 1887 to £8 7s. per head, which, though nominally a very large sum compared with the revenue of other countries, falls short of the highest amount received in any year, viz., £9 6s. 8d., in 1882, by 18s. 10d. Under the present system of taxation it is anticipated that the revenue will average about £8 per head; and though an increase may be expected in the gross amount obtained under each branch of revenue, it is scarcely probable that the amount received per head will advance beyond the rate of 1887, especially as the increase in land revenue will not be proportionate to the increase in population.

Revenue per head from various sources.

The amounts received per head of population under each subdivision during the years 1871–1887 were—

Taxation and Revenue per Head.

| Year. | Taxation. | Land Revenue. | Services. | Miscellaneous. | Total Receipts. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. |
| 1871 | 2 1 10 | 0 19 7 | 1 2 1 | 0 4 7 | 4 8 1 |
| 1872 | 2 5 7 | 1 11 11 | 1 5 1 | 0 4 2 | 5 6 9 |
| 1873 | 2 10 2 | 2 1 9 | 1 6 9 | 0 3 8 | 6 2 4 |
| 1874 | 2 2 6 | 2 10 6 | 1 7 4 | 0 4 2 | 6 4 6 |
| 1875 | 1 18 5 | 3 9 2 | 1 9 4 | 0 4 3 | 7 1 2 |
| 1876 | 1 18 5 | 4 11 9 | 1 11 11 | 0 4 7 | 8 6 8 |
| 1877 | 1 19 3 | 5 2 11 | 1 15 7 | 0 5 2 | 9 2 11 |
| 1878 | 1 19 10 | 3 10 8 | 1 16 0 | 0 5 3 | 7 11 9 |
| 1879 | 1 16 10 | 2 7 3 | 1 18 6 | 0 7 2 | 6 9 9 |
| 1880 | 1 19 1 | 2 5 4 | 2 3 11 | 0 7 1 | 6 15 5 |
| 1881 | 2 6 7 | 3 14 2 | 2 11 2 | 0 4 8 | 8 16 7 |
| 1882 | 2 7 11 | 3 13 4 | 2 19 5 | 0 6 0 | 9 6 8 |
| 1883 | 2 5 4 | 1 19 8 | 3 3 11 | 0 6 2 | 7 15 1 |
| 1884 | 2 8 10 | 1 19 10 | 3 6 10 | 0 6 1 | 8 1 7 |
| 1885 | 2 8 4 | 2 0 6 | 3 8 0 | 0 6 2 | 8 3 0 |
| 1886 | 2 13 4 | 1 13 7 | 3 3 0 | 0 5 1 | 7 15 0 |
| 1887 | 2 12 2 | 2 6 6 | 3 3 6 | 0 5 8 | 8 7 10 |

Digitized by Google

## *PUBLIC EXPENDITURE.*

The expenditure of the Colony, exclusive of loans during the eleven years which closed with 1887, amounted on an average to £8 8s. 6d. per head—the amount for the last four years considerably exceeding this average. During 1887, the gross expenditure amounted to £9,098,460, of which sum £7,701,144 was expended on account of services rightly chargeable to the year itself, whilst the balance, amounting to £1,397,316, was for the service of 1886 and previous years.

Expenditure per head of the population, 1887.

The percentage of expenditure has been grouped under seven heads, as shown below, with the object of comparing the present expenditure with that of eleven years ago. The proportion falling under each head of service during the years 1877 and 1887 respectively, was—

Expenditure under various heads in 1877 and 1887.

| Expenditure on Services. | 1877. | 1887. |
|---|---|---|
| | per cent. | per cent. |
| Railways and Tramways | 10·08 | 18·67 |
| Post and Telegraphs | 6·93 | 6·96 |
| Other public works | 17·91 | 12·89 |
| Public debt charge | 13·15 | 18·62 |
| Immigration | 1·54 | ·35 |
| Public Instruction | 6·17 | 7·90 |
| Other services | 44·22 | 34·61 |

The most notable increase observable is in the proportion of total revenue expended on railway and tramway services. The increase in the proportion expended on education is also large, while the payments on account of the Public Debt have advanced from 13·15 to 18·62 per cent., which is less serious than at first sight appears, as a large part of the debt charges are recouped by the earnings of works constructed out of the loan funds. The absolute amount expended during each of the past ten years was—

Increase in expenditure to what traceable.



Digitized by Google

Public Expenditure, exclusive of Expenditure from Loans, during each year from 1877 to 1887.

| Year. | Railways and Tramways. | Post and Telegraphs. | Other Public Works. | Interest on Debt and Extinction of Loan. | Immigration. | Public Instruction. | Other Services. | Total Expenditure. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| 1877 | 453,598 | 312,226 | 806,325 | 591,744 | 69,332 | 277,666 | 1,990,319 | 4,501,210 |
| 1878 | 698,446 | 352,157 | 1,058,762 | 587,552 | 95,122 | 383,711 | 1,902,631 | 5,078,381 |
| 1879 | 809,245 | 383,391 | 1,314,819 | 584,339 | 82,123 | 387,786 | 2,183,806 | 5,745,509 |
| 1880 | 838,559 | 396,301 | 1,224,521 | 715,994 | 43,522 | 385,567 | 1,898,296 | 5,502,760 |
| 1881 | 786,269 | 421,594 | 1,139,671 | 719,752 | 45,966 | 552,363 | 2,123,327 | 5,788,942 |
| 1882 | 1,031,720 | 446,658 | 1,132,041 | 969,198 | 46,301 | 665,901 | 2,063,791 | 6,355,610 |
| 1883 | 1,439,327 | 504,055 | 1,262,806 | 927,905 | 112,319 | 879,120 | 2,665,556 | 7,791,088 |
| 1884 | 1,585,603 | 542,182 | 1,494,983 | 1,047,322 | 120,038 | 817,767 | 2,806,465 | 8,414,360 |
| 1885 | 1,729,804 | 570,999 | 1,323,991 | 1,300,184 | 52,050 | 751,335 | 2,838,035 | 8,566,488 |
| 1886 | 1,710,495 | 610,651 | 1,248,877 | 1,579,689 | 35,397 | 741,121 | 3,152,639 | 9,078,869 |
| 1887 | 1,698,716 | 633,813 | 1,172,993 | 1,693,926 | 31,534 | 718,422 | 3,149,056 | 9,098,460 |

Digitized by Google

In a country advancing so rapidly in population as New South Wales, the value of figures, such as are given in the above table, is apt to be misunderstood, for, though the absolute increase in public expenditure during the ten years amounts to 102 per cent., the population has increased 62 per cent. Nor must the fact be overlooked that much of what is now expended out of current revenue is for the advantage of future years, and for the development of the resources of the country; and that the expenditure on certain services is incurred in order to obtain additional revenue. But even when such allowance is made, it will be found there has been no slight advance, especially since 1882, as will be seen from the table here given of the expenditure per head, under the several groups.

Increase of public expenditure.

Expenditure per Head, exclusive of Expenditure from Loans.

| Year. | Railways and Tramways. | | | Post and Telegraphs. | | Other Public Works. | | | Interest on Debt, &c | | Immigration. | | Public Instruction. | | Other Services. | | | Total Expenditure. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | s. | d. | s. | d. | £ | s. | d. | s. | d. | s. | d. | s. | d. | £ | s. | d. | £ | s. | d. |
| 1877 | 0 | 14 | 5 | 9 | 11 | 1 | 5 | 8 | 18 | 10 | 2 | 2 | 8 | 10 | 3 | 3 | 3 | 7 | 3 | 1 |
| 1878 | 1 | 1 | 3 | 10 | 8 | 1 | 12 | 2 | 17 | 10 | 2 | 11 | 11 | 8 | 2 | 17 | 10 | 7 | 14 | 4 |
| 1879 | 1 | 3 | 5 | 11 | 1 | 1 | 18 | 1 | 16 | 11 | 2 | 4 | 11 | 2 | 3 | 3 | 2 | 8 | 6 | 2 |
| 1880 | 1 | 3 | 1 | 10 | 11 | 1 | 13 | 9 | 19 | 9 | 1 | 2 | 10 | 7 | 2 | 12 | 4 | 7 | 11 | 7 |
| 1881 | 1 | 0 | 8 | 11 | 1 | 1 | 10 | 0 | 18 | 11 | 1 | 3 | 14 | 6 | 2 | 15 | 10 | 7 | 12 | 3 |
| 1882 | 1 | 5 | 11 | 11 | 3 | 1 | 8 | 6 | 24 | 5 | 1 | 2 | 16 | 9 | 2 | 11 | 11 | 7 | 19 | 11 |
| 1883 | 1 | 14 | 6 | 12 | 1 | 1 | 10 | 3 | 22 | 3 | 2 | 8 | 21 | 1 | 3 | 3 | 11 | 9 | 6 | 9 |
| 1884 | 1 | 16 | 0 | 12 | 4 | 1 | 13 | 11 | 23 | 9 | 2 | 9 | 18 | 7 | 3 | 3 | 9 | 9 | 11 | 1 |
| 1885 | 1 | 17 | 2 | 12 | 3 | 1 | 8 | 5 | 27 | 11 | 1 | 1 | 16 | 2 | 3 | 1 | 0 | 9 | 4 | 0 |
| 1886 | 1 | 14 | 11 | 12 | 5 | 1 | 5 | 6 | 32 | 3 | 0 | 9 | 15 | 1 | 3 | 4 | 4 | 9 | 5 | 3 |
| 1887 | 1 | 13 | 3 | 12 | 5 | 1 | 2 | 11 | 33 | 2 | 0 | 7 | 14 | 1 | 3 | 1 | 7 | 8 | 18 | 0 |

The expenditure on account of railways and tramways shows the largest increases during the period comprised in this table, amounting to 18s. 9d. per head.

Increase of expenditure on railways and tramways.

Digitized by Google

The length of railway line in operation in 1877 was only 598 miles, while in 1887 the mileage had increased to 2,036, involving a proportionately large outlay for maintenance and working expenses, but, at the same time, bringing in revenue, which advanced much more rapidly than the expenditure. The tramway system, too, was inaugurated in 1879, and involved an expenditure of about 2s. 4d. per head in 1887, for which there was, of course, no corresponding expenditure in 1877. The expense of the Public Debt has advanced 14s. 4d.; Public Instruction, 5s. 3d.; Post and Telegraphs, 2s. 6d.

Increase of expenditure on education.

The expenditure per head on account of Public Instruction, though considerably larger in 1887 than ten years previously, was 7s. less than in 1883. The Public Instruction Act of 1880, abolishing state aid to denominational education, necessarily involved an increased expenditure from Public Revenue to supply the place of schools closed under the Act. The greatest activity was, therefore, displayed, especially during the year 1883, immediately following the closing of the denominational schools, both in the building and equipment of public schools, hence the increased expenditure per head noticeable in the table given above. Since 1883, the expenditure rapidly declined, and has now almost reached the normal average.

Expenditure upon Post and Telegraph.

The increase in the expenditure for 1887 over 1877 upon Post and Telegraphs represents really an advance in the average business transacted by each member of the community, and is accompanied by a corresponding increase in the receipts from this service.

Expenditure for public works.

The expenditure upon public works during 1887 was slightly less per head than in 1877, though considerably less than in most of the intervening years. The large surplus which the Government had at its disposal during the period immediately following 1877, enabled a profuse expenditure on public works, which, under other circumstances, might not have been undertaken; hence the large increase during the years in which the surplus was available.

Digitized by Google

The absence of an Act placing the responsibility of local works upon the persons actually concerned has necessitated the expenditure, out of the public funds, of large sums upon works only locally important, and, therefore, not strictly chargeable to the public revenue. The Local Government Bill now before Parliament proposes to remedy this state of things, and a decrease in the expenditure upon public works may be anticipated.

Expenditure for other services.

Under the head of "Other Services" are included Civil Administration, Defence, Administration of Lands, Mining, and Law. The expenditure per head has been fairly uniform from year to year.

Accumulated surplus revenue at the close of each year.

During the fourteen years which elapsed from 1872 to 1885, New South Wales presented the spectacle, almost unique in these colonies, of a government with a large surplus of revenue at its disposal. The amount standing to the credit of the Consolidated Fund at the close of each year from 1872 to 1885, was :—

| Year. | Accumulated surplus. | Year. | Accumulated surplus. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | | £ |
| 1872 | 132,238 | 1879 | 1,341,619 |
| 1873 | 925,069 | 1880 | 1,440,228 |
| 1874 | 825,605 | 1881 | 2,927,435 |
| 1875 | 1,110,992 | 1882 | 3,888,753 |
| 1876 | 1,945,807 | 1883 | 2,511,016 |
| 1877 | 2,351,074 | 1884 | 1,229,338 |
| 1878 | 1,922,784 | 1885 | 2,900 |

Advances made from surplus.

The figures given above represent the amounts actually at the credit of the current account of the Consolidated Revenue. The actual surplus differed somewhat from these amounts, by reason

Digitized by Google

of temporary advances made to loan or other funds out of accumulated surplus. The gross credit balance at the close of 1878 was £3,872,784. The years 1881 and 1882 also yielded surpluses to the extent of £1,441,338 and £1,086,308 in each year as named, making a total surplus of £6,400,430. For the services of 1878 and previous years, the sum of £1,377,321 was expended, while in 1879, 1880, 1883, and 1884 the income was exceeded by £1,306,267, thus reducing the surplus to £3,716,932, at the close of 1884. Specific appropriations were made by Parliament out of this sum to the extent of £3,419,174 and £119,993 was written off; thus leaving a balance retained for expenditure at the close of 1884 of £177,776, the difference between the amount just stated and that shown in the preceding table having been temporarily advanced to revenue from various sources.

Proposals for meeting deficit.

The state of things depicted above was entirely changed during 1886. The disbursements from 1883 to 1886 were nominally more than the income, chiefly through the large appropriations of the surpluses of former years. Thus the year 1885 closed with a sum of £2,900 to the credit of the Revenue Fund, while 1887 opened with a nominal deficit of £1,286,581, and 1888 with a deficit of £2,179,580, due to payments on account of previous years. The proposals of the Treasurer for the wiping out of the deficit were foreshadowed in a statement made on the 30th March, 1887, and it was determined that the deficit should be treated as a matter quite distinct from the ordinary finances of the year. The return of prosperity, which appears to have set in, bids fair to enable the expectations of the Treasurer to be realized and equilibrium again restored to the finances of the country.

## *LOANS.*

First loan issued in 1841.

On the 28th December, 1841, a loan of £49,500 was issued for the purposes of immigration, having a currency of two years, and bearing interest at the rate of 5¼d. per day for each £100, or at

Digitized by Google

the rate of 8 per cent. per annum. Loans for similar purposes were raised during the years 1843–6, but were met out of revenue, within a few years of the date of raising. In 1851, however, a sum of £79,600 was borrowed, also for immigration purposes, part only of which was paid out of the general revenue, the remainder being met by a fresh loan; and though no loans raised prior to 1853 remain outstanding, the loan of 1851 must be taken as the actual commencement of the Public Debt of New South Wales. From 1853 to the close of 1887, the total sum authorized to be raised by loan was £54,016,960, and the amount of debentures and inscribed stock issued and sold was £43,638,019. The gross sum realized by the floating of the various loans was £41,636,436. Securities were, however, redeemed absolutely to the extent of £2,642,670. Thus, at the close of 1887, the total of loans outstanding was £40,995,349, and the sum still to be raised, £12,262,623. The purpose for which the loans were raised, as well as the proportions chargeable to each service, are shown in the following table :—

Growth of the Public Debt.

Purposes for which loans were raised.

Appropriation of Loans.

| Services. | Principal. | Interest. |
|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ |
| Railways and Tramways | 33,556,628 | 1,333,301 |
| Electric Telegraphs | 683,310 | 30,108 |
| Harbours and Rivers Navigation | 1,998,706 | 82,073 |
| Roads and Bridges | 587,006 | 26,447 |
| Immigration | 387,663 | 18,863 |
| City of Sydney Sewerage | 592,123 | 24,217 |
| Do do Water Supply | 1,526,100 | 61,220 |
| Miscellaneous Public Works | 1,663,813 | 66,905 |
| Total | 40,995,349 | 1,643,135 |

Digitized by Google

Present amount of public debt.

The present amount of the public debt is undoubtedly large; but no portion of it is due to war charges, and very little to works of an entirely unproductive character, so that the burden on the resources of the country is more apparent than real. The assets of the Colony amount to considerably more than four times the liabilities, and for the most part comprise securities which could readily be converted into money. At a moderate computation, the public resources of New South Wales were estimated to be worth, at the beginning of the year 1887, £178,000,000, made up of the following leading items:—

Estimated value of the public resources.

| | |
|---|---|
| Unalienated lands and balance on lands sold conditionally | £114,000,000 |
| Railways, Tramways, Public Works, &c. | 64,000,000 |
| Total | £178,000,000 |

Expenditure incurred on reproductive works.

The bulk of the expenditure shown in the above statement has been incurred on directly reproductive works, yielding, or capable of yielding, revenue towards meeting the charge for interest. The other works, not directly productive, have been undertaken for the development of the resources of the Colony, and for facilitating settlement. The net revenue from the public works of the country is almost entirely comprised in that derived from railways, as some of the most important works, such as the water supply and sewerage of the metropolis, havenot yet been finished, and, consequently, do not bring in any appreciable income. When, however, these undertakings are completed, and the railways of the Colony are in full operation, the sum available to meet interest and other charges will leave little to be made good from the general revenue of the Colony.

Revenue from reproductive works.

Expenditure from loans and public debt.

The following statement shows the amount of loans authorized by Parliament for public purposes, the amount raised, the expenditure during each year, and the interest paid, as well as the rates per head of population.

Digitized by Google

## Expenditure from Loans and Interest paid from 1877 to 1887, with total Sum authorized to be raised, and Public Debt.

| Year. | Total expenditure from Loans at the close of each year. | | Expenditure from Loans during each year. | | Expenditure on account of interest during the year. | | Loans authorized, but not yet raised. | Public debt at close of each year. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | * Amount. | Per head total population. | Amount. | Per head mean population. | Amount. | Per head mean population. | | Amount. | Per head total population. |
| | £ | £ s. d. | £ | £ s. d. | £ | £ s. d. | £ | £ | £ s. d. |
| 1877 | 14,349,506 | 22 5 10 | 995,454 | 1 11 8 | 517,359 | 0 16 5 | 4,481,742 | 11,724,419 | 18 4 3 |
| 1878 | 15,165,823 | 22 11 5 | 816,317 | 1 4 10 | 517,377 | 0 15 9 | 4,481,647 | 11,688,119 | 17 7 11 |
| 1879 | 16,437,528 | 23 3 4 | 1,271,705 | 1 16 10 | 516,249 | 0 14 11 | 8,729,123 | 14,937,419 | 21 1 1 |
| 1880 | 18,106,147 | 24 8 1 | 1,668,619 | 2 6 0 | 647,294 | 0 17 10 | 9,891,123 | 14,903,919 | 20 1 9 |
| 1881 | 20,503,515 | 26 6 7 | 2,397,368 | 3 3 1 | 647,642 | 0 17 0 | 16,585,993 | 16,924,019 | 21 14 8 |
| 1882 | 23,336,274 | 28 15 7 | 2,832,759 | 3 11 3 | 727,988 | 0 18 4 | 16,585,993 | 18,721,219 | 23 1 9 |
| 1883 | 26,601,985 | 31 0 3 | 3,265,711 | 3 18 3 | 798,620 | 0 19 2 | 13,581,487 | 24,632,459 | 28 14 4 |
| 1884 | 30,276,692 | 33 9 10 | 3,674,707 | 4 3 5 | 977,899 | 1 2 2 | 19,261,462 | 30,101,959 | 33 6 0 |
| 1885 | 34,172,837 | 35 13 6 | 3,896,145 | 4 3 8 | 1,230,441 | 1 6 5 | 14,314,123 | 35,564,259 | 37 2 6 |
| 1886 | 37,939,193 | 37 17 3 | 3,766,356 | 3 16 10 | 1,579,436 | 1 12 2 | 12,262,623 | 41,034,249 | 40 19 1 |
| 1887 | 39,918,697 | 38 5 6 | 1,979,504 | 1 18 9 | 1,602,421 | 1 11 4 | 12,262,623 | 40,995,349 | 39 6 2 |

* When the figures in this column exceed the amount of loans raised, advances have been made to loan funds from consolidated revenue or other funds.

Digitized by Google

Increase of the public debt.

The net increase in the public debt during the ten years, which ended with 1887, was £29,270,930, involving an increase in the annual charge for interest of £1,085,062. During the same period the indebtedness per head advanced from £18 4s. 3d. to £39 6s. 2d., and the charge per head for interest from 16s. 5d. in 1877 to £1 11s. 4d. in 1887.

Advances from surplus revenue.

Owing to the large surplus revenue available during the greater part of the period embraced in the table given above, the amount of public debt was less than the sum actually expended on account of loans, as advances were made in anticipation of loans authorized to be floated in the London market. The advances in some years reached considerable sums. This was noticeable in 1882, when the total of such advances, being the difference between the amount expended and that raised, was not less than £4,615,055. In 1885, however, the balance of surplus revenue available for advances disappeared, and the loans raised have, therefore, since that year exceeded the expenditure chargeable to loan votes, as will be seen by the statement given above, the unexpended balance in hand at the close of 1887 being £1,076,653.

Increase of public debt greater than that of population.

Taking the expenditure from loan votes as a measure of the increase of the Colony's indebtedness, it will be seen that during the years 1877–87 the total expenditure increased more than 178 per cent., a rate of growth much more rapid than that of the population—the expenditure per head in 1877 amounting to £22 5s. 10d., while ten years later it had advanced to £38 5s. 6d., a rate of increase averaging £1 12s. per annum. In few countries of the world would this rate of increase be justifiable, but in New South Wales, whose immense resources are still in a state of partial development, the expenditure gives cause for no uneasiness to the creditors of the Colony. The total expenditure in the eleven years amounted to £26,721,612, of which £21,210,495 was for railways, £273,687 for telegraphs, and £3,146,058 for water and sewerage, the remaining expenditure, amounting to £2,241,326, was incurred mainly for works and buildings necessary for the development of the resources of the Colony or incidental to its progress.

Digitized by Google

It has been a practice of long standing to charge the cost of constructing public works, other than those of national importance or built equally for the requirements of the future as of to-day, to the general revenue of the Colony. This practice is rarely departed from, and the amount of loans spent on works which do not come within such definition, is comparatively trifling. The subsequent table gives the amount of the public debt at the close of each year since 1869. It will be seen that the increase for the first ten years in the indebtedness was very small, averaging less than £240,000 per annum; hence it is that, when in the latter years, much greater activity was manifest in the construction of public works, the increase was at the rate of nearly £3,300,000 per annum, though the mean yearly increase spread over the whole period of nineteen years was only £1,750,000.

Cost of public works charged to general revenue.

Public debt, 1869-86.

| Year. | Public Debt. | Year. | Public Debt. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | | £ |
| 1869 | 9,546,030 | 1879 | 14,937,419 |
| 1870 | 9,681,130 | 1880 | 14,903,919 |
| 1871 | 10,614,330 | 1881 | 16,924,019 |
| 1872 | 10,773,230 | 1882 | 18,721,219 |
| 1873 | 10,842,415 | 1883 | 24,632,459 |
| 1874 | 10,516,371 | 1884 | 30,101,959 |
| 1875 | 11,470,637 | 1885 | 35,564,259 |
| 1876 | 11,759,519 | 1886 | 41,034,249 |
| 1877 | 11,724,419 | 1887 | 40,995,349 |
| 1878 | 11,688,119 | | |

No loan was raised during the year 1887. By the Act 31 Vic., No. 11, provision was made for the gradual extinction of the loan raised under it, so that no money having been borrowed during the year, the amount of indebtedness at the close of 1887 was less than that of the previous year, as shown in the previous tables. Of the sum in which the Colony stood indebted, £16,778,860 was in debentures, and the balance, £24,216,489, in inscribed and funded stock. The following table gives particulars of loans floated since 1858, and from it may be seen the great improvement which has taken place in the credit of the Colony. To complete the comparison, the result of the loan of April, 1888, has been included.

Provision for extinction of loans.

Loans floated since 1858.

Digitized by Google

Loans floated since 1858.

| Date of Loan. | Years' Currency. | Amount of Loan. | Amount raised. | Average rate per cent., less charges. | Nominal Interest per cent. | Real Interest per cent. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | £ | £ | | | £ | s. | d. |
| 1858 | 30 | 130,400 | 125,888 | 90·56 | 5 | 5 | 13 | 3 |
| 1859 | 30 | 818,100 | 816,778 | 99·09 | 5 | 5 | 1 | 3 |
| 1860 | 30 | 560,900 | 560,654 | 99·20 | 5 | 5 | 1 | 0 |
| 1861 | 30 | 206,960 | 205,837 | 98·85 | 5 | 5 | 1 | 7 |
| 1862 | 30 | 495,500 | 485,391 | 97·22 | 5 | 5 | 3 | 10 |
| 1863 | 30 | 610,000 | 613,247 | 99·78 | 5 | 5 | 0 | 3 |
| 1864 | 30 | 288,300 | 287,609 | 99·01 | 5 | 5 | 1 | 5 |
| 1865 | 30 | 292,800 | 269,974 | 91·49 | 5 | 5 | 11 | 6 |
| 1866 | 30 | 1,001,900 | 899,216 | 88·49 | 5 | 5 | 16 | 4 |
| 1867 | 30 | 312,800 | 267,448 | 84·32 | 5 | 6 | 2 | 1 |
| 1868 | 30 | 1,500,000 | 1,430,204 | 88·52 | 5 | 5 | 16 | 4 |
| 1869 | ... | 1,000,000 | 981,655 | 96·85 | 5 | 5 | 4 | 2 |
| 1870 } 1871 } | 30 | 985,100 | 973,696 | 97·91 | 5 | 5 | 2 | 11 |
| 1872 | 30 | 406,800 | 422,696 | 103·90 | 5 | 4 | 15 | 2 |
| 1873 | * | 222,284 | 217,270 | 97·74 | 4 | 4 | 2 | 1 |
| 1874 | * | 282,955 | 268,808 | 95·00 | 4 | 4 | 5 | 11 |
| 1875 | 30 | 1,000,000 | 900,581 | 89·42 | 4 | 4 | 13 | 0 |
| 1876 | 30 | 901,500 | 837,180 | 92·22 | 4 | 4 | 9 | 4 |
| 1879 | 30 | 3,249,500 | 3,199,443 | 97·81 | 4 | 4 | 2 | 8 |
| 1881 | 30 | 2,050,000 | 2,120,639 | 102·23 | 4 | 3 | 17 | 5 |
| 1882 | 30 | 2,000,000 | 2,042,916 | 100·29 | 4 | 3 | 19 | 6 |
| 1883 | 50 | 3,000,000 | 3,001,067 | 97·56 | 4 | 4 | 2 | 4 |
| 1883 | 50 | 3,000,000 | 3,018,790 | 98·09 | 4 | 4 | 1 | 10 |
| 1884 | 40 | 5,500,000 | 5,152,385 | 91·17 | 3½ | 3 | 18 | 11 |
| 1885 | 40 | 5,500,000 | 5,042,041 | 89·02 | 3½ | 4 | 1 | 3 |
| 1886 | 40 | 5,500,000 | 5,247,692 | 91·67 | 3½ | 3 | 18 | 4 |
| 1888 | 30 | 3,500,000 | †3,500,000 | †99·92 | 3½ | †3 | 10 | 0 |

* Interminable. † Approximate.

Nominal rates of interest.

The nominal rate of interest paid on the loans of the Colony was 5 per cent. until 1872, and the net amount received per cent. after deducting all charges, varied from 84·32, in 1867, to 103·90, in 1872; the rate of interest in the former case being £6 2s. 1d. per cent., and in the latter £4 15s. 2d. In 1873, the value of New South Wales 5 per cent. loans having risen considerably above par, the new loans were floated at 4 per cent. The highest price obtained for a 4 per cent. loan was £102 4s. 7d. per cent. net, after all charges had been paid, being that received for the loan of 1881.

Digitized by Google

The net interest on this loan amounted to £3 17s. 5d. per cent., the lowest rate at which money was borrowed by the Colony until its last loan was floated. In 1884 the nominal rate of interest was fixed at 3½ per cent., at which rate £20,000,000 has been raised. The loan placed on the market in April, 1888, was the most successful yet floated, the average rate per £100, after all expenses are paid, is expected to be a few pence below par.

New South Wales loans compared with those of other colonies.

The position of New South Wales in regard to its loans is as high as that of any other colony of the group, as will be seen from the following statement of the loans raised by the various colonies of Australasia during the years 1886 and 1887.

Australasian Loans offered in London during 1886–8.

| Colony. | When offered. | Amount issued. | Official minimum. | Average price obtained. | Interest. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | | | Nominal. | Actual. * |
| | 1888 | £ | | £ s. d. | | |
| New South Wales | April... | 3,500,000 | 102 | 103 12 2 | 3½ | 3·50 |
| | 1887 | | | | | |
| Victoria ..... | Jan. .... | 3,000,000 | 102 | 102 19 4 | 4 | 3·94 |
| Queensland ..... | Feb. .... | 2,500,000 | 100 | 100 0 10 | 4 | 4·06 |
| South Australia ... | May.... | 850,000 | 101 | 103 2 6 | 4 | 4·00 |
| | 1886 | | | | | |
| New Zealand ... .. | Oct. .... | 1,567,800 | 97 | 97 0 0 | 4 | 4·32 |
| Tasmania..... | July. ... | 1,000,000 | 99 | 99 17 11 | 4 | 4·14 |

* All charges allowed for.

Price of loans indicative of financial position.

In the case of the colonies of New South Wales and Victoria the figures may be taken as exact; as regards the other colonies the actual interest paid is only approximate. Nevertheless the respective positions of the colonies in the money markets of the world will practically be that given in the above table. As far as New South Wales is concerned this is especially gratifying, when it is borne in mind that the Colony was compelled to go to the London market to borrow £20,000,000 within a period of three and a half years. The selling price of the last loan is not perhaps

Digitized by Google

the most exact test which may be applied to ascertain the credit of a country in the London markets. There are many causes which may combine to influence adversely the price obtained by tender, and it will be evident that in some of the instances given in the foregoing table, the selling price of loans was influenced by circumstances entirely apart from the credit of the colonies concerned. A truer gauge of credit will be found in the selling price and interest yielded to investors by representative stock at a given date. The following table, compiled from data given by the *Economist*, shows the interest returned by the stock of different colonies in June, 1888, due allowance being made in each case for redemption and other conditions affecting the price. Similar figures for the same month of 1868 and 1878 have been added :—

Selling price of Australian stock

| Country. | 1868. | | | 1878. | | | 1888. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | s. | d. | £ | s. | d. | £ | s. | d. |
| Canada | 5 | 12 | 6 | 4 | 9 | 0 | 3 | 4 | 0 |
| New South Wales | 5 | 0 | 0 | 3 | 16 | 3 | 3 | 6 | 9 |
| Victoria | 4 | 17 | 6 | 4 | 2 | 6 | 3 | 7 | 9 |
| New Zealand | 5 | 1 | 3 | 4 | 15 | 0 | 4 | 2 | 6 |
| Queensland | 5 | 6 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 0 | 3 | 14 | 6 |
| South Australia | 5 | 2 | 6 | 4 | 2 | 6 | 3 | 12 | 0 |
| Tasmania | 5 | 8 | 9 | 4 | 12 | 6 | 3 | 17 | 6 |
| Cape of Good Hope | 5 | 1 | 3 | 4 | 11 | 3 | 3 | 14 | 6 |
| Natal | 5 | 11 | 3 | 4 | 11 | 3 | 3 | 17 | 0 |
| Mauritius | 5 | 5 | 0 | 4 | 8 | 9 | 3 | 14 | 6 |
| India | 3 | 13 | 9 | 3 | 10 | 6 | 3 | 6 | 0 |

Improvement in value of stock.

The improvement in the credit of all the colonies is obvious, and at the rates given New South Wales could borrow £100 to-day at the same cost as £66 could be obtained twenty years previously. In June, 1888, British consols were selling at a rate which would yield £2 12s. 6d. per cent. interest; Canadian and Indian stock were also selling at better, if only slightly better, rates than New South Wales. This is certainly anomalous, as there is nothing in

Digitized by Google

the history of these countries, or in the nature of their resources, to warrant even the slight preference shown to their stock above that of New South Wales or Victoria.

Inscribed Stock Act of 1883.

The old method of raising loans was superseded by the Inscribed Stock Act of 1883. Under the Act in question, the loans of the Colony are negotiated by the Bank of England; and the expenses of the last three loans are shown in the accompanying table.

Sales of Inscribed Stock negotiated in London by the Bank of England.

| Amount of principal. | Currency, in years. | Date from which interest accrued. | Gross proceeds. | Average rate per cent. at which sold. | Charges. | | | | | | Net proceeds. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | | | Brokers' commission. | Bank commission. | Discount on balance of scrip, paid up in full. | Stamp duty. | Petty expenses. | Total. | |
| £ | | | £ | £ s. d. | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| 5,500,000 | 40 | Oct. 1884 | 5,152,386 | 93 13 7 | 13,730 | 27,500 | 9,573 | 34,375 | 559 | 85,737 | 5,066,649 |
| 5,500,000 | 40 | Oct. 1885 | 5,042,041 | 91 13 5 | 13,656 | 27,500 | 18,391 | 34,375 | 780 | 94,702 | 4,947,339 |
| 5,500,000 | 40 | July 1886 | 5,247,692 | 95 8 3 | 13,713 | 27,500 | 14,443 | 34,375 | 768 | 90,799 | 5,156,893 |
| 3,500,000 | 30 | Apl. 1888 | .. ..... | 103 12 2 | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | *3,500,000 |

* Approximate.

Relation between loans and imports and exports.

The charges incidental to the floating of the last loan have not yet been published, but for the others given, they amounted to 1·56, 1·72, and 1·65 per cent. respectively upon the capital value, but on the gross amount raised the percentage for each loan was 1·69, 1·91, and 1·76.

The loans raised in England do not come to the Colony as coin, but as merchandise, and from the greater portion of the excess of imports over exports, which is so marked a feature in the trade of these colonies. The following table shows the trade of

Digitized by Google

the Colony for eighteen years, and the increase in the amount of the public debt during each year. Making allowance for the imperfection of the trade returns, it is evident how close the connection is between the loan expenditure and the excess, or otherwise, of the imports.

Imports, Exports, and Expenditure from Loans.

| Year. | Imports. | Exports. | Excess of imports. | Excess of exports. | Loans Expenditure |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| 1869 | 8,392,753 | 9,933,442 | ..... | 1,540,689 | 982,000 |
| 1870 | 7,757,281 | 7,990,038 | ..... | 232,757 | 135,100 |
| 1871 | 10,933,508 | 11,259,909 | ..... .. | 326,401 | 933,200 |
| 1872 | 9,567,843 | 10,476,654 | .. ..... | 908,811 | 158,900 |
| 1873 | 10,959,864 | 12,618,755 | ..... | 1,658,891 | 69,185 |
| 1874 | 11,645,420 | 12,398,518 | ..... | 753,098 | *326,044 |
| 1875 | 13,735,133 | 13,797,397 | ..... | 62,264 | 954,266 |
| 1876 | 13,800,805 | 13,061,412 | 739,393 | ..... | 288,882 |
| 1877 | 14,852,778 | 13,457,900 | 1,394,878 | ..... | 995,454 |
| 1878 | 15,104,645 | 13,134,405 | 1,970,240 | ..... | 816,317 |
| 1879 | 14,503,826 | 13,131,931 | 1,371,895 | ..... | 1,271,705 |
| 1880 | 14,176,063 | 15,682,802 | ..... | 1,506,739 | 1,668,619 |
| 1881 | 17,587,012 | 16,307,805 | 1,279,207 | ..... | 2,397,368 |
| 1882 | 21,467,899 | 17,677,355 | 3,790,544 | ..... | 2,832,759 |
| 1883 | 21,522,841 | 20,262,273 | 1,260,568 | ..... | 3,265,711 |
| 1884 | 23,160,916 | 18,577,290 | 4,583,626 | ..... | 3,674,707 |
| 1885 | 23,737,461 | 16,750,107 | 6,987,354 | ..... | 3,896,145 |
| 1886 | 20,973,548 | 15,556,213 | 5,417,335 | ..... | 3,766,356 |
| 1887 | 18,806,236 | 18,496,917 | 309,319 | ..... | 2,136,471 |

* Reduction.

Net amount of British money invested 1869-86.

The increase in the public debt during the period covered by the foregoing table, but not including the unexpended balance at the close of 1887, was £29,917,101. The payments on account of interest on loans, however, amounted to about £13,570,974, leaving the net amount of British money imported into New South Wales by the Government as about £16,346,127. The excess of imports during the same period, as shown above, was £22,114,709, or £5,768,582 more than the net amount of the proceeds of loans which reached New South Wales. This difference is spread over nineteen years, and equals only about £300,000 per annum.

Digitized by Google

As money brought here, either for investment, or earned by New South Wales investments outside the Colony, shows in the imports, and, as on the other hand, the earnings of foreign investments in the Colony, and the expenditure of colonists living abroad, appear in the exports, it would seem that the gains and losses of the Colony from these sources practically balance one another. If such be the case, it is evident that a stoppage of the flow of loan money to the Colony must be attended by an excess of exports, as was experienced during some of the years of the series shown in the foregoing table.

## *PUBLIC WEALTH.*

Valuation of public and private wealth.

At the beginning of the year 1888, the estimated value of the public and private wealth of the Colony was £573,730,000, or about £550 per head of population. The public estate is valued at £183,200,000, or about £176 per head, while the personal and private wealth of the Colony amounts to £390,530,000, or £374 per head. The public wealth of New South Wales consists of railways, telegraphs, public works, unsold lands, the latter mostly leased to pastoralists, and yielding revenue in the shape of rent. The value of each class in 1887, was—

| | £ |
|---|---|
| Railways, tramways, telegraphs, and other revenue yielding works | 47,800,000 |
| Public works and buildings, not yielding revenue, or only indirectly | 16,200,000 |
| Unsold Crown lands, and balances due on lands sold conditionally | 114,033,000 |
| Total value of public property or estate | £178,033,000 |
| Municipal Property—Roads, buildings, and other works constructed by Municipalities | 5,167,000 |
| Total public wealth | £183,200,000 |

Estimated value of public works.

The present value of the Government railways and tramways of the Colony has been taken at the moderate estimate of



Digitized by Google

£41,950,000, the sum of £33,556,000 having already been expended on their construction at the close of 1887. The balance of the amount represents the value of Crown lands used for railway purposes, and not specially paid for, and the increased value of railway property during the thirty-two years which elapsed since the lines were first opened for traffic. The present value of public roads and bridges formed out of general revenue has been taken at £7,800,000, which represents a life of ten years only,—the annual expenditure on roads being nearly £750,000. Harbour works, including wharves and dredging plant, are valued at £1,670,000, and public buildings and other works constructed out of revenue represent a total of £2,850,000. The remaining sum required to make up the total of £64,000,000 given above, viz., £9,000,000 represents the present value of telegraphs, water works, bridges, sewerage, and other public works, the cost of which was defrayed out of loans.

Estimated value of the public estate.

The value of the public estate appears in the estimate given above as £114,033,000. Of this sum £12,178,000 represents the amount due to the Crown by conditional purchasers, while the remainder, being a little more than £101,850,000, is the value of the unsold estate. The total area unalienated at the commencement of the year 1888 was 153,782,777 acres, and of this nearly 35,000,000 had been reserved from sale during former years. Much of this latter area comprises some of the best land in New South Wales, of which there is very little that would realize less than £1 per acre, while a large portion is estimated to be worth more than twice that sum. The value set down for the unsold Crown lands is therefore by no means extravagant.

Estimated value of municipal works.

The value of municipal works is £5,167,000, thus, with the sums already given, making the total value of public and municipal property slightly over £183,000,000. Against this, however, must be set the public debt of the Colony, amounting to £40,995,349, or 22·4 per cent. of the total, thus leaving a surplus of £142,000,000 on the public estate alone.

Digitized by Google

## *PRIVATE WEALTH.*

Private property in the Colony is estimated at the value of £390,530,000, comprised as follows :—

| | |
|---|---|
| Land, houses, and permanent improvements within Municipalities | £116,383,674 |
| Land, houses, and permanent improvements outside Municipalities, including improvements to Crown lands | 187,100,000 |
| Stocks and crops | 31,735,000 |
| Personal property, including household furniture | 18,750,000 |
| Machinery and implements of trade | 6,500,000 |
| Coin and bullion | 8,854,976 |
| Merchandise | 18,651,000 |
| Shipping owned in the Colony | 2,555,350 |
| | £390,530,000 |

Large amount of private wealth.

The total given above is certainly very large, but may be roughly verified by taking the amount of money left by persons dying during the past five years. Thus the total sum value of property claimed under probate and letters of administration during this period was £22,447,076. The number of deaths during the same period was 69,786, so that the average value of the property left by each person dying was about £322. It is well known that property for probate purposes is not estimated at its full value, assuming the real value is 10 per cent. above the probate, the total wealth of the Colony, as estimated by this means, would be £379,193,000, which approaches very close to the sum above given.

Lands and buildings within municipal boundaries.

The value of lands and buildings assessed for municipal purposes is £105,873,485, the annual value being £6,528,521, or 6·12 per cent. on the nominal capital value. It is well known, however, that the capital value of unimproved lands is generally greatly understated for municipal purposes, and the annual value per cent. of all property is, in reality, not so high as stated above. A fair estimate of the ratable value of property within municipal

Digitized by Google

boundaries has been made and substituted in the above table, in lieu of the amount returned by the municipal authorities.

Land outside municipalities.

The area of land outside municipalities, which is in private hands, amounts to about 40,000,000 acres. On this area, the number of houses was, in 1887, about 97,000, valued at £11,000,000, while the value of the land itself was £108,600,000, being at the rate of little less than £2 15s. per acre. Much indeed of this land is scarcely worth, in the open market, half the sum named; on the other hand, the greater portion is worth considerably more, while the mineral lands alone are worth, at a moderate computation, £15,000,000. The permanent improvements effected in the purchased lands of the Colony and on the holdings of pastoral tenants have been valued by the Inspector of Stock at £56,500,000. For the purpose of this estimate, the value has been taken at £42,500,000, or 75 per cent. of Mr. Bruce's figures. The determination of an exact value for any of the items which comprise the estimate just given is, of course, impossible; but it is believed that the sums named fairly represent the value of the property against which they stand.

Personal property and furniture.

The value of personal property and furniture was assumed to be equal to one-half the value of the house property. The estimate may, perhaps, be considered too low when it is borne in mind that it is usual in England to estimate the value of furniture alone at half the value of the houses furnished.

Merchandise.

Merchandise represents the value of the goods and stocks of all kinds, whether in store or shops, or at the place of production, and averages in value half the imports and exports taken together.

The following is a summary of the total value as well as of the values per head of population :—

| | Total. | Value per head. |
|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ |
| Public wealth | 183,200,000 | 176 |
| Private wealth | 390,530,000 | 374 |
| Total wealth | 573,730,000 | 550 |

Digitized by Google

The value of the estates of persons whose wills were proved in the Colony, or for which letters of administration were granted, has increased very rapidly; but, unfortunately, the records are not perfect prior to the year 1881.

Increase in value of estates of deceased persons.

Value of Property for which Probate or Letters of Administration were granted.

| Year. | No. of Probates and administrations—will annexed. | Amount worn to. | No. of Letters of Administration. | Amount sworn to. | Total No. of Estates. | Total Amount sworn to. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | £ | | £ | | £ |
| 1881 | 671 | 2,011,305 | 526 | 307,818 | 1,197 | 2,319,123 |
| 1882 | 810 | 3,586,554 | 589 | 581,528 | 1,399 | 4,168,082 |
| 1883 | 862 | 3,528,602 | 613 | 588,029 | 1,475 | 4,116,631 |
| 1884 | 933 | 3,642,709 | 648 | 605,543 | 1,581 | 4,248,252 |
| 1885 | 961 | 3,721,805 | 659 | 601,542 | 1,620 | 4,323,347 |
| 1886 | 1,026 | 4,726,918 | 706 | 768,628 | 1,732 | 5,495,546 |
| 1887 | 961 | 3,621,874 | 665 | 641,426 | 1,626 | 4,263,300 |

Average value of estates.

Two things are plainly noticeable from this table, especially if it be viewed in connection with the subsequent one, viz.,—that the proportionate number of persons leaving property shows a general tendency to increase faster than the population, whilst the average value of estates is also increasing. As regards the latter, the figures are somewhat irregular owing to the occurrence at irregular intervals of the deaths of very wealthy men, which amongst so comparatively few deaths, considerably affect the average. Such was the case during 1886, when one will alone was sworn at £937,000.

Digitized by Google

Value of Property left by Persons Deceased.

| Year. | Number of Wills proved or administrations granted. | Number of deaths. | Percentage of Persons who left property. | Average value of Estates left by persons with property. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | | £ |
| 1866 | 426 | 7,361 | 5·08 | 1,487 |
| 1867 | 387 | 8,631 | 4·48 | 1,782 |
| 1868 | 437 | 7,225 | 6·05 | 1,412 |
| 1869 | 462 | 6,691 | 6·90 | 1,513 |
| 1870 | 428 | 6,558 | 6·53 | 1,451 |
| 1871 | 475 | 6,407 | 7·41 | 1,283 |
| 1872 | 522 | 7,468 | 6·99 | 1,280 |
| 1873 | 637 | 7,611 | 8·37 | 1,398 |
| 1874 | 685 | 8,652 | 7·92 | 1,776 |
| 1875 | 908 | 10,771 | 8·43 | * |
| 1876 | 926 | 11,193 | 8·27 | * |
| 1877 | 1,001 | 9,869 | 10·14 | * |
| 1878 | 1,087 | 10,763 | 10·10 | * |
| 1879 | 1,051 | 10,200 | 10·30 | * |
| 1880 | 1,173 | 11,231 | 10·44 | * |
| 1881 | 1,197 | 11,536 | 10·38 | 1,938 |
| 1882 | 1,399 | 12,816 | 10·92 | 2,979 |
| 1883 | 1,475 | 12,249 | 12·04 | 2,791 |
| 1884 | 1,581 | 12,220 | 12·94 | 2,687 |
| 1885 | 1,620 | 15,282 | 10·60 | 2,669 |
| 1886 | 1,732 | 14,587 | 11·87 | 3,173 |
| 1887 | 1,626 | 13,448 | 12·09 | 2,683 |

* Cannot be accurately given. Probate duties not in force.

Probates an index of wealth.

As already pointed out, the amount of property sworn to for the purpose of obtaining letters of administration or probate is not an index to the total wealth of the community, except in those years when stamp duties were levied. On the 20th June, 1865, these duties were imposed, and remained in force until the end of 1874; they remained in abeyance until June 25th, 1880, when they were again imposed. Sufficient time has, however, elapsed between the date first mentioned and the close of 1887 to enable a comparative view to be taken of the progress of the Colony. During the five years, 1868 to 1872, there died 34,349 persons, and the property left by them amounted to £3,213,851, so that the average per head was only £94, and the total private wealth averaged £48,641,000. For the period 1883 to 1887 the number of deaths occurring was 69,786, and the property left by those

Digitized by Google

who died was valued at £22,447,076, giving an average of £322 per head, and making the total wealth for the whole population £276,193,000 for the five years named. The increase of wealth, as shown by the returns quoted, amounted to £227,552,000 during the fifteen years which elapsed from 1868–72 to 1883–87, a rate equivalent to 12·12 per cent. per annum, while the population advanced only at the rate of 3·68 per cent. Such progress in the accumulation of wealth is beyond all precedent, and is so extraordinary as to raise suspicion as to the correctness of the figures upon which the deduction is built. The figures, however, relating to the value of property left by persons who died may be taken as correct, and the somewhat similar progress experienced in Victoria would warrant the contention that the conclusion as to the rate at which wealth has accumulated is also correct; nevertheless the figures are given with diffidence and should be used with caution. For purposes of comparison with the neighbouring colony, the period from 1872 to 1886 has been selected for both colonies. In regard to New South Wales, the defect which has already been adverted to mars the full value of the table; from 1875 to 1880 probate duties were not in force, and it is surmised that in some, at least, of the years belonging to this period the personal estates only of persons who died were valued for purposes of probate. However, this may be; the table will illustrate what is intended, viz., the vast growth of the wealth both of the community as a whole and of the individuals of which it is composed.

Extraordinary increase of wealth.

New South Wales and Victoria compared.

| Years. | New South Wales. | | | Victoria. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Average Amount left by each person dying. | Average Number of persons living. | Total Wealth of Population. | Average Amount left by each person dying. | Average Number of persons living. | Total Wealth of Population. |
| | £ | | £ | £ | | £ |
| 1872–76 | 134 | 574,425 | 77,000,000 | 185 | 776,052 | 144,000,000 |
| 1877–81 | 184 | 709,127 | 130,000,000 | 223 | 836,677 | 187,000,000 |
| 1882–86 | 323 | 906,483 | 293,000,000 | 305 | 936,157 | 286,000,000 |

Digitized by Google

*INCOME.*

Total income.

The income of persons living or holding property in New South Wales is estimated to be £54,275,000, or at the rate of £52 per head. The income is derived from the following sources:—

| | £ |
|---|---|
| Pastoral, agricultural, and mining (including wages) | 17,850,000 |
| Manufacturing (including wages) | 5,776,000 |
| Trade and shipping (including wages) | 3,168,000 |
| Other mechanical and labouring pursuits (including railway workmen, profits of employers, &c.) | 8,409,000 |
| Income from trade and capital not directly employed in foregoing pursuits | 4,278,000 |
| Civil service and Government | 1,405,000 |
| Professional incomes | 2,760,000 |
| Personal attendance, food distribution, and other pursuits not enumerated above (not including earnings of females) | 2,018,000 |
| Females earning wages | 2,711,000 |
| House rent and rent of land not employed in agriculture, pastoral, or mining pursuits | 5,900,000 |
| | £54,275,000 |

Productive pursuits.

The earnings derived from what are usually termed productive pursuits—agriculture, mining, grazing, and manufactures—amount to £23,626,000, or 43·5 per cent. of the total earnings of the community. The income of the wage-earners, excluding females and those not actually engaged in manual labour, amounts to £22,947,000, distributed approximately as follows:—

| Income of Wage-earners. | £ |
|---|---|
| Pastoral and farming | 5,931,000 |
| Mining | 2,208,000 |
| Manufacturing | 4,232,000 |
| Transportation, Railway employés, &c. | 1,215,000 |
| Personal attendance and food distribution | 1,680,000 |
| Mechanics and labourers | 6,650,000 |
| Maritime pursuits, &c. | 693,000 |
| Others | 338,000 |
| | £22,947,000 |

Average earnings of workers.

The number of male workers in the Colony is 337,000 and the female 68,380, so that the average income of all ranks—excluding non-workers—is £153 for each male and £39 for each female worker. In the absence of an income-tax, the figures as regards income must be taken as approximative; but there is every reason

Digitized by Google

to believe they approach very near the truth. Compared with the older countries the income stated in the foregoing table to be enjoyed by persons living in New South Wales will appear very considerable, but not more so than the high rate of wages and the natural wealth of the Colony would lead one to expect. The following table, extracted from Mulhall's Dictionary of Statistics, gives the rate for the principal countries of Europe and for the United States and Canada:—

Income per Head of Population in Various Countries.

| Country. | Total Income. | Income per head. |
|---|---|---|
| | Million £ | £ |
| United Kingdom | 1,247 | 35·0 |
| England | 1,048 | 41·0 |
| Scotland | 121 | 32·0 |
| Ireland | 78 | 16·0 |
| France | 965 | 25·7 |
| Germany | 850 | 18·7 |
| Russia | 848 | 9·9 |
| Austria | 602 | 16·3 |
| Italy | 345 | 12·0 |
| Spain | 218 | 13·8 |
| Portugal | 61 | 13·6 |
| Belgium | 120 | 22·1 |
| Holland | 104 | 26·0 |
| Denmark | 47 | 23·2 |
| Sweden and Norway | 104 | 16·2 |
| Switzerland | 44 | 16·0 |
| Greece | 23 | 11·8 |
| United States | 1,420 | 27·2 |
| Canada | 118 | 26·9 |
| New South Wales | 54 | 52·0 |

*CURRENCY.*

Gold coins are the only ones struck at the Sydney Mint, though silver and bronze of English coinage are also issued. The weight of gold sent for coinage from the first opening of the Mint on the 14th May, 1855, to the end of 1887, was 15,603,592 oz., valued at £59,053,449; of this quantity New South Wales produced only 7,099,404 oz., of the value of £27,091,984, the amount from each colony being— Weight of gold minted.

Digitized by Google

Gold received for Coinage at the Sydney Mint.

| Colony where gold was produced. | Weight. | Value. |
|---|---|---|
| | oz. | £ |
| New South Wales | 7,099,404 | 27,091,984 |
| Queensland | 4,717,601 | 16,813,784 |
| New Zealand | 2,113,503 | 8,351,322 |
| Victoria | 1,438,144 | 5,906,174 |
| Tasmania | 11,789 | 44,778 |
| South Australia | 47,549 | 172,593 |
| Other countries | 14,154 | 47,985 |
| Coin | 161,448 | 624,829 |
| Total | 15,603,592 | 59,053,449 |

New South Wales and Queensland gold coined at Sydney.

The greater part of the gold won in New South Wales and Queensland, and also part of the produce of New Zealand and South Australia, comes to Sydney for coinage; but by far the larger portion of the gold of the colonies last-mentioned, as well as of the other colonies of the group, goes to Melbourne. The total value of gold raised in all Australia to the end of 1887 amounted to £322,771,190, over 18 per cent. of which passed through the Mint of this Colony. Out of the £59,053,449 worth of gold minted £56,237,000 was converted into coin, the value of sovereigns and half-sovereigns being—

Gold Coin issued by the Sydney Mint.

| Year. | Sovereigns. | Half-sovereigns. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ |
| 1855 to 1875 | 36,045,500 | 1,933,500 | 37,979,000 |
| 1876 | 1,613,000 | 30,000 | 1,643,000 |
| 1877 | 1,590,000 | ..... | 1,590,000 |
| 1878 | 1,259,000 | 63,000 | 1,322,000 |
| 1879 | 1,366,000 | 47,000 | 1,413,000 |
| 1880 | 1,459,000 | 40,000 | 1,499,000 |
| 1881 | 1,360,000 | 31,000 | 1,391,000 |
| 1882 | 1,298,000 | 26,000 | 1,324,000 |
| 1883 | 1,108,000 | 110,000 | 1,218,000 |
| 1884 | 1,595,000 | ..... | 1,595,000 |
| 1885 | 1,486,000 | ..... | 1,486,000 |
| 1886 | 1,667,000 | 41,000 | 1,708,000 |
| 1887 | 2,002,000 | 67,000 | 2,069,000 |
| Total | 53,848,500 | 2,388,500 | 56,237,000 |

Digitized by Google

Bronze coin was first issued from the Mint in 1868, and silver coin in 1879. The respective value of each to the close of the year 1887 being :—Bronze, £29,370; silver, £327,515. The amount of each particular currency issued in each year is shown in the following table:— Bronze and silver coin issued by Mint.

Sydney Mint—Silver and Bronze coin issued.

| Year. | Silver Coin issued. | | | | | | Bronze Coin issued. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Half-crowns. | Florins. | Shillings. | Six-pences. | Three-pences. | Total. | Pence. | Half-pence. | Total. |
| | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| 1868 to 1875 | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 12,620 | 2,565 | 15,185 |
| 1876 | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 815 | 230 | 1,045 |
| 1877 | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 565 | 205 | 770 |
| 1878 | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | ..... | 560 | 175 | 735 |
| 1879 | 17,000 | 15,972 | 12,000 | 3,681 | 4,647 | 53,300 | 680 | 230 | 910 |
| 1880 | 11,300 | 6,428 | 11,900 | 2,219 | 3,153 | 35,000 | 450 | 95 | 545 |
| 1881 | 14,600 | 10,600 | 12,000 | 3,600 | 2,700 | 43,500 | 300 | 410 | 710 |
| 1882 | 12,100 | 11,300 | 13,800 | 1,300 | 4,000 | 42,500 | 1,475 | 475 | 1,950 |
| 1883 | 11,200 | 9,300 | 13,000 | 2,400 | 3,700 | 39,600 | 1,015 | 360 | 1,375 |
| 1884 | 15,000 | 11,800 | 11,300 | 4,300 | 3,800 | 46.200 | 1,510 | 255 | 1,765 |
| 1885 | 11,100 | 7,200 | 12,450 | 5,550 | 7,600 | 43,900 | 2,040 | 445 | 2,485 |
| 1886 | 2,600 | 200 | 5,500 | 1,450 | 7,650 | 17,400 | 870 | 225 | 1,095 |
| 1887 | 2,375 | 700 | 1,850 | 500 | 690 | 6,115 | 680 | 120 | 800 |
| Total... £ | 97,275* | 73,500† | 93,800 | 25,000 | 37,940 | 327,515 | 23,580 | 5,790 | 29,370 |

* Includes £235 in Crowns. † Includes £350 double florins.

The amount of silver coin withdrawn from circulation from 1873, when the Mint first received worn coin, until 1887, was of the nominal value of £108,673. The actual weight after smelting was 343,569 oz., and the corresponding weight of new coinage would be 395,175 oz. The loss while the coins were in circulation was therefore 51,606 oz., the average loss being 13·06 per cent. Silver coin withdrawn.

Both the amount of coin held by the banks, and in circulation, was larger during 1887 than in any previous year, though, as compared with the population, the total has not varied greatly for some years, as will be seen from the following table. Coin held by banks.

Digitized by Google

Coin in Circulation and in Banks, with Average per Head of Population at close of year.

| Year. | Coin in Banks. | Average. | Coin in Private Hands. | Average. | Total in Banks and in Private Hands. | Average. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ s. d. | £ | £ s. d. | £ | £ s. d. |
| 1870 | 1,352,842 | 2 15 2 | 1,960,344 | 4 0 0 | 3,313,186 | 6 15 2 |
| 1871 | 2,413,144 | 4 15 0 | 2,004,036 | 3 18 10 | 4,417,180 | 8 13 10 |
| 1872 | 2,693,154 | 5 2 4 | 2,075,546 | 3 18 7 | 4,768,700 | 9 0 11 |
| 1873 | 1,970,075 | 3 12 5 | 2,191,794 | 4 0 6 | 4,161,869 | 7 12 11 |
| 1874 | 2,283,353 | 4 1 0 | 2,279,316 | 4 0 10 | 4,562,669 | 8 1 10 |
| 1875 | 2,525,698 | 4 6 5 | 2,179,326 | 3 14 7 | 4,705,024 | 8 1 0 |
| 1876 | 2,732,104 | 4 10 5 | 2,191,945 | 3 12 7 | 4,924,049 | 8 3 0 |
| 1877 | 2,435,126 | 3 17 5 | 2,394,750 | 3 16 2 | 4,829,876 | 7 13 7 |
| 1878 | 2,227,115 | 3 1 10 | 2,366,831 | 3 12 0 | 4,593,946 | 6 13 10 |
| 1879 | 3,102,345 | 4 9 10 | 2,417,377 | 3 10 0 | 5,519,722 | 7 19 10 |
| 1880 | 3,637,568 | 5 0 3 | 2,605,370 | 3 11 9 | 6,242,938 | 8 12 0 |
| 1881 | 2,885,890 | 3 16 0 | 3,104,397 | 4 1 7 | 5,990,287 | 7 17 7 |
| 1882 | 2,672,799 | 3 7 2 | 3,128,415 | 3 18 9 | 5,801,214 | 7 5 11 |
| 1883 | 2,861,980 | 3 12 7 | 2,989,137 | 3 11 7 | 5,851,117 | 7 4 2 |
| 1884 | 3,863,873 | 4 7 10 | 2,988,744 | 3 7 9 | 6,852,617 | 7 15 7 |
| 1885 | 4,069,840 | 4 7 5 | 3,250,082 | 3 9 9 | 7,319,922 | 7 17 2 |
| 1886 | 4,439,742 | 4 8 7 | 3,361,904 | 3 7 1 | 7,801,646 | 7 15 8 |
| 1887 | 5,108,996 | 4 18 0 | 3,745,980 | 3 11 10 | 8,854,976 | 8 9 10 |

Stock of gold and silver unchanged.

Though the stock of gold and silver, as compared with the population, showed an increase during 1887, there is evidently a tendency to reduce the quantity of coin required for the business of the country. As compared with England, the amount of coin in use per head seems very considerable, being nearly twice as great here as in that country, though the methods of transacting business are not essentially different. The spread of the banking system is generally attended with a diminution of the amount of coin required for the ordinary transactions of business, and the existence of a larger supply of coin per head would, as a rule, argue the lack of banking facilities. In New South Wales the banking system is very widely developed, and the difference alluded to arises from the greater diffusion of wealth amongst the mass of the people in this and the other colonies than is the case in England or, perhaps, in any other country.

Digitized by Google

## *BANKING.*

The nominal capital of banks trading in New South Wales is £13,150,320, but much of this capital is not exclusively used in the Colony. It has been found impossible to determine the proportion of the whole capital required for the business of the Colony; the figures relating to capital in the ensuing tables, therefore, refer to the nominal capital paid up. The income derived by the banks during 1886, amounted to £1,581,021, or at an average rate of nearly 12 per cent. per annum, the rates varying from 6 to 25 per cent. The capital and profits of banks operating in this Colony during 1887, will be found below:— Capital and profits of banks.

| Banks operating in New South Wales. | Capital paid up. | Rate per Annum of last Dividend. | Amount of Dividend for the year. | Amount of Reserved Profits. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | ₩ cent. | £ | £ |
| New South Wales | 1,250,000 | 17½ | 215,355 | 900,000 |
| Commercial | 600,000 | 25 | 150,000 | 745,358 |
| Australasia | 1,600,000 | 13½ | 228,000 | 920,903 |
| Union of Australia | 1,500,000 | 12 | 195,000 | 1,084,828 |
| Australian Joint Stock | 500,000 | 12½ | 62,500 | 297,504 |
| London Chartered of Australia | 1,000,000 | 7 | 70,000 | 204,310 |
| English, Scottish, and Australian Chartered | 720,000 | 10 | 72,000 | 220,000 |
| Commercial of Australia | 1,000,000 | 14 | 106,000 | 595,608 |
| City | 279,120 | 12½ | 30,000 | 157,227 |
| Mercantile of Sydney | 300,000 | 9 | 27,000 | 116,123 |
| Federal of Australia | 400,000 | 9 | 34,000 | 71,907 |
| Queensland National | 652,300 | 15 | 97,846 | 325,746 |
| New Zealand | 1,000,000 | 12½* | 62,500 | 506,106 |
| National of Australasia | 1,000,000 | 15 | 150,000 | 680,898 |
| New Oriental | 548,900 | 6 | 48,000 | 116,002 |
| South Australia | 800,000 | 6 | 32,820 | 125,286 |
| Totals | 13,150,320 | ..... | 1,581,021 | 7,067,806 |

* For the half-year only. No dividend has been declared for the second half-year.

Digitized by Google

Restriction of note circulation.

Banks trading in the Colony are allowed a note circulation equal to the amount of their paid-up capital and the coin and bullion in store. In the years covered by the tables given below it will be seen that the banks have in no instance availed themselves, to the full extent, of their privilege in this regard. The magnitude of the operations of the banks may best be gathered from the following table, especially from the column showing the value of notes and bills discounted, and debts due :—

Average Assets of Banks trading in New South Wales.

| Year. | Coin. | Bullion. | Notes and Bills of other Banks. | Balances due from other Banks. | Notes and Bills discounted and all other debts due to the Banks. | Landed Property. | Total Assets. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| 1871 | 1,867,278 | 184,553 | 34,364 | 1,299,636 | 7,593,538 | 301,157 | 11,280,526 |
| 1872 | 2,859,325 | 126,201 | 35,875 | 1,772,132 | 7,993,223 | 307,431 | 13,094,187 |
| 1873 | 1,972,092 | 76,483 | 34,069 | 2,767,554 | 9,116,831 | 296,545 | 14,263,574 |
| 1874 | 2,322,269 | 192,254 | 42,247 | 3,331,488 | 10,074,712 | 313,986 | 16,276,956 |
| 1875 | 2,476,456 | 112,319 | 51,461 | 3,581,149 | 11,770,185 | 326,741 | 18,318,311 |
| 1876 | 2,828,503 | 87,063 | 63,247 | 3,854,768 | 12,804,716 | 347,291 | 19,982,588 |
| 1877 | 2,586,053 | 84,415 | 62,324 | 3,158,520 | 15,354,507 | 385,875 | 21,631,694 |
| 1878 | 2,262,526 | 86,194 | 64,532 | 3,252,519 | 16,762,111 | 425,478 | 22,853,362 |
| 1879 | 2,488,175 | 83,824 | 50,614 | 3,527,303 | 17,098,052 | 486,869 | 23,734,837 |
| 1880 | 3,373,618 | 73,651 | 55,453 | 3,712,664 | 16,661,815 | 521,612 | 24,398,813 |
| 1881 | 3,594,914 | 80,068 | 73,285 | 3,110,110 | 19,038,386 | 585,224 | 26,481,987 |
| 1882 | 3,022,159 | 74,308 | 96,462 | 3,251,905 | 23,517,046 | 662,851 | 30,624,731 |
| 1883 | 2,798,536 | 80,018 | 113,677 | 2,944,965 | 25,894,669 | 748,140 | 32,580,005 |
| 1884 | 3,559,859 | 61,223 | 117,983 | 3,225,096 | 27,479,142 | 818,043 | 35,261,346 |
| 1885 | 4,171,043 | 62,066 | 131,448 | 1,936,042 | 30,556,628 | 958,349 | 37,815,576 |
| 1886 | 3,958,238 | 66,243 | 125,073 | 2,020,946 | 32,527,431 | 1,107,377 | 39,805,308 |
| 1887 | 4,870,315 | 65,187 | 116,233 | 2,680,343 | 33,352,179 | 1,184,463 | 42,268,720 |

Digitized by Google

Rapid increase of assets of banks.

During the sixteen years covered by the above table, the population of the Colony has doubled. In the same period the amount of notes and bills discounted, and other debts due to the banks have increased four and a half times, while the total assets have increased nearly fourfold. This certainly denotes a very wide extension of the banking system, and a correspondingly large increase in the amount of wealth accumulating during the interval.

Extent of operations disclosed by liabilities.

The amount of the liabilities of the banks is shown in the following table. The circulation of notes increased very rapidly during the earlier years; but since 1881 the amount of paper in circulation has practically remained the same. The magnitude of the banking operations of the country may be gathered from this table equally with the preceding one; the rapid increase in the amounts of deposits, especially those bearing interest, is perhaps its most remarkable feature.

Average Liabilities of Banks trading in New South Wales.

| Year. | Notes in Circulation. | Bills in Circulation. | Balances due to other Banks. | Deposits not bearing Interest. | Deposits bearing Interest. | Total Deposits. | Total Liabilities. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| 1871 | 694,344 | 42,816 | 171,896 | ..... | ..... | 6,662,856 | 7,571,912 |
| 1872 | 789,544 | 42,916 | 191,325 | ..... | ..... | 8,653,481 | 9,672,266 |
| 1873 | 1,005,639 | 34,289 | 191,794 | ..... | ..... | 11,369,184 | 12,600,906 |
| 1874 | 920,620 | 32,067 | 243,535 | ..... | ..... | 9,760,661 | 10,956,813 |
| 1875 | 1,080,088 | 34,811 | 251,727 | ..... | ..... | 13,132,772 | 14,499,398 |
| 1876 | 1,093,862 | 33,712 | 205,976 | 5,146,536 | 9,563,608 | 14,710,144 | 16,043,694 |
| 1877 | 1,129,279 | 37,618 | 252,172 | 5,061,231 | 10,984,264 | 16,045,495 | 17,464,564 |
| 1878 | 1,167,519 | 38,621 | 228,804 | 4,933,643 | 11,678,843 | 16,612,486 | 18,047,430 |
| 1879 | 1,123,123 | 41,703 | 152,422 | 4,898,724 | 12,352,454 | 17,251,178 | 18,568,426 |
| 1880 | 1,173,663 | 45,229 | 222,686 | 5,683,870 | 12,209,781 | 17,893,651 | 19,335,229 |
| 1881 | 1,390,376 | 52,687 | 393,848 | 7,719,236 | 11,869,979 | 19,589,215 | 21,426,126 |
| 1882 | 1,614,191 | 57,487 | 639,192 | 8,310,054 | 13,772,826 | 22,082,880 | 24,393,750 |
| 1883 | 1,677,146 | 64,596 | 625,124 | 7,158,975 | 16,302,407 | 23,461,382 | 25,828,248 |
| 1884 | 1,644,469 | 60,443 | 583,020 | 7,453,914 | 17,738,445 | 25,192,359 | 27,480,291 |
| 1885 | 1,714,095 | 55,300 | 868,543 | 8,819,979 | 18,387,705 | 27,207,684 | 29,845,622 |
| 1886 | 1,621,090 | 60,827 | 1,366,202 | 8,355,255 | 18,974,984 | 27,330,239 | 30,378,358 |
| 1887 | 1,526,096 | 64,146 | 1,208,727 | 8,870,037 | 20,162,493 | 29,032,530 | 31,831,499 |

Digitized by Google

Surplus of assets.

The surplus of assets over liabilities, as disclosed by the foregoing tables, will best be seen from the following summary, the increase during the sixteen years embraced therein being from £3,708,614 to £10,437,220.

Surplus of Assets of Banks over Liabilities.

| Year. | Assets. | Liabilities. | Surplus Assets. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ |
| 1871 | 11,280,526 | 7,571,912 | 3,708,614 |
| 1872 | 13,094,187 | 9,672,266 | 3,421,922 |
| 1873 | 14,263,574 | 12,600,906 | 1,662,668 |
| 1874 | 16,276,956 | 10,956,813 | 5,320,143 |
| 1875 | 18,318,311 | 14,499,398 | 3,818,913 |
| 1876 | 19,982,588 | 16,043,694 | 3,938,894 |
| 1877 | 21,631,694 | 17,464,564 | 4,167,130 |
| 1878 | 22,853,362 | 18,047,430 | 4,805,932 |
| 1879 | 23,734,837 | 18,568,426 | 5,100,411 |
| 1880 | 24,398,813 | 19,335,229 | 5,063,584 |
| 1881 | 26,481,987 | 21,426,126 | 5,055,861 |
| 1882 | 30,624,731 | 24,393,750 | 6,230,981 |
| 1883 | 32,580,005 | 25,828,248 | 6,751,757 |
| 1884 | 35,261,346 | 27,480,291 | 7,781,055 |
| 1885 | 37,815,576 | 29,845,622 | 7,969,954 |
| 1886 | 39,805,308 | 30,378,358 | 9,426,950 |
| 1887 | 42,268,702 | 31,831,499 | 10,437,221 |

Bank returns no gauge of stability.

The returns for any individual colony do not indicate the stability or otherwise of the banks, as most institutions have branches in the adjoining colonies and in London. A bank may show, as did the late Oriental Banking Company, a large surplus of assets over liabilities in New South Wales and yet be on the brink of insolvency. In order, therefore, to show the resources of the various companies having branches in this Colony, the following table has been compiled from a paper published by Mr. J. T. Walker. The statement refers to the position of the banks on the 30th November, 1887.

Digitized by Google

## Proprietary Resources of New South Wales Banks of Issue.

| Name of Bank. | Aggregate liabilities to the public. | Paid-up capital and reserve fund. | | Subscribed capital and reserve fund. | | Aggregate of subscribed capital, reserve fund, and reserve liability. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Total. | Proportion to liabilities per cent. | Total. | Proportion to liabilities per cent. | Total. | Proportion to liabilities per cent. |
| | £ | £ | | £ | | £ | |
| Australian Joint Stock | 6,876,338 | 790,000 | 11 | 852,500 | 12 | 1,477,500 | 21 |
| Australasia | 14,472,222 | 2,400,000 | 16 | 2,400,000 | 16 | 4,000,000 | 27 |
| New South Wales | 17,582,378 | 2,150,000 | 12 | 2,150,000 | 12 | 3,400,000 | 19 |
| New Zealand | 13,722,149 | 1,500,000 | 10 | 1,500,000 | 10 | 2,500,000 | 18 |
| South Australia (Limited) | 3,179,898 | 900,000 | 28 | 1,700,000 | 53 | 1,700,000 | 53 |
| City | 1,705,163 | 429,560 | 25 | 589,560 | 34 | 1,089,560 | 63 |
| Commercial of Australia (Limited) | 7,047,159 | 1,570,000 | 22 | 3,070,000 | 43 | 3,070,000 | 43 |
| Commercial | 9,678,454 | 1,325,000 | 13 | 1,325,000 | 13 | 1,925,000 | 19 |
| English, Scottish, and Australian Chartered | 5,741,960 | 940,000 | 16 | 940,000 | 16 | 1,660,000 | 28 |
| Federal of Australia | 1,472,753 | 450,000 | 30 | 850,000 | 57 | 850,000 | 57 |
| London Chartered of Australia | 4,699,648 | 1,140,000 | 24 | 1,140,000 | 24 | 2,140,000 | 45 |
| Mercantile of Sydney | 2,303,942 | 465,000 | 20 | 465,000 | 20 | 765,000 | 33 |
| National of Australasia | 8,122,587 | 1,670,000 | 20 | 1,924,000 | 23 | 3,170,000 | 39 |
| Queensland National (Limited) | 7,860,650 | 967,300 | 12 | 1,619,600 | 20 | 1,619,600 | 20 |
| Union of Australia (Limited) | 13,690,420 | 2,480,000 | 18 | 5,480,000 | 40 | 5,480,000 | 40 |
| Total £ | 118,155,721 | 19,176,860 | 16 | 26,005,660 | 22 | 34,846,660 | 29 |



Digitized by Google

Large sums deposited with Building Societies.

In the next table is given the amount of deposits during each year, from 1871 to 1887, in the Chartered banks and the Government Savings and Post Office banks. The increase has been singularly rapid, not only absolutely, but also as compared with the increase in population. The whole of the deposit banks of the Colony are not included in this table. A very considerable sum is received by building and other societies which offer a larger interest than either the ordinary banks or the Government institutions. Part of this money appears in the deposits shown in the subsequent table, but the larger portion does not so appear. How much money is entrusted to building and investment societies is not accurately known, though it is probably not less than two millions sterling. The deposits increased during sixteen years from £7,989,801 to £32,929,756, or in all £24,939,955, the rate per head advancing from £15 8s. 7d. to £31 11s. 6d. The amount of money on deposit in banks of the Colony during last quarter of each year, 1871–87, with rate per head, was as follows :—

Money on Deposit in Banks in New South Wales.

| Year. | Banks. | Savings Banks. | Post Office Banks. | Total. | Amount per head of Population. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ | s. | d. |
| 1871 | 7,043,886 | 931,688 | 14,227 | 7,989,801 | 15 | 8 | 7 |
| 1872 | 9,273,087 | 1,028,738 | 80,688 | 10,382,513 | 19 | 7 | 11 |
| 1873 | 10,279,324 | 1,164,561 | 206,070 | 11,649,955 | 21 | 0 | 8 |
| 1874 | 11,884,958 | 1,275,902 | 303,113 | 13,463,973 | 23 | 8 | 4 |
| 1875 | 13,650,892 | 1,295,797 | 354,075 | 15,300,764 | 25 | 14 | 11 |
| 1876 | 14,859,505 | 1,303,813 | 400,120 | 16,563,438 | 26 | 19 | 4 |
| 1877 | 16,325,043 | 1,355,258 | 467,453 | 18,147,754 | 28 | 3 | 10 |
| 1878 | 16,722,453 | 1,333,017 | 480,025 | 18,535,495 | 28 | 11 | 8 |
| 1879 | 17,862,840 | 1,410,905 | 511,357 | 19,784,102 | 28 | 1 | 8 |
| 1880 | 17,883,024 | 1,489,360 | 586,496 | 19,958,880 | 26 | 18 | 0 |
| 1881 | 20,308,017 | 1,427,202 | 971,501 | 22,706,720 | 29 | 3 | 2 |
| 1882 | 22,544,549 | 1,856,641 | 1,158,454 | 25,559,644 | 31 | 10 | 6 |
| 1883 | 23,739,134 | 1,822,319 | 1,183,519 | 26,744,972 | 31 | 3 | 7 |
| 1884 | 26,250,420 | 1,887,349 | 1,290,931 | 29,428,700 | 32 | 11 | 1 |
| 1885 | 26,709,386 | 2,016,656 | 1,471,894 | 30,197,936 | 31 | 10 | 6 |
| 1886 | 28,428,253 | 2,081,498 | 1,423,305 | 31,933,056 | 31 | 17 | 5 |
| 1887 | 29,253,863 | 2,174,439 | 1,501,454 | 32,929,756 | 31 | 11 | 6 |

Digitized by Google

The year 1887 was a very trying one in the Colony, which suffered not a little from the depression which seems to have very generally prevailed. The effect of this is visible in the deposits in the people's savings banks. The number of depositors at the close of the last two years and the amount to their credit was :— Effect of depression on deposits.

| People's Savings Banks. | 1886. | | 1887. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Depositors. | Amount. | Depositors. | Amount. |
| | | £ | | £ |
| Savings banks ..... | 52,378 | 2,081,498 | 54,873 | 2,174,439 |
| Post Office banks ... | 59,566 | 1,422,305 | 64,002 | 1,501,454 |
| Total ..... | 111,944 | 3,504,803 | 118,875 | 3,675,893 |

It will be seen that there has been an increase both in the number of accounts and in the amount of deposits. As regards the latter, the increase is more apparent than real, as in it is included the interest earned by the money remaining from 1886, or deposited during 1887. Depositors and deposits increasing.

Interest is allowed in the Government Savings Bank at the rate of 4 per cent. for any period of a year. For sums which remained deposited during the whole year, the interest given during 1887 was 5 per cent. In the Post Office banks the rate allowed is 4 per cent. per annum. Interest allowed in Savings Banks.

The prevailing depression elsewhere alluded to found expression in the unusually large number of insolvencies which occurred during 1887, as shown in the following table. The nominal deficiency shown by insolvents' schedules was not greater than in some previous years; but the estimate of liabilities and assets, particularly the latter, are to be accepted with caution. In addition to the estates of which the Insolvency Court took Effect of depression on insolvency.

Digitized by Google

Private assignments.

cognisance of, there were private assignments during the year to the amount of £900,000 estimated liabilities.

Number of Insolvencies in New South Wales, and Amount of Liabilities, Assets, &c.

| Year. | Number of Insolvents. | | | Amount of Liabilities as shown in the insolvents' schedules. | Amount of Assets, as shown in the insolvents' schedules. | Amount of Deficiency shown in the insolvents' estates. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Voluntary. | Compulsory. | Total. | | | |
| | | | | £ | £ | £ |
| 1876 | 461 | 41 | 502 | 492,847 | 169,603 | 323,243 |
| 1877 | 534 | 54 | 588 | 508,352 | 210,821 | 297,531 |
| 1878 | 652 | 64 | 716 | 664,736 | 350,176 | 314,560 |
| 1879 | 767 | 96 | 863 | 781,334 | 306,103 | 475,231 |
| 1880 | 784 | 50 | 834 | 479,864 | 292,233 | 187,631 |
| 1881 | 664 | 60 | 724 | 379,290 | 218,212 | 161,078 |
| 1882 | 686 | 48 | 734 | 307,084 | 167,876 | 139,208 |
| 1883 | 720 | 65 | 785 | 444,594 | 245,836 | 189,758 |
| 1884 | 856 | 62 | 918 | 836,165 | 580,194 | 255,970 |
| 1885 | 849 | 80 | 929 | 773,212 | 589,359 | 183,853 |
| 1886 | 1,116 | 105 | 1,221 | 989,262 | 723,127 | 256,135 |
| 1887 | 1,249 | 102 | 1,351 | 1,081,726 | 788,941 | 292,785 |

Money secured by lien on wool.

The amount of money advanced on the security of the wool clip and the live stock of the Colony is always very large. Such advances do not necessarily mean a scarcity of money on the part of the borrowers, as the system of liens and mortgages is part of the ordinary method of carrying on the trade of the country. Advances were, however, made more largely during the years of depression, which extended over the period from 1878 to 1882, as will be seen below.

Digitized by Google

## Preferable Liens on Wool and Mortgages on Live Stock, registered in New South Wales.

| Year. | Preferable Liens on Wool. | | | Mortgages on Live Stock. | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | No. of Liens. | No. of Sheep. | Amount of Liens. | No. of Mortgages. | No. of Sheep. | No. of Horned Cattle. | No. of Horses. | Amount lent. |
| | | | £ | | | | | £ |
| 1876 | 920 | 4,828,951 | 752,819 | 758 | 2,480,004 | 258,447 | 5,847 | 2,157,835 |
| 1877 | 994 | 4,386,378 | 627,779 | 1,994 | 2,565,962 | 185,796 | 6,726 | 2,004,363 |
| 1878 | 1,027 | 4,611,696 | 714,273 | 914 | 2,647,183 | 183,210 | 8,412 | 2,059,348 |
| 1879 | 1,246 | 6,602,742 | 1,005,118 | 925 | 3,538,161 | 128,685 | 9,564 | 2,263,850 |
| 1880 | 1,479 | 6,216,741 | 981,172 | 901 | 4,858,265 | 183,555 | 401 | 2,818,967 |
| 1881 | 1,609 | 5,709,061 | 904,012 | 1,275 | 5,982,994 | 215,564 | 9,646 | 4,623,915 |
| 1882 | 1,289 | 4,837,667 | 801,174 | 1,074 | 3,865,331 | 112,441 | 8,391 | 3,391,984 |
| 1883 | 1,301 | 6,349,801 | 1,026,574 | 1,077 | 3,601,890 | 131,068 | 7,389 | 2,486,407 |
| 1884 | 1,379 | 4,168,185 | 973,179 | 1,471 | 2,696,994 | 77,241 | 8,097 | 1,881,082 |
| 1885 | 1,236 | 5,263,407 | 1,327,214 | 1,431 | 4,730,233 | 117,241 | 10,764 | 2,962,471 |
| 1886 | 1,187 | 9,049,194 | 1,454,154 | 1,363 | 4,323,553 | 79,616 | 10,349 | 2,404,813 |
| 1887 | 1,285 | 9,296,975 | 1,685,655 | 1,563 | 3,954,286 | 79,312 | 11,464 | 2,054,785 |

When any sum has been secured, both by a lien on the wool and by a mortgage of the sheep, the amount is included under the head of mortgages only.

The above table does not, however, give an exact statement of the case, as a large portion of the advances made were discharged, as will be seen in the following table :— Discharges of advances.

### Discharges of Mortgages on Live Stock registered.

| Year. | Number. | Amount. | Year. | Number. | Amount. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | £ | | | £ |
| 1876 | 190 | 1,028,079 | 1882 | 258 | 1,900,443 |
| 1877 | 225 | 1,292,703 | 1883 | 126 | 600,426 |
| 1878 | 159 | 1,037,119 | 1884 | 306 | 3,801,352 |
| 1879 | 161 | 1,247,708 | 1885 | 208 | 1,173,673 |
| 1880 | 232 | 3,804,475 | 1886 | 150 | 849,742 |
| 1881 | 399 | 2,781,122 | 1887 | 210 | 1,073,674 |

Digitized by Google

Advances in growing crops.

Other advances on produce are also made, the principal being those on growing crops. Such advances do not reach large sums either individually or in their total. The amount of advances made on crops for eleven years was—

Liens on Growing Crops registered.

| Year. | Number. | Amount. | Year. | Number. | Amount. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | £ | | | £ |
| 1876 | 319 | 16,419 | 1882 | 854 | 40,379 |
| 1877 | 477 | 27,086 | 1883 | 814 | 50,789 |
| 1878 | 539 | 43,186 | 1884 | 888 | 54,057 |
| 1879 | 778 | 55,869 | 1885 | 857 | 71,153 |
| 1880 | 797 | 81,626 | 1886 | 989 | 70,212 |
| 1881 | 897 | 42,255 | 1887 | 949 | 67,379 |

Mortgages registered.

The transactions in regard to mortgages of land have increased very rapidly during the past eight years: the maximum was reached in 1885, when the amount of such transactions was not less than £11,360,108. Besides there were many mortgages not registered. The great increase shown in 1885 over any previous year is due to mortgages of country lands, on which a sum of £7,990,086 was advanced, an amount not only larger than that lent on country lands before or since, but larger than the whole sum advanced on mortgage on land throughout the Colony in any one year. The total amount of mortgages on land for 1887 was £5,869,302, a sum which, though large, is little more than half that registered two years previously.

Mortgages on Land registered.

| Year. | No. of Mortgages. | Amount. | Year. | No. of Mortgages. | Amount. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | £ | | | £ |
| 1876 | 2,126 | 1,402,848 | 1882 | 4,159 | 4,924,596 |
| 1877 | 1,758 | 1,308,775 | 1883 | 4,088 | 5,859,472 |
| 1878 | 2,440 | 1,981,481 | 1884 | 4,653 | 5,620,421 |
| 1879 | 2,809 | 2,461,964 | 1885 | 7,618 | 11,360,108 |
| 1880 | 2,995 | 4,048,952 | 1886 | 6,933 | 7,570,210 |
| 1881 | 4,505 | 5,268,449 | 1887 | 6,108 | 5,869,302 |

Digitized by Google

The amount of mortgages paid off has been uniformly less than of mortgages registered, as will be seen from the following figures:— Mortgages discharged.

Mortgages on Land discharged.

| Year. | Number. | Amount. |
|---|---|---|
| | | £ |
| 1876 | 1,101 | 600,835 |
| 1877 | 1,902 | 1,123,139 |
| 1878 | 1,350 | 896,445 |
| 1879 | 1,235 | 868,524 |
| 1880 | 1,860 | 715,148 |
| 1881 | 2,386 | 1,926,357 |
| 1882 | 2,051 | 1,676,224 |
| 1883 | 1,388 | 1,433,912 |
| 1884 | 2,216 | 1,957,765 |
| 1885 | 3,473 | 2,239,075 |
| 1886 | 2,773 | 2,515,398 |
| 1887 | 3,067 | 2,909,932 |

The total amount of liens on wool registered during the twelve years from 1876 to 1887, as shown in the above tables, was £12,253,123; the mortgages on live stock amounted to £31,114,820, and on land, £57,676,578, in all, £101,044,521. During the same period the mortgages discharged were: liens on wool to the full amount in due course, mortgages on live stock, £20,590,516, and on land, £18,862,754, making a gross total of £51,706,393. The sums of money advanced on mortgages of various kinds over that paid off was therefore apparently £49,338,128 in twelve years. As regards the liens, such indebtedness does not exist, for the mortgages over stock and clip are for the most part terminated without being formally discharged. Even in the case of mortgages on real estate the amount outstanding does not represent money actually owing; in very many cases it simply represents the limits within which clients of banks and other loan institutions are entitled to draw, though many of these clients may be in credit while their property is mortgaged and unreleased. Making these allowances, the probable amount of private indebtedness on account of money advanced on mortgages of various kinds is about £22,500,000. The larger portion of this sum represents the engagements incurred by pastoral tenants for the improvement or security of their

Amount of private indebtedness.

Digitized by Google

estates, while a considerable part is due to the purchase of lands in the vicinity of Sydney on credit with payments in redemption extending over a number of years. The weight of this burthen of mortgage will have to be largely reduced before that elasticity will again be found in trade which was visible a few years ago.

Postal business, money orders.

The business transacted by the Postal Department in money orders has grown to very large dimensions, for while in 1876 there were issued 18 orders to every hundred persons in the community, in 1887 the number reached 35, the total value advancing from £465,771 to £1,131,884, while the value of orders paid rose from £421,162 to £1,010,297 during the same period. This increase is due mainly to the greater facilities now afforded for the transmission of money by this method, though it is also to some extent attributable to the more general appreciation of the money order system amongst the working classes of the community. The following is a statement of the business transacted since 1876 :—

Money Orders issued and paid, and Commission received.

| Year. | Issued. | | Paid. | | Commission. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Number. | Amount. | Number. | Amount. | |
| | | £ | | £ | £ |
| 1876 | 112,684 | 465,771 | 101,492 | 421,162 | 4,663 |
| 1877 | 129,120 | 494,469 | 120,493 | 450,477 | 5,248 |
| 1878 | 142,025 | 538,800 | 129,143 | 487,458 | 5,772 |
| 1879 | 159,897 | 582,423 | 142,201 | 515,076 | 6,488 |
| 1880 | 190,606 | 669,022 | 168,944 | 583.340 | 7,684 |
| 1881 | 220,670 | 771,978 | 195,757 | 675,025 | 8,799 |
| 1882 | 247,716 | 883,524 | 218,334 | 771,861 | 10,027 |
| 1883 | 275,592 | 963,698 | 239,595 | 829,770 | 11,371 |
| 1884 | 305,883 | 1,068,068 | 270,678 | 921,904 | 12,651 |
| 1885 | 337,856 | 1,169,569 | 298,082 | 997,961 | 14,243 |
| 1886 | 345,825 | 1,134,955 | 309,576 | 982,336 | 14,927 |
| 1887 | 360,759 | 1,131,884 | 330,594 | 1,010,297 | 14,960 |

## *FINANCIAL POSITION OF AUSTRALIA.*

A century of progress.

The first century of Australasian history closed on the 26th January, 1888. It is impossible to trace step by step the progress

Digitized by Google

made during that period, as the data for this purpose are for the most part wanting. Sufficient material is, however, available, from which a comparative statement of the wealth of the colonies at different periods may be deduced. In the following figures the private wealth of the people has alone been considered, the value of the unsold lands of the State, as well as the value of public works, having been omitted. The subjoined table shows the wealth of the whole of Australasia and of New South Wales, and the increase thereof at intervals of twenty-five years from the date when this territory was first colonized.

Wealth of the colonies at various periods

| January. | Australasia. | | New South Wales. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Amount of Wealth. | Increase during 25 years. | Amount of Wealth. | Increase during 25 years. |
| | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| 1788 | — | Country first | colonized. | — |
| 1813 | 1,000,000 | 1,000,000 | 1,000,000 | 1,000,000 |
| 1838 | 26,000,000 | 25,000,000 | 18,000,000 | 17,000,000 |
| 1863 | 181,000,000 | 155,000,000 | 69,000,000 | 51,000,000 |
| 1888 | 1,015,000,000 | 834,000,000 | 390,000,000 | 321,000,000 |

The progress exhibited in this table is marvellous, and as regards ratio, quite unprecedented. Though Australasia has but the population of a province of one of the great European powers, in the wealth and earnings of its people it stands before most of the secondary states, and as regards wealth and income per head of population far before any other country. The following figures are designed to illustrate this truth. Those relating to the United States of America are in some degree less favourable than usually credited to that great country, but are given upon the authority of that eminent statistician, M. G. Mulhall. The value of public works has been included in the wealth of Australasia; similar works are mainly constructed by private enterprise in other countries; but the value of Crown lands, whether leased or not, has been excluded.

Progress unprecedented.

Digitized by Google

Wealth of Principal Countries.

| Country. | Wealth, Public and Private. | Wealth per Head. | Public Income per Head. | | | Private Income per Head. | | | Ratio of National Debt to Wealth. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ | s. | d. | £ | s. | d. | ℘ cent. |
| Australasia | 1,190,000,000 | 335 | 7 | 0 | 0 | 41 | 14 | 0 | 13·08 |
| New South Wales | 427,000,000 | 409 | 8 | 8 | 0 | 52 | 0 | 0 | 10·00 |
| United Kingdom | 8,720,000,000 | 249 | 2 | 9 | 0 | 35 | 4 | 0 | 8·75 |
| France | 8,060,000,000 | 218 | 4 | 3 | 0 | 25 | 14 | 0 | 11·30 |
| Germany | 6,323,000,000 | 140 | 0 | 15 | 0 | 18 | 14 | 0 | 3·63 |
| Russia | 4,343,000,000 | 53 | 0 | 16 | 0 | 9 | 18 | 0 | 12·70 |
| Austria | 3,613,000,000 | 95 | 1 | 19 | 0 | 16 | 6 | 0 | 11·64 |
| Italy | 2,351,000,000 | 82 | 2 | 7 | 0 | 12 | 0 | 0 | 22·22 |
| Spain | 1,593,000,000 | 93 | 2 | 2 | 0 | 13 | 16 | 0 | 24·53 |
| Belgium | 806,000,000 | 145 | 2 | 13 | 0 | 22 | 2 | 0 | 7·70 |
| Holland | 987,000,000 | 240 | 2 | 6 | 0 | 26 | 0 | 0 | 8·08 |
| United States | 9,495,000,000 | 180 | 2 | 2 | 0 | 27 | 4 | 0 | 3·49 |
| Canada | 650,000,000 | 148 | 1 | 8 | 0 | 26 | 18 | 0 | 6·15 |
| Argentine Republic | 332,000,000 | 146 | 2 | 16 | 0 | ..... | | | ..... |

Income of Australasia.

The figures given in the subsequent tables refer to the year 1887. The total income of the Australasian governments amounted in the year named to £25,307,482, and their expenditure to £26,616,710, showing a deficiency of £1,309,228. With the exception of Victoria, all the colonies exhibit a deficiency on the year's transactions. It will have been seen in the foregoing pages that, as far as New South Wales is concerned, and in this respect that colony does not differ from the others, the deficiency of one is often due to the surplus of a preceding year, which enabled a larger sum to be appropriated than actually received. This was true of many years between 1876 and 1887, but as regards 1887 itself, and the two years immediately preceding, the deficiency was due to the expenditure of more than was received, while there was not a surplus from previous years to make up the balance. The revenue is mainly derived from taxation which produced £10,586,489, and from public services such as railways, post and telegraphs, which yielded £9,206,115, in all £19,792,604, or 78 per cent. of the total revenue. The revenue from the sale or leasing of Crown lands has fallen considerably both in the gross

Deficiency of revenue.

Digitized by Google

sum and proportionately to the amount received. The following table shows the revenue under the various heads for each colony, as well as the total received :—

Revenue of Australasia.

| Colony. | Taxation. | Land. | Public Services—Railways, Post Office, Telegraphs. | Other Sources. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| New South Wales | 2,664,548 | 2,378,995 | 3,245,907 | 293,361 | 8,582,811 |
| Victoria ..... | 3,364,176 | 583,815 | 2,828,848 | 277,595 | 7,054,434 |
| Queensland ..... | 1,285,115 | 580,903 | 908,237 | 258,208 | 3,032,463 |
| South Australia... | 648,645 | 191,971 | 869,414 | 304,072 | 2,014,102 |
| Western Australia | 188,911 | 76,929 | 64,538 | 49,525 | 379,903 |
| Tasmania ..... | 375,501 | 65,886 | 99,391 | 54,202 | 594,980 |
| New Zealand..... | 2,059,593 | 266,089 | 1,189,780 | 133,327 | 3,648,789 |
| Total ... ..... | 10,586,489 | 4,144,588 | 9,206,115 | 1,370,290 | 25,307,482 |

The revenue per head averaged £7 5s. 2d., varying from £4 5s. for Tasmania to £9 5s. 2d for Western Australia, the two smallest colonies having the maximum and minimum rates respectively. The rate of each colony subdivided into the classification already given was as follows :— Public revenue per head.

Revenue of Australasia per Head.

| Colony. | Taxation. | Land. | Public Services—Railways, &c. | Other Sources. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. |
| New South Wales | 2 12 2 | 2 6 6 | 3 3 6 | 0 5 8 | 8 7 10 |
| Victoria ..... | 3 5 4 | 0 11 6 | 2 14 11 | 0 5 6 | 6 17 0 |
| Queensland..... | 3 12 5 | 1 12 9 | 2 11 2 | 0 14 6 | 8 10 10 |
| South Australia .. | 2 1 6 | 0 12 3 | 2 15 8 | 0 19 5 | 6 8 10 |
| Western Australia | 4 12 1 | 1 17 6 | 1 11 5 | 1 4 2 | 9 5 2 |
| Tasmania ..... | 2 13 8 | 0 9 5 | 0 14 2 | 0 7 9 | 4 5 0 |
| New Zealand..... | 3 9 1 | 0 8 11 | 1 19 11 | 0 4 6 | 6 2 5 |
| Total ..... | 3 0 9 | 1 3 9 | 2 12 9 | 0 7 11 | 7 5 2 |

The receipts from taxation show a fairly large increase during the twelve years which have elapsed since 1876, the proportion Receipts from taxation.

Digitized by Google

in the year named being about 35 per cent. of the whole receipts, while in 1887 the proportion had risen to 41·83 per cent. The increase, however, has not been general, and is due mainly to the larger proportion of revenue from taxation now obtained in New South Wales and New Zealand than formerly, as will be seen from the following statement :—

Revenue of Australasia from Taxation.

| Colony. | Proportion of revenue derived from taxation. | | Revenue from taxation per Head. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | 1876. | 1887. | 1876. | 1887. |
| | per cent. | per cent. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. |
| New South Wales | 23·05 | 31·05 | 1 18 5 | 2 12 2 |
| Victoria | 41·16 | 47·68 | 2 5 0 | 3 5 4 |
| Queensland | 49·26 | 42·37 | 3 7 11 | 3 12 5 |
| South Australia | 34·84 | 32·20 | 2 0 9 | 2 1 6 |
| Western Australia | 56·14 | 49·72 | 3 6 8 | 4 12 1 |
| Tasmania | 63·00 | 63·11 | 2 0 3 | 2 13 8 |
| New Zealand | 37·70 | 56·44 | 3 9 8 | 3 9 1 |
| Total | 35·10 | 41·83 | 2 11 0 | 3 0 9 |

Large public expenditure of New South Wales.

The expenditure of the Government of New South Wales is far larger than that of any other colony of the group ; it exceeds that of Victoria by two and a half millions, and New Zealand by four and three quarters, and amounted to £9,098,460 out of a total of £26,616,710. The expenditure of all the colonies upon the working of railways and tramways was £5,075,650 ; on other public works and buildings, and on the postal and telegraphic service, £4,140,106 ; interest on public debt, £6,761,492 ; and on other services, chiefly defence, education, and civil government, the expenditure was £10,639,462, the proportion under each head being—

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Working Expenses of Railways and Tramways ... | 19·07 | per cent. |
| Public Works, Post and Telegraphs | 15·55 | ,, |
| Interest on Debt | 25·40 | ,, |
| Other Services—Civil Government | 39·97 | ,, |

Digitized by Google

The total expenditure for each colony under the heads given above was— Subdivision of expenditure.

Expenditure of Australasia.

| Colony. | Railways and Tramways. | Other Public Works, including Post and Telegraphs. | Interest on Debt. | Other Services. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| New South Wales | 1,698,716 | 1,806,806 | 1,693,926 | 3,899,012 | 9,098,460 |
| Victoria ..... | 1,605,061 | 977,615 | 1,400,642 | 2,621,486 | 6,604,804 |
| Queensland..... | 534,381 | 517,970 | 942,815 | 1,354,883 | 3,350,049 |
| South Australia... | 409,128 | 273,755 | 710,030 | 752,222 | 2,145,135 |
| Western Australia | 47,712 | 99,814 | 65,840 | 243,531 | 458,897 |
| Tasmania ..... | 80,902 | 172,615 | 182,571 | 232,670 | 668,758 |
| New Zealand..... | 699,750 | 291,531 | 1,765,668 | 1,535,658 | 4,292,607 |
| Total ..... | 5,075,650 | 4,140,106 | 6,761,492 | 10,639,462 | 26,616,710 |

It will be seen from the foregoing statement that about 19 per cent. of the whole expenditure was for working the railways and tramways of the colonies, a service not usually undertaken by the State. The ordinary expenses of civil government amount to nearly 40 per cent. of the expenditure; public works, post and telegraphs absorb 15·5 per cent., and the interest on the public debt 25·4 per cent. The rates of expenditure per head of population were as follows:— Railway expenditure.

| | £ | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Railway and Tramways ..... | 1 | 9 | 2 |
| Other Public Works—Post and Telegraphs..... | 1 | 3 | 9 |
| Interest on public debt..... | 1 | 18 | 9 |
| Other Services—Civil Government..... | 3 | 1 | 0 |
| Total ..... .. ..... ..... | £7 | 12 | 8 |

Digitized by Google

Expenditure per head.

The details for each Colony are shown in the following statement :—

Expenditure of Australasia per Head.

| Colony. | Railways and Tramways. Working Expenses. | | | Other Public Works, including Post and Telegraphs. | | | Interest on Debt. | | | Other Services. | | | Total. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | s. | d. | £ | s. | d. | £ | s. | d. | £ | s. | d. | £ | s. | d. |
| New South Wales | 1 | 13 | 3 | 1 | 15 | 4 | 1 | 13 | 2 | 3 | 16 | 3 | 8 | 18 | 0 |
| Victoria ..... | 1 | 11 | 6 | 0 | 19 | 2 | 1 | 7 | 6 | 2 | 11 | 5 | 6 | 9 | 7 |
| Queensland ..... | 1 | 10 | 2 | 1 | 9 | 2 | 2 | 13 | 2 | 3 | 16 | 5 | 9 | 8 | 11 |
| South Australia.. | 1 | 6 | 3 | 0 | 17 | 6 | 2 | 5 | 5 | 2 | 8 | 2 | 6 | 17 | 3 |
| Western Australia | 1 | 3 | 3 | 2 | 8 | 8 | 1 | 12 | 1 | 5 | 0 | 0 | 11 | 2 | 8 |
| Tasmania ..... | 0 | 11 | 9 | 1 | 4 | 8 | 1 | 6 | 1 | 1 | 13 | 3 | 4 | 15 | 9 |
| New Zealand .... | 1 | 3 | 6 | 0 | 9 | 8 | 2 | 19 | 3 | 2 | 11 | 6 | 7 | 3 | 11 |
| Total ..... | 1 | 9 | 2 | 1 | 3 | 9 | 1 | 18 | 9 | 3 | 1 | 1 | 7 | 12 | 8 |

Interest on public debt.

The most remarkable feature in the preceding statement is the largeness of the amount required to pay interest on the public debt, both in regard to the rate per head, and the proportion of total revenue thus hypothecated. The proportion for all colonies is slightly more than one-fourth of the total expenditure, and £1 18s. 9d. per head of population, while the proportion of expenditure for each colony was—

| | |
|---|---|
| New South Wales ..... | 18·62 |
| Victoria..... | 21·21 |
| Queensland ..... | 28·14 |
| South Australia ..... | 33·09 |
| Western Australia ..... | 14·41 |
| Tasmania ..... | 27·30 |
| New Zealand ..... | 41·13 |
| Mean..... | 25·40 |

Burthen of debt.

A casual glance at the above figures will lend colour to the suggestion sometimes hazarded that the colonies are too rapidly mortgaging their resources, and that the expense of the public debt will prove a greater burthen than they can easily bear. However true this suggestion may be as far as any individual colony is concerned, as regards the whole of Australasia it is

Digitized by Google

certainly erroneous. Out of the sum required to pay interest, viz., £6,755,432, about two and a half millions are directly recouped by the profit on public railways, while a further amount is yielded by water supply, sewerage, and other works. Besides this, there is a large indirect revenue obtained by each colony from the opening up of its public lands, and from the construction of break-waters, light-houses, bridges, and other works of public utility. Victoria is the only colony, however, which enjoys an actual surplus of revenue over interest, from works paid for out of the proceeds of loans. The following table shows the expenditure of the Colonies from loans. In the case of New South Wales there was an unexpended balance of £1,076,653, which could not be distributed under the heads given, and in that of New Zealand there was an accrued sinking fund of £3,469,264.

Indirect revenue from public works.

Expenditure of Australasia from Loans.

| Colony. | Railways. | Water Supply and Sewerage. | Immigration. | Other Services. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | | £ | £ |
| New South Wales | 29,989,750 | 3,472,882 | 569,930 | 5,886,135 | 39,918,697* |
| Victoria ..... | 25,413,206 | 5,007,650 | ..... | 2,698,308 | 33,119,164† |
| Queensland ..... | 13,127,799 | 472,115 | 2,379,447 | 7,341,489 | 23,320,850 |
| South Australia... | 10,891,728 | 2,729,500 | ..... | 5,547,272 | 19,168,500 |
| Western Australia | 816,147 | ..... | ..... | 464,553 | 1,280,700 |
| Tasmania ..... | 1,505,276 | ..... | 235,000 | 2,369,094 | 4,109,370 |
| New Zealand..... | 14,082,710 | ..... | 2,077,421 | 21,427,645 | 37,587,776‡ |
| Total ..... .. | 95,826,616 | 11,682,147 | 5,261,798 | 45,734,496 | 158,505,057 |

* The total debt was £40,995,350 showing an unexpended balance of £1,076,653 at the close of the year 1887. † On 30 June, 1887. ‡ On 31 March, 1887. Less Account Sinking Fund, £3,469,264.

The expenditure from loans for all the colonies amounted to £45 9s. 2d. per head; the rate for New Zealand, Queensland, and South Australia being from £15 to £20 above the average.

Expenditure from Loans.

Digitized by Google

Of the leading colonies Victoria stands lowest on the list with an expenditure of £32 9s. 8d.; but as already explained, this expenditure is not only not a burthen to that colony, but yields a substantial sum towards the general revenue. New South Wales compares very favourably with most of the colonies, and having regard to her great natural and acquired wealth the debt per head is by no means large, especially as the charge amounts to only 18·62 per cent. of the general expenditure.

Public Debt of Australasia per Head of Mean Population.

| Colony. | Railways. | Water Supply. | Immigration. | Other Services. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. |
| New South Wales | 29 6 8 | 3 7 11 | 0 11 2 | 5 15 2 | 39 0 11 |
| Victoria..... | 24 18 6 | 4 18 3 | ..... | 2 12 11 | 32 9 8 |
| Queensland ..... | 37 0 0 | 1 6 7 | 6 14 2 | 20 13 11 | 65 14 8 |
| South Australia... | 34 16 10 | 8 14 8 | ..... | 17 14 11 | 61 6 5 |
| Western Australia | 19 17 9 | ..... | ..... | 11 6 5 | 31 4 2 |
| Tasmania ..... | 10 15 3 | ..... | 1 13 7 | 16 18 10 | 29 7 8 |
| New Zealand..... | 24 3 8 | ..... | 3 11 4 | 36 16 0 | 64 11 0 |
| Total..... | 27 9 8 | 3 7 0 | 1 10 2 | 13 2 4 | 45 9 2 |

Digitized by Google

# PART XIX.

## Instruction, Science, and Religion.

### *PRIMARY EDUCATION.*

THE history of primary education in New South Wales is naturally divided into four periods. During the first period, which lasted until 1848, the system in force was purely denominational, the Government granting to the heads of religious bodies assistance in proportion to the amount expended by them for educational purposes. No provision was made for the establishment of schools entirely under State control, and considerable dissatisfaction was the result. As early as 1834, attempts were made to modify the system in force, and five years later a grant was made with the object of securing undenominational education for the children of those who preferred it. It was not, however, until 1844 that any definite steps were taken in this direction. In that year a Committee of the Legislative Council reported in favour of the adoption of the Irish National School system, and, in accordance with this recommendation, an Act was passed constituting two Boards, to one of which was entrusted the administration of denominational education, and to the other the undenominational, or, as it was called, the National system. This anomaly of two rival Boards existed for eighteen years, until it was abolished by the passing of the Public Schools Act of 1866. This Act also provided for two distinct classes of schools, though all schools receiving aid from the State were nominally under the control of a Board appointed by the Government, and styled the Council of Education. The Public Schools were entirely

Early system of subsidies.

First grant in aid of undenominational education.

The Public Schools Act of 1866.



Digitized by Google

administered by this Board, but the denominational schools were partly governed by the various religious bodies by whom they had been founded. Although the system established by the Act of 1866 was essentially one of transition, education nevertheless made considerable progress during the years of its administration. But it was found impossible to maintain this dual system, not only on account of its intrinsic defects, but because the principle of granting State aid to religious schools was manifestly repugnant to the feelings of the majority of the people.

State aid to denominations abolished.

In 1880 State aid to denominational education was at length abolished. By an Act passed under the auspices of Sir Henry Parkes, which received the Royal assent on the 16th April, 1880, the entire educational system of the Colony was remodelled, and amongst other important provisions, it was enacted that State grants to denominational schools should cease with the year 1882. So great a change was not wrought without much opposition, and many denominational schools which existed at the period of the withdrawal of State aid were maintained by the religious bodies to which they belonged. Although withdrawing aid from denominational schools, the Act of 1880 does not entirely banish religious instruction from State schools. On the contrary, it provides that one hour each day shall be available, during which the authorized teachers of any church may impart religious instruction to the children of their faith, provided the parents of the children are agreeable thereto. The privilege thus afforded is, to some slight extent, taken advantage of by the clergy of all denominations.

Instruction compulsory.

The second great principle of the Act is that instruction shall be compulsory for all children between the ages of 6 and 14 years. By section 20 it is made obligatory upon the parents or guardians of all children between the specified ages to cause them to attend school for a period of at least seventy days in each half-year, under certain prescribed penalties. Though compulsory, instruction is not altogether free. All parents in a position to contribute towards their children's education are required to pay, in State schools, the

Digitized by Google

nominal sum of 3d. per week for each child, but in cases where inability to pay even this small sum can be fairly pleaded, the Minister, or the Public School Board of the district, has power to remit the fee entirely, so that no child is denied the benefits of that instruction which the State provides. Other facilities are granted to children attending school. They are permitted to travel free on the State railways as far as the school nearest their residence, a concession of no little importance in the country districts. The Act makes no attempt to interfere with the rights of parents to send their children to whatever school they choose, whether supported by the State or by private persons, provided the attendance specified by the Act is given. No impediment is offered to the establishment of private schools, but no State assistance is given to them, either directly or indirectly.

**Liberal provisions of the Act.**

The care of the State is not entirely devoted to primary instruction, for the claims of secondary education are fully recognized, and the Act of 1880 provides Superior Public Schools and High Schools, for children of both sexes, wherein such education may be obtained as will fit the pupils for commercial or professional callings, or the higher educational curriculum of the University. Here, however, the direct assistance of the State terminates, although indirectly it goes a great deal further and provides ample endowments for University education.

**Secondary education.**

Great as has been the material progress of the Colony, its intellectual advancement has been much more rapid. In the records of the marriage registers signed by marks, a most accurate gauge of educational progress will be found. The earliest official record of marriages was for the year 1857, when out of 5,804 persons married 1,646 or 28·36 per cent. were unable to sign the marriage register. During 1887, the number of such persons was only 531, or 3·50 per cent. of the total number married. A generation has passed away during the period embraced by the following table, and the progress shown thereby cannot fail to be interesting.

**Progress of education.**

Digitized by Google

Progress of Education in New South Wales, as shown by the Number of Persons signing Marriage Register with Marks.

| Year. | Persons married. | Percentage signing with marks. | Number signing with marks. | Year. | Persons married. | Percentage signing with marks. | Number signing with marks |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1857 | 5,804 | 28·36 | 1,646 | 1873 | 8,768 | 14·26 | 1,252 |
| 1858 | 5,984 | 20·86 | 1,248 | 1874 | 8,686 | 11·96 | 1,039 |
| 1859 | 6,590 | 26·86 | 1,770 | 1875 | 9,210 | 12·26 | 1,129 |
| 1860 | 5,890 | 26·46 | 1,559 | 1876 | 9,260 | 10·47 | 970 |
| 1861 | 6,444 | 24·60 | 1,585 | 1877 | 9,988 | 9·76 | 975 |
| 1862 | 6,652 | 25·01 | 1,664 | 1878 | 10,634 | 8·10 | 863 |
| 1863 | 6,628 | 22·69 | 1,504 | 1879 | 10,782 | 7·58 | 818 |
| 1864 | 6,960 | 22·70 | 1,580 | 1880 | 11,144 | 6·66 | 743 |
| 1865 | 7,156 | 22·06 | 1,579 | 1881 | 12,568 | 6·94 | 872 |
| 1866 | 6,924 | 21·63 | 1,498 | 1882 | 13,896 | 5·63 | 782 |
| 1867 | 6,852 | 18 84 | 1,291 | 1883 | 14,810 | 6·10 | 903 |
| 1868 | 7,472 | 20·14 | 1,505 | 1884 | 14,964 | 5·23 | 783 |
| 1869 | 7,598 | 19·19 | 1,458 | 1885 | 15,236 | 4·74 | 723 |
| 1870 | 7,696 | 18·23 | 1,403 | 1886 | 15,622 | 3·98 | 622 |
| 1871 | 7,906 | 16·96 | 1,341 | 1887 | 15,180 | 3·50 | 531 |
| 1872 | 7,850 | 13·62 | 1,069 | | | | |

Marvellous progress of education.

The progress exhibited in the above table is marvellous. The residuum of population not yet educated is already very small, and, moreover, of the 531 persons using marks a large proportion were not born in New South Wales, but arrived in this Colony too late in life to avail themselves of its educational system. The proportion of persons using marks is somewhat higher in this Colony than in any other member of the group, except Queensland. This is in no sense due to the superiority of the educational system of those colonies, but rather to the number of immigrants

Digitized by Google

attracted to New South Wales, amongst whom there will always be found many persons unable to write.

Illiteracy in other Colonies.

Figures respecting all the colonies are not available, and in most of them the particulars as to the number of persons signing with marks cannot be procured later than 1885. In the year mentioned, the degree of illiteracy, as disclosed by the marriage registers, was—

| | Percentage signing with marks. |
|---|---|
| New South Wales | 4·74 |
| Do (1887) | 3·50 |
| Victoria | 2·59 |
| Queensland | 5·55 |
| South Australia | 4·15 |
| New Zealand | 3·32 |

Children instructed in former years.

Only an imperfect comparison can be made as to the number of children under instruction during past years, as the number in actual attendance cannot be distinguished from the number enrolled. The following table, however, gives the number of schools and enrolled scholars for fifty years, and though it cannot be taken as absolutely correct, it may be relied on as fairly indicative of the educational progress of the Colony :—

Progress of Education in New South Wales.

| Year. | Population of the Colony. | No. of schools. | Children enrolled. | Proportion of population enrolled. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | | per cent. |
| 1836 | 77,096 | 85 | 3,391 | 4·40 |
| 1841 | 149,669 | 209 | 9,632 | 6·44 |
| 1846 | 196,704 | 394 | 19,033 | 9·68 |
| 1851* | 197,168 | 423 | 21,120 | 10·71 |
| 1856 | 286,873 | 565 | 29,426 | 10·26 |
| 1861† | 357,978 | 849 | 37,874 | 10·58 |
| 1866 | 428,813 | 1,155 | 59,594 | 13·90 |
| 1871 | 517,758 | 1,450 | 77,889 | 15·04 |
| 1876 | 614,181 | 1,629 | 131,620 | 21·43 |
| 1881 | 778,690 | 2,066 | 166,536 | 21·40 |
| 1886 | 1,001,966 | 2,833 | 220,724 | 22·02 |
| 1887 | 1,042,919 | 2,925 | 224,510 | 21·52 |

* The separation of Victoria took place in this year.
† Queensland became a separate colony in December, 1859.

Digitized by Google

The number of children given in the above table as enrolled in the various schools exceeds, in almost every case, the actual school attendance, as the gross enrolment for the year is given, and not the mean for each quarter. The latter information cannot be obtained except for recent years, but the figures as they stand give a basis of comparison, which is not without value.

Enrolment of children.

The following table shows the gross enrolment of distinct children during the seven years which closed with 1887, as well as the quarterly enrolments, in all the schools of the Colony. The last column may be taken as giving the nearest approximation to the number of children actually under tuition in State and private schools.

| Year. | Schools. | Teachers. | Scholars. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | Gross enrolment. | Mean quarterly enrolment. |
| 1881 | 2,066 | 3,772 | 166,536 | 145,936 |
| 1882 | 2,161 | 4,154 | 188,507 | 156,768 |
| 1883 | 2,315 | 4,543 | 189,983 | 164,270 |
| 1884 | 2,535 | 4,860 | 202,519 | 174,544 |
| 1885 | 2,666 | 5,267 | 210,743 | 183,873 |
| 1886 | 2,833 | 5,659 | 220,724 | 193,978 |
| 1887 | 2,925 | 5,714 | 224,510 | 197,712 |

Number of children of school age.

The number of children of school age—that is to say, from five to fifteen years—during 1887, was probably not less than 255,610. Of this number 157,262 were receiving instruction in State schools, and 40,450 in private schools, or in all 197,712; while the remainder, numbering 57,898, were either receiving no instruction, or were being taught at home. No reliable estimate of the number of children under home tuition can be made, neither is it possible to determine the number of those who have ceased to attend school before reaching their fifteenth year, but it is very probable that considerable numbers are to be found in both classes.

Digitized by Google

Owing to the sparseness of the population in nearly all the country districts of the Colony, the compulsory clauses of the Instruction Act cannot be strictly enforced. Nevertheless, the number of children growing up in absolute ignorance is by no means great, and, though the proportion of such children cannot be even approximately determined, there is sufficient evidence to warrant the conclusion that it is steadily decreasing. At the last three census the proportions of children from 5 to 10 years who could read and write were in every ten thousand as under :— Compulsory clauses not strictly enforced

| | 1861. | 1871. | 1881. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Read and write | 2,331 | 3,527 | 4,475 |
| Read only | 3,375 | 2,717 | 1,961 |
| Unable to read | 4,294 | 3,756 | 3,564 |

Taking the children from 10 to 15 years, the comparison is still more satisfactory.

| | 1861. | 1871. | 1881. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Read and write | 6,964 | 7,861 | 8,929 |
| Read only | 1,879 | 1,238 | 573 |
| Unable to read | 1,157 | 901 | 498 |

The steady decrease in the proportion of illiterate children from 1861 to 1871, and from 1871 to 1881, is plainly visible from the above tables, and there can be little doubt that this satisfactory decrease has since continued. Progress of education amongst children.

## *PUBLIC INSTRUCTION—STATE SCHOOLS.*

When the present Public Instruction Act came into operation, on the 30th April, 1880, the Council of Education ceased to exist, and handed over to the new administration the schools, until then under its control. At the date mentioned, there were maintained, or subsidized by the Government, 1,220 schools, attended by 101,534 scholars, thus distributed :— Schools when present Act came into force

| | No. of Schools. | No. of Pupils. |
|---|---|---|
| Public | 705 | 68,823 |
| Provisional | 313 | 8,312 |
| Half-time | 97 | 1,683 |
| Denominational | 105 | 22,716 |
| | 1,220 | 101,534 |

Digitized by Google

Enrolment since passing the Act.

At the close of 1882, the connection of the denominational schools with the State ceased, and the subsequent year is marked, as was to have been expected, by a considerable falling off in the number of children who were receiving their education at the expense of the State. The check only operated for a short period, as the year 1884 shows a recovery of more than the ground lost. This will be seen by the following table which shows the enrolment and attendance of children at State supported schools only :—

| Year. | Gross enrolment. | Quarterly enrolment. | Average attendance. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1880 | * | 111,277 | 72,969 |
| 1881 | 146,106 | 125,506 | 82,890 |
| 1882 | 166,611 | 134,872 | 90,944 |
| 1883 | 155,918 | 130,205 | 88,546 |
| 1884 | 167,134 | 139,159 | 95,215 |
| 1885 | 173,440 | 146,570 | 100,462 |
| 1886 | 179,990 | 153,244 | 105,538 |
| 1887 | 184,060 | 157,262 | 106,408 |

* Not ascertained.

Increase in enrolment.

In the enrolment for 1887, 21,720 of the children were under the age of 6 years, 151,297 between 6 and 14, and 11,043 over 14 years of age.

Since the withdrawal of aid from denominational schools, the increase in the average quarterly enrolment at State schools has been 20·8 per cent., the increase in each year being—

| | |
|---|---|
| 1884 | 6·88 per cent. |
| 1885 | 5·32 ,, |
| 1886 | 4·55 ,, |
| 1887 | 2·62 ,, |

Number of schools.

The number of schools under the direct control of the Department, during 1887, was 2,236, thus classified—

| | |
|---|---|
| High Schools | 6 |
| Public Schools—mixed | 1,496 |
| ,, Two departments | 45 |
| ,, Three departments | 71 |
| Provisional Schools | 332 |
| Half-time Schools | 194 |
| House-to-house | 69 |
| Evening Schools | 23 |
| Total | 2,236 |

Digitized by Google

The following table gives the number of State schools in each of the Australasian Colonies, together with the number of scholars and the average attendance :— State Schools in Australasian Colonies

State Schools.

| Colony. | Number of Schools. | Average Quarterly Enrolment. | Average Attendance. | Average number of Pupils per School. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| New South Wales | 2,236 | 157,262 | 106,408 | 70 |
| Victoria | 1,870 | 177,836 | 123,550 | 95 |
| Queensland | 467 | 45,761 | 32,250 | 98 |
| South Australia | 541 | 38,081 | 28,000 | 70 |
| Western Australia | 89 | 4,363 | 3,344 | 50 |
| Tasmania | 215 | 16,527 | 8,182 | 77 |
| New Zealand | 1,093 | 35,637 | 85,637 | 78 |

The teachers in New South Wales during the year numbered 3,841, viz., 1,945 males, and 1,896 females. Number of Teachers.

| | Males. | Females. |
|---|---|---|
| In charge of departments | 1,445 | 833 |
| Assistants | 154 | 320 |
| Pupils | 317 | 613 |
| Others | 29 | 130 |
| | 1,945 | 1,896 |

The average number of pupils on the basis of the mean quarterly enrolment per teacher was, therefore, 40·9, and the average attendance per teacher, 27·7, while the average enrolment of children per school was 70·3.

The curriculum of the public schools of New South Wales provides merely for imparting to children a sound course of primary education, and the elements of those sciences which form the basis of higher courses of education, scientific or technical. The State provides separately the necessary facilities for acquiring technical knowledge, under a system of training recently introduced, about which more will be said further on. Public School curriculum.

Digitized by Google

Training of Teachers.

The staff of male and female Public School teachers is trained in the normal schools of the Colony—the Fort-street training school for male teachers, and the Hurlstone training school for female teachers. These establishments are under the strictest supervision, and improvements are made every year in order to keep pace with the most modern systems of training. Admission is obtainable to these schools by examination, and the students are almost exclusively recruited from the ranks of the pupil-teachers of both sexes. These pupil-teachers are selected with great care, as they are required to undergo severe examinations, and must also satisfy the department as to their physical aptitude and the soundness of their constitutions, in view of the arduous nature of the duties they are called upon to perform.

During the year 1887, the number of teachers in the service of the Department of Public Instruction was, as already stated, 3,841. The teachers obtain promotion only after passing a series of examinations, which are so framed as to efficiently test their progress in general capacity. There are ten classes of teachers, the emoluments of the classes ranging from £96 to £500 per annum (including residence) for male teachers, and from £96 to £326 per annum for female teachers.

Public School Boards.

The local supervision of the Public Schools of the Colony is placed in the hands of Public School Boards appointed in the various districts of the Colony, under the provisions of the Public Instruction Act. These boards exercise a general oversight over the Public Schools in their districts, but cannot interfere with the internal discipline or management of the schools, which remain under the direct control of the Minister of Public Instruction, and the inspectors and other officers of his department.

Average cost of education per scholar.

The average cost per child of the average yearly attendance in the Public Schools has greatly varied, as will be seen by the following table, which gives the averages for the seven years, 1881 to 1887, inclusive.

Digitized by Google

| Year. | For school premises. | For the maintenance of schools. | For administration, including the amount paid as retiring allowances. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. |
| 1881 | 1 4 9¾ | 3 15 3 | 0 14 3¾ | 5 14 4½ |
| 1882 | 2 10 2¾ | 3 15 1¾ | 0 10 8¼ | 6 16 0¾ |
| 1883 | 4 8 3¾ | 4 2 0¼ | 0 15 3½ | 9 5 7¼ |
| 1884 | 3 3 11 | 4 4 2¾ | 0 14 5¾ | 8 2 7½ |
| 1885 | 1 15 5¼ | 4 3 7 | 0 13 1¼ | 6 12 1½ |
| 1886 | 1 9 4¾ | 4 1 6 | 0 13 1¼ | 6 4 0 |
| 1887 | 1 2 6½ | 4 3 7¼ | 0 11 3¾ | 5 17 5½ |

Cost per child in other colonies.

In the Public Schools of New South Wales the cost per child is greater than in those of Victoria and the other principal Australian Colonies, the figures for which were as follows :—

| | Total cost per child of the average attendance. |
|---|---|
| New South Wales | £5 17 5½ |
| Victoria | 5 6 2¼ |
| Queensland | 5 17 4½ |
| South Australia | 4 15 7½ |
| Western Australia | 4 0 8¾ |
| New Zealand | 4 4 10 |

The cost per child in average attendance at the Board Schools, England, was £4 6s. 4d.

Expenses incidental to starting present Act.

It must be borne in mind, however, that a considerable outlay was needed to build the necessary school-houses after the Act of 1880 became law. Under this Act the expenses contingent upon the necessity of obtaining efficient results, in a country so sparsely populated as New South Wales, were unavoidably great. School-houses had to be built, teachers required training, and the whole machinery for providing schools and teachers in so many parts of the country where there were none but denominational schools, and frequently no educational establishments at all, had to be started. To these initial expenses is due, in a great measure, the relatively high cost of public education in the Colony of New South Wales. It is natural, however, to expect that this cost will decrease in the future, as the school-houses have been built with due regard to the increase in the number of scholars which

Digitized by Google

must be expected in a young, prosperous, and growing colony. It may be added that most of the school-buildings are of such a character as would do credit to the most advanced countries in the world, the greatest care being taken to have them replete with all the modern improvements which the experience of centuries has suggested in older communities.

Comparative cost of education.

When comparing the average cost of education per child in attendance in New South Wales with that of the neighbouring colony of Victoria, for instance, it must be borne in mind that the considerably smaller extent of the territory of the latter, and the greater travelling facilities, which a railway system proportionately much larger offers in that colony, must necessarily reduce the cost of education. In South Australia and Western Australia settlement is confined to certain districts in which the population is more compact, whilst the whole of the territory of New South Wales, if we except the extreme west, may be regarded as everywhere settled, at least to such an extent as to necessitate the extension of the Public School system throughout the greater part of the Colony. But the spread of public instruction is considered so pre-eminently important an object, that the Legislature has at all times expressed its readiness to make every sacrifice, and spare no expense to render the system of national education which it adopted in 1880 efficacious.

Amount expended on primary education.

The following table will show the total amount expended by the State since the year 1881, and the annual amount per head of population provided for the primary education of the children of the Colony :—

| Year. | Amount. | Per head of total population. | Year. | Amount. | Per head of total population. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | s. d. | | £ | s. d. |
| 1881 | 474,157 | 12 7 | 1885 | 663,696 | 14 3 |
| 1882 | 618,800 | 15 7 | 1886 | 654,410 | 13 1 |
| 1883 | 821,852 | 19 8 | 1887 | 624,983 | 12 0 |
| 1884 | 774,357 | 17 7 | | | |

Digitized by Google

This statement would not be complete if some details were not furnished, showing under what principal heads this expenditure was incurred, and the amount of school fees received during the same period :— Details of expenditure on education.

State Expenditure on Education.

| Year. | Number of Schools. | Number of Pupils. | On school premises. | On maintenance of Schools, including Administration, &c. | Total. | Less School Fees. | Net State Expenditure. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| 1881 | 1,667 | 146,106 | 102,903 | 371,254 | 480,000 | 46,347 | 433,653 |
| 1882 | 1,795 | 166,611 | 228,401 | 390,399 | 618,800 | 51,312 | 567,488 |
| 1883 | 1,706 | 155,918* | 391,000 | 430,852 | 821,852 | 51,427 | 770,425 |
| 1884 | 1,912 | 167,134 | 304,383 | 469,974 | 774,357 | 56,766 | 717,591 |
| 1885 | 2,046 | 173,440 | 178,001 | 485,695 | 663,508 | 58,925 | 604,582 |
| 1886 | 2,170 | 179,990 | 155,072 | 499,338 | 654,410 | 63,164 | 591,246 |
| 1887 | 2,236 | 184,060 | 119,957 | 505,026 | 624,983 | 63,896 | 561,087 |

* Certified Denominational Schools were discontinued at the close of 1882.

It will be seen that the amount directly contributed by parents towards their children's education is but a small proportion of the total cost. In 1887, however, it was proportionately larger than in any year since the existing Act came into force, as well as larger per head, as may be seen from the following statement :— School fees.

Average cost of Education per Child.

| Year. | Cost to State per Child of Average Attendance. | Total Cost per Child of Average Attendance. | Amount of Fees received per Child of Average Attendance. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. |
| 1880 | 4 16 7 | 5 12 2 | 0 15 7 |
| 1881 | 5 4 7 | 5 15 9 | 0 11 2 |
| 1882 | 6 4 9 | 6 16 1 | 0 11 3 |
| 1883 | 8 14 0 | 9 5 7 | 0 11 7 |
| 1884 | 7 10 8 | 8 2 7 | 0 11 11 |
| 1885 | 6 0 4 | 6 12 1 | 0 11 8 |
| 1886 | 5 12 0 | 6 4 0 | 0 11 11 |
| 1887 | 5 5 5 | 5 17 5 | 0 12 0 |

Digitized by Google

The number of free scholars during the year 1887 was 5,801, 3,082 boys, and 2,719 girls, or 5·45 per cent. of the total children attending school.

School savings' banks.

In accordance with a design long contemplated, savings' banks were opened during 1887 in connection with the public schools of the Colony. Banks were established at 255 schools, and the deposits amounted to £9,446 15s. 9d. The object aimed at in establishing these banks is to inculcate the principles of the science of economics, while yet the minds of the children are susceptible of deep impressions. A systematic training for this purpose is a thing to be desired in every public school, in order to engender habits of thrift amongst school children, to indoctrinate them as to the uses and effects of money, that are ulterior to immediate gratifications, and to make them recognize and calculate upon poverty and degradation as the natural results of waste and improvidence.

*PRIVATE SCHOOLS.*

Attendance increasing.

The attendance at private schools has increased nearly twofold since 1882. This is entirely due to the withdrawal of aid from denominational schools. At the close of the year mentioned there were 124 denominational schools under the control of the Education Department, with 346 teachers, and 29,651 scholars. Many of these schools ceased to exist immediately on the withdrawal of State aid, and the children by whom they were attended were transferred for the most part to the ordinary Public Schools of the Colony. Some of the schools, however, were still maintained, chiefly those connected with the Roman Catholic Church, and thenceforth appear in the returns as private schools. The increase in the number of private schools during 1883 was 97, and the increase in the attendance of children was 12,361, so that, at the lowest computation, 27 denominational schools were immediately closed, and 17,290 children transferred to Public Schools.

Increase in private schools.

The following table gives the particulars respecting private schools from 1881 to 1887 :—

Digitized by Google

Private Schools.

| Year. | Schools. | Teachers. | Scholars. | Year. | Schools. | Teachers. | Scholars. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1881 | 507 | 1,129 | 18,317 | 1885 | 611 | 1,654 | 35,967 |
| 1882 | 491 | 1,154 | 19,746 | 1886 | 647 | 1,808 | 38,766 |
| 1883 | 588 | 1,473 | 32,107 | 1887 | 689 | 1,873 | 40,450 |
| 1884 | 611 | 1,601 | 33,607 | | | | |

Classification of private schools.

Dividing the private schools of the Colony into their respective classes, there were in operation during 1887 :—

| | Schools. | Teachers. | Scholars. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Undenominational | 365 | 782 | 9,777 |
| Church of England | 73 | 167 | 3,329 |
| Roman Catholic | 238 | 897 | 26,992 |
| Wesleyan | 3 | 11 | 116 |
| Presbyterian | 7 | 13 | 135 |
| Lutheran | 2 | 2 | 88 |
| Congregational | 1 | 1 | 13 |
| Total | 689 | 1,873 | 40,450 |

Roman Catholic Schools.

Not a few of the schools returned as undenominational are religious schools, though no definite form of religious opinions is inculcated therein. Of distinctly religious schools, those of the Roman Catholic Church comprise the great majority, numbering 73·4 per cent. of professedly denominational schools, and 88 per cent. of the scholars educated therein. The number of pupils attending these schools was not ascertained for the years preceding 1886. On the withdrawal of State assistance from denominational schools in 1882 there were in operation under the Department of Education, 75 Roman Catholic Schools, attended by 16,595 pupils, while in 1887 there were 238 schools, attended by 27,032 pupils. There were, however, some Roman Catholic Schools prior to 1882 not receiving aid from the State, and, on the other hand, some of the schools which were closed in 1882 have not since been opened.

Digitized by Google

Church of England Schools.

The Church of England is the only other religious body maintaining schools of importance. During 1887, such schools numbered 73, and were attended by 3,329 pupils. As with the Roman Catholic Schools, it is impossible now to determine whether these schools have increased of late years; but it may be mentioned that at the end of 1882 there were in existence 42 Church of England Schools, frequented by 11,927 children.

### *HIGHER EDUCATION.*

Curriculum of High Schools.

It has already been mentioned that the State has made provision for higher education, by the establishment of High Schools in the metropolis and the principal centres of population. The curriculum of these schools is of such a character as to enable students to complete the course of instruction, the basis of which they acquired in the Public Schools, and, if they so wish, to prepare themselves for the University examinations. Admission to these schools is by examination only. There were at the close of the year 1887, five High Schools for boys and girls, and the gross enrolment for that year was 383 boys and 327 girls, making a total of 710 children. During the year, 68 pupils passed the junior, 15 the senior, and 15 the matriculation examinations at the University.

Superior Public Schools.

Superior Public Schools, in which the subjects taught embrace, in addition to the ordinary course prescribed for Public Schools, such other subjects as will enable the students to compete at the senior and junior public examinations, are also established. There were 43 of these schools in existence at the end of 1887. They supply a want long felt in the community, and their number increases year by year.

### *STATE-AIDED EDUCATIONAL ESTABLISHMENTS.*

State-aided schools.

In addition to the various classes of Public Schools maintained at the State's expense, and directly controlled by the officers of the Department of Public Instruction, there exist several institutions of an educational character which receive an annual subsidy from the Government. The most important of these is the Sydney

Digitized by Google

Grammar School, which is one of the principal schools in the Colony, and many men who have made their mark in the professions upon which they entered, at one time occupied its benches. In 1887, the average quarterly attendance was 426. The numbers of pupils who attended the University examinations were as follows:—Junior, 33, of whom 27 passed; Senior, 13, of whom 11 passed; and Matriculation, 26, of whom 24 passed. Towards maintaining this school the Colonial Treasury contributed the sum of £2,400.

Deaf and Dumb and Blind.

The Institution for the Deaf and Dumb and the Blind, principally supported by private contributions, received a State grant of £450, and, in 1887, a sum of £200 in addition as school fees for Government pupils. At the close of 1887, there were in this institution 74 children, 48 being males and 26 females. The total number on the roll during the year was 87, and of this number 67 were under the age of 14 years and 20 over it.

## *REFORMATORIES.*

Industrial Schools.

Besides these establishments the State maintains three reformatories or disciplinary institutions, two for girls—the Industrial School at Parramatta, and the Shaftesbury Reformatory, near South Head—and one for boys—the nautical school-ship Vernon. At the Parramatta institution the total enrolment of girls during the year was 161, and the number remaining on the 31st December last was 90, of whom 42 were under and 48 over 14 years of age. The cost of maintaining the school in 1887 amounted to £2,900. The Shaftesbury Reformatory is under the Minister of Justice. It has been in existence over ten years, and is designed for the reception of young women under sentence, a wise provision, for by this means are avoided the alternatives of sending the offenders to the institution at Parramatta (late Biloela), where their influence and example might have a baneful effect on more youthful minds, or of consigning them to gaol. The want of a similar institution for criminal youths is much felt. It would indeed



Digitized by Google

prove a boon in many cases, not only to the individuals themselves, but to society at large, and might often be the turning point in a career just started on a downward course. The number of inmates at Shaftesbury at the close of 1887 was 26, and the expenditure during the year amounted to £776. On board the Vernon 405 boys were dealt with during the year, and the number remaining at the termination of 1887 was 203, of whom 120 were under 14 years and 83 over. The management of the training-ship is excellent, and its cost to the State during 1887 was £5,612. The results obtained in the three above-mentioned establishments have hitherto been of a very successful character, many children having been reclaimed from a depraved life, or rescued from unhappy surroundings, and turned out, after a course of some years' training, useful members of society.

The Vernon Training Ship.

### *THE UNIVERSITY.*

Sydney College.

In the year 1849 Mr. Wentworth presented a petition to the Legislative Council from certain shareholders of a proprietary school, known as Sydney College, praying for the appointment of a select committee of the House "to consider the best means of carrying on the institution so as to afford the youth of the Colony the means of obtaining instruction in the higher branches of literature and science." The committee, when appointed, had, however, slightly different instructions, and was directed to "consider and report how best to institute an university for the promotion of literature and science, to be endowed at the public expense." The committee, after a few weeks' deliberation, brought up its report, recommending the establishment of an university with a permanent endowment of £5,000 per annum out of the general revenue. The Council was shortly afterwards prorogued, and the University Bill consequently lost for that session. In 1850 the bill, which was based on the model of University College, London, was reintroduced by Mr. Wentworth, and, after some discussion and a few amendments, was passed, receiving the Royal assent on 1st October of that year.

Digitized by Google

In 1858 a royal charter was granted, which declares that "the degree of this University in arts, law, and medicine shall be recognized as academical distinctions of merit, and be entitled to rank, precedence, and consideration in the United Kingdom as fully as if the said degrees had been granted in any university of the United Kingdom." Charter.

A Senate of sixteen Fellows was constituted by the original Act to govern the University, and they were empowered to elect from among themselves their own Provost and Vice-Provost, which titles were later on changed to those of Chancellor and Vice Chancellor. The Fellows were, in the first instance, nominated by the Crown, but were to be replaced, as vacancies arose, by the Fellows themselves until there should be 100 graduates holding the degrees of Master in Arts, or Doctors in Law or Medicine. This number was reached in 1872, and the Senate then proceeded to draw up by-laws in which this assemblage was called "Convocation." By an Act passed in 1861, three Professors were made *ex officio* members of the Senate, and Acts in 1881 and 1884 enlarged the membership of Convocation which at present consists of 448 members. The first Senate commenced their labours at the close of the year 1850, with Mr. Edward Hamilton, M.A., as Provost, and Sir Charles Nicholson as Vice-Provost. They shortly established three chairs in Classics, Mathematics, Chemistry, and Experimental Physics, and sent to England for competent professors to fill them. Senate.

On the 11th October, 1852, the University was opened with an imposing ceremony, and twenty-four matriculated students were admitted to membership.

In 1877 Mrs. Hovell left £5,000 to £6,000 to the University for Geology and Physical Geography, but beyond this there was but little expansion until 1880, when an additional £1,000 was voted by Parliament for assistant lectureships. The Senate was first authorised to grant *Ad eundem* degrees in the next year to such persons as they might think fit, but only in respect of degrees Hovell bequest.

Digitized by Google

Admission of women.

conferred by Universities recognized by their by-laws. In this year, too, women were admitted to all the advantages and privileges of the University in complete equality with men, and several have taken the degrees of B.A. and M.A., and one of B.Sc., and an Act passed in 1884 confirmed the action of the Senate in this matter. In 1882 a further vote of £5,000 was made to enable the Senate to establish Schools of Medicine and Engineering, and to give some help to the original Department of Arts. Medical and Engineering Professors and Lecturers, and a Professor of Natural History, and some small lectureships in arts were created. The sum of £5,000 was soon found inadequate for the intended purposes, and has been increased to £7,900, inclusive of the £1,000 granted in 1880. Allowances have also been made for apparatus, and a sum of £2,000 per annum has been granted for evening classes in arts. By an Act passed in 1884, the Senate was empowered to give instruction and grant degrees in such subjects as it may think fit. With the exception of Theology and Divinity, the Senate have availed themselves of these provisions, granting degrees in science and engineering. A system of lectures to non-matriculants was commenced in 1882, first in the metropolis, but spreading to places at a distance; and it is not improbable that as time goes on these lectures may become a very prominent feature in the action and influence of the University.

Grose Farm granted to the University.

In 1855 the present site was granted by the Governor, Sir Charles Fitzroy, to the Senate for the erection of suitable buildings, and also to provide land for the prospective erection of four denominational Colleges. Before this grant was made the work of the University had been carried on in the old Sydney College, which, together with its library and even an endowment for a Scholarship bequeathed by Mr. Solomon Levy, was purchased by the Government for the new Institution, and a grant of £50,000 was made by Parliament in 1853 as a building fund. This building, however, passed back into the hands of the Government when the present site comprising about 126 acres, and formerly known as Grose Farm, was determined upon, and a further

Digitized by Google

grant of 9 acres was afterwards made. As early as 1854 an Act was passed to aid and partly endow four colleges within the University. Contributions of not less than £10,000, and not more than £20,000, were to be made from the general revenue for building funds, provided that an equal sum were subscribed by private individuals, and £500 a year was to be paid annually by the Government towards the stipends of Principals for each College. Just before this, steps had been taken to establish a Church of England College, St. Paul's, and St. John's Roman Catholic College followed in 1857, and the Presbyterian College of St. Andrew's was incorporated in 1867. The Wesleyan body, who it was thought would found a similar institution, have not availed themselves of the opportunity, and by an Act passed in 1873 some 12 acres of the land originally intended for a site for their college, was given to the Prince Alfred Hospital on terms by which the hospital was to be connected with a contemplated University Medical School.

Affiliated Colleges.

The system of Public Examination, similar to the middle class examination of Oxford and Cambridge, was instituted in 1867, and has gradually spread, till last year there were no less than thirty-six local centres other than Sydney, six of which were in the Colony of Queensland, and at the examination held in September there were of that year 959 candidates. The University also initiated examinations of articled clerks in 1887, and an examination of candidates for appointment in the Civil Service.

Public Examinations.

Many donations have been made to the University for the use of students. Among the first was a gift of £1,000 from Mr. Thomas Barker, and from Sir Edward Deas-Thomson a like amount represented by land, which is now of twice that value. Many others followed, and about £44,000 has been presented up to the present date, exclusive of prizes, which have been exhausted by award, and irrespective of increases in value. About £11,000 of this is still in suspense on account of intervening life estates to the widows of testators. Besides the above a sum of £30,000

Benefactions.

Digitized by Google

was left by the late Mr. Thomas Fisher for a library, and £6,000 is promised from the Hon. William Macleay for a Curatorship of the Natural History Museum, presented by him to the University, and for which the Government have erected a suitable building. The estimated value of bequests other than money is £51,000 up to the present time.

Challis bequest.

In 1880 Mr. John Henry Challis left a sum, which is expected to reach more than £215,000 when the conditions of the testator's will have been fulfilled; this is the only bequest or donation, with the exception of Mrs. Hovell's property before-mentioned, for direct educational purposes, and the income from it is not expected to be available until 1890.

Bequests in 1887.

During 1887 Mrs. Helenus Scott presented 300 volumes of books, principally Oriental literature, to the library, Mr. William Roberts £4,000 for a travelling scholarship and £1,500 for a bursary, and the Hon. J. B. Watt £1,000 for an exhibition for ex-pupils of the Public Primary Schools. The purposes for which the various benefactions were given, and the manner in which they are invested, are as follows :—

| Description. | Investments. | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Mortgages. | Buildings and Land. | Fixed Deposits. | Debentures. | Total. |
| | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| Fellowships ..... | 100 | ..... | 380 | 800 | 1,280 |
| Scholarships ..... | 700 | 3,276 | 12,310 | 2,700 | 18 986 |
| Exhibitions ..... | 1,200 | ..... | 1,560 | 600 | 3,360 |
| Bursaries ..... | 900 | ..... | 7,800 | 9,000 | 17,700 |
| Lectureships ..... | 1,000 | 4,400 | 600 | ..... | 6,000 |
| Prizes and Medals... | 100 | ..... | 1,005 | 1,175 | 2,280 |
| Other purposes ..... | 12,532 | ..... | 20,350 | ..... | 32,882 |
| Total ..... | 16,532 | 7,676 | 44,005 | 14,275 | 82,488 |

The teaching staff consists of eight Professors, seventeen Lecturers, four Demonstrators and an Assistant in Physics, a Clinical Tutor in Medicine, four Evening Lecturers on Law, and four Lecturers under the Extension Scheme.

Digitized by Google

Since its foundation, the University of Sydney has conferred 688 degrees, the highest number bestowed in any one year being 51, in 1882. During the ten years ending 1887, the number of students attending lectures increased from 61 in 1877 to 215 matriculated and 329 non-matriculated students in 1887, whilst the number of candidates who attended the public examinations has increased both in the senior and junior divisions, the former having advanced from 63 in 1877 to 125 in 1887, and the latter from 303 in 1877 to 834 in 1887. Degrees conferred by the University.

Corresponding increases in the number of successful candidates at the public examinations have also taken place, as the following table will show:—

Number of Students, and Results of Examinations.

| Year. | Number of students qualified for matriculation | Number of students attending lectures. | | Public Examinations. | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Matriculated. | Non-matriculated | Number of seniors who came up. | Number of juniors who came up. | Number of seniors who passed. | Number of juniors who passed. |
| 1876 | 34 | 58 | ... | 53 | 356 | 40 | 212 |
| 1877 | 23 | 61 | ... | 63 | 303 | 38 | 135 |
| 1878 | 24 | 62 | ... | 58 | 364 | 41 | 243 |
| 1879 | 58 | 83 | ... | 76 | 333 | 64 | 247 |
| 1880 | 64 | 76 | ... | 66 | 381 | 54 | 209 |
| 1881 | 80 | 81 | ... | 48 | 392 | 36 | 231 |
| 1882 | 101 | 97 | ... | 57 | 398 | 43 | 240 |
| 1883 | 85 | 128 | ... | 57 | 473 | 3 | 299 |
| 1884 | 142 | 203 | ... | 65 | 563 | 48 | 379 |
| 1885 | 115 | 203 | ... | 84 | 645 | 73 | 440 |
| 1886 | 122 | 203 | 137 | 107 | 858 | 83 | 548 |
| 1887 | 132 | 215 | 329 | 125 | 834 | 87 | 562 |

In the year 1887 the revenue from the Challis bequest, above mentioned, had not been available, owing to the conditions under Revenue of University.

Digitized by Google

Expenditure of University.

which it was made not being completed. The expenditure of the University was therefore met out of the revenue accruing from students' fees, the Government aid, and sundry private sources. The following table will show the yearly state of the finances of the University during the period from 1876 to 1887 :—

Receipts and Expenditure of the University of Sydney.

| Year. | Receipts. | | | | Expenditure. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Government aid. | Lecture fees. | Other sources. | Total. | |
| | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| 1876 | 5,000 | 403 | 100 | 5,503 | 5,877 |
| 1877 | 5,000 | 334 | 100 | 5,434 | 5,434 |
| 1878 | 6,168 | 324 | 100 | 6,592 | 7,748 |
| 1879 | 5,114 | 476 | 100 | 5,690 | 5,746 |
| 1880 | 6,500 | 457 | 100 | 7,057 | 6,795 |
| 1881 | 6,000 | 706 | 100 | 6,806 | 6,227 |
| 1882 | 12,964 | 1,080 | 100 | 14,144 | 10,614 |
| 1883 | 14,343 | 1,266 | 120 | 15,729 | 15,381 |
| 1884 | 15,500 | 2,207 | 170 | 17,877 | 16,198 |
| 1885 | 16,500 | 2,479 | 385 | 19,364 | 20,094 |
| 1886 | 17,500 | 2,600 | 323 | 20,423 | 20,765 |
| 1887 | 16,918 | 2,819 | 308 | 20,045 | 22,516 |

School of Medicine.

Extensive additions to its magnificent buildings have been made for the use of the School of Medicine attached to the University. These buildings provide the most complete accommodation for students desiring to follow the profession of medicine and surgery, and the Prince Alfred Hospital affords them the necessary means of study. At the commencement of the year

Digitized by Google

1888, there were 54 undergraduates in the Medical School, a very fair number considering that this school was only established in 1883, and then commenced with only four students. A laboratory for the Department of Physics has also been recently erected, and is replete with every means of illustrating the teaching of physical science. The prospects of the University of Sydney are excellent, and it cannot fail to prosper, and exert a most beneficial influence on the future of Australia. The desirability of founding an Affiliated College open to females has been mooted.

University laboratory.

### *DENOMINATIONAL HIGH SCHOOLS AND COLLEGES.*

All the principal religious bodies provide high schools and colleges where students may be educated according to the precepts of their various beliefs and prepared to compete for University honors, or the various professions which they may adopt. Evidence of the progress of superior denominational education in the Colony may be seen in the magnificent college buildings which surround the city, among which may be cited Newington College, the colleges of the Marist Brothers, and the Jesuit Fathers, at Hunter's Hill and Riverview, the old-established King's School at Parramatta, and a host of other first-class establishments erected under the patronage of the various religious bodies.

Denominational Colleges.

### *TECHNICAL EDUCATION.*

Public attention was so strongly directed in the years which followed the great world exhibition of 1851, to the necessity of providing the artizan classes, and the people generally, with the means of obtaining a scientific knowledge of the various handicrafts, that technical schools sprang up in various parts of England, some being under the direct patronage of the State, while others were founded by the wealthy trade societies, or guilds, of the great English cities. The excellent results following the

Digitized by Google

establishment of these schools could not fail to attract attention in the colonies, where a sound and practical knowledge of the manual arts is of paramount necessity. The foundation of the New South Wales Technical School was due in great measure to the efforts of a few gentlemen connected with the Sydney Mechanics' School of Arts, and as far back as 1873 it was decided to establish a Technical College affiliated to that institution, with the object of improving the scientific knowledge of Australian artizans. In the year 1878, a sum of £2,000 was granted by Parliament towards the organization of a Technical College, and for five years the work of the institution was carried on in connection with the School of Arts. In 1883, however, a board was appointed by the Government to take over its management, and the Technical College became thenceforth a State institution.

Foundation of Technical College.

Course of technical instruction.

The course of instruction, under the present constitution of the Technical College, comprises classes in agriculture, applied mechanics, arts, architecture, geology, chemistry, commercial economy, mathematics, elocution, pharmacy, physics, and domestic economy, and these classes are subdivided into sub-classes as may be warranted by circumstances.

Number of students.

The college is open to students of both sexes, and, during 1887, 415 female students attended for at least one term. The number of individual students in 1887 averaged 969 persons, and the total number who received instruction for at least one term was not less than 1,930. The average daily attandance was 689.

Country classes.

Branch technical schools have also been established in the northern, southern, and western districts of the Colony, and in 1887 these country classes had an average of 751 students enrolled, with an average attendance of 318.

Technical workshops.

Technical workshops have been fitted up in Sydney, where mechanical classes are held, and the teaching is illustrated by all the various tools and apparatus needed for the proper under-

Digitized by Google

standing of the different processes of each separate class of work. The Technical College is now fairly established, and its benefits are already being felt and appreciated, whilst the future has every promise of still greater usefulness.

Cost of technical education.

In 1887, the expenditure of the Board of Technical Education amounted to £16,972. The means at the disposal of the board have not been sufficient for the establishment of country branches in every case where application has been made, but lecturers have been appointed to visit from time to time the principal country centres, and deliver lectures in mineralogy, geology, and agriculture. Proposals have also been made for the granting by the State of suitable areas, or reserves, for the purpose of establishing agricultural colleges and experimental farms, and the near future may see an extension of technical education in this direction.

## *SCIENTIFIC SOCIETIES.*

Royal Society.

In a young country such as New South Wales, where most of the people are engaged in the development of its material resources, the existence of a leisured class, or one devoted to the pursuit of science, is hardly to be looked for. Nevertheless it is satisfactory to find that the higher aims of science are far from being neglected. As far back as the year 1821, a scientific society under the title of the Philosophical Society of Australasia was founded in Sydney, which, after experiencing many vicissitudes of fortune, was transformed in 1866 into, and afterwards incorporated under the title of, the Royal Society of New South Wales. The society is now in a flourishing condition, counting amongst its members some of the most eminent men in the Colony. Its object is to forward the advancement of science in Australia, and favour original research in all subjects of scientific, artistic, and philosophical interest, which may further the development of the resources of Australia, draw attention to its productions, or illustrate its natural history. The proceedings, published every year, include papers of the

Digitized by Google

greatest interest on important scientific questions, especially those whose solution is of Australian interest.

Linnæan Society.

The study of the botany and natural history of Australia has attracted many enthusiastic students, and the Linnæan Society of New South Wales was also established for the special purpose of furthering the advancement of these particular sciences. The society is housed in a commodious building at Elizabeth Bay, one of the most beautiful spots near the city, and already possesses a library and museum. The society has been liberally endowed by the Hon. William Macleay, who, not content with being one of its most munificent supporters, is also an indefatigable worker in the field of science. The society's proceedings are published at regular intervals, and contain many valuable papers, together with excellent illustrations of objects of natural history.

Geographical Society.

In 1883, a third scientific society was formed in Sydney under the name of the Geographical Society of Australasia, with the view of promoting geographical research in a part of the world where much remains to be discovered. Branches of this society have been established in the cities of Melbourne, Brisbane, and Adelaide, and there is no lack of interest displayed in their proceedings. Among the first tasks undertaken by this Society was the despatch of an expedition to New Guinea, for which purpose aid was obtained from the various Colonial Governments. The expedition was under the command of Captain Charles Everill, and resulted in the acquisition of some very useful geographical and scientific knowledge of the island, the discovery of a large affluent of the Fly River being, perhaps, the most important achievement of the expedition.

Aid received by scientific societies.

The scientific societies just mentioned depend for support on private contributions, though, except in the case of the Linnæan Society, the Government grants them small sums annually in proportion to the income received from subscriptions, and has hitherto allowed their "Proceedings and Transactions" to be printed free of charge at the Government Printing Office.

Digitized by Google

Among the other institutions of a scientific and educational character which the Colony so liberally supports, the Sydney Observatory is not the least important. Situated in a commanding position, it is admirably fitted for the purpose it is intended to serve. The present building was erected in 1856 at the instance of Sir William Denison, then Governor of the Colony, who took a great interest in scientific pursuits. The Government Astronomer has under him a complete staff of assistants, and during the year 1887 a sum of £4,116 was expended in connection with the institution. Meteorological observations have received special attention, as befits so important a subject in a country whose prosperity depends so much upon climate. When the present Astronomer took office in 1870, there were in the Colony only six stations, and observations on the climate, rainfall, and other meteorological phenomena were necessarily very limited in character. At the end of 1887, the number of stations had been increased to 867. Rain gauges have also been established at most of the sheep and cattle stations of the interior, with a result which is highly satisfactory. The light shed on the true characteristics of the climate, especially of that part of the Colony remote from the sea coast, has tended to remove the notion long current as to its unfitness for agricultural as well as pastoral settlement.

Sydney Observatory.

The Australian Museum, which is the oldest institution of the kind in Australia, occupies a conspicuous site in the centre of Sydney, facing one of the principal parks. The collections contain carefully selected specimens of the principal objects of natural history found in kindred establishments, and also a most complete collection of zoological specimens of distinctly Australian character. The popularity of the institution is evinced by the increasing number of persons by whom it is visited. The Museum is open to visitors every day, including Sunday, on which day the visitors are very numerous. The number of visitors during 1887 was 122,799, the daily average being 709 on Sundays, and 275 on week days. The expenses in connection with the institution amounted to £8,535, of which £4,959 was expended on account of purchases.

Australian Museum.

Digitized by Google

Free Public Library.

The Free Public Library was established on the 1st of October, 1869, when the building and books of the Australian Subscription Library were purchased by the Government. The books thus acquired formed the nucleus of the present library. The number of volumes originally purchased was about 16,000, and on the 31st December, 1887, they had increased to 75,962, including those in the lending branch, or lent to country libraries. The lending branch was established in 1877, to meet a growing public want, and, under the present system any person may, on the recommendation of a clergyman, magistrate, or other responsible person, obtain under certain simple regulations, the loan of any of the works on the shelves, free of charge. The scope of this institution was further extended by the introduction of a system by which country libraries and Mechanics' Institutes may obtain on loan works of a select kind, which in many instances would be too expensive for them to purchase on account of the slender funds at their disposal. Under this system, boxes are made up containing from 60 to 100 books, and forwarded to the country libraries on application, to be returned, or exchanged within four months. This system was initiated in August, 1883, and has been carried on successfully ever since. In the course of 1887, 86 boxes, containing 6,363 volumes, were forwarded to 44 institutions, some of them at considerable distances from the metropolis. The distance which these books were carried amounted to 33,904 miles, being on an average 382 miles for each box, an enormous distance, partly accounted for by the fact that some places to which books are sent were most readily accessible through other colonies. All the charges in connection with the despatch and return of books, insurance, &c., are defrayed by the State, and the system in vogue in New South Wales is the most liberal of its kind in existence.

Loan of books to country libraries.

Reference Library.

The reference department of the Free Public Library contains 51,129 volumes, and the lending branch 22,012. The country libraries were, on the 31st December, 1887, in possession of 2,821 volumes, lent under the system above mentioned, the total number

Digitized by Google

of books and pamphlets, the property of this institution, being 75,962, classified as under :—

| Synopsis of Classification. | Reference Department | Lending Branch. | Country Libraries. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Natural Philosophy, Science and the Arts | 5,691 | 2,774 | 495 | 8,960 |
| History, Chronology, Antiquities, and Mythology | 4,949 | 2,373 | 730 | 8,052 |
| Biography and Correspondence | 3,409 | 2,828 | 723 | 6,960 |
| Geography, Topography, Voyages and Travels, &c. | 4,966 | 2,783 | 454 | 8,203 |
| Periodical and Serial Literature | 13,421 | ..... | ..... | 13,421 |
| Jurisprudence | 2,286 | 642 | 48 | 2,976 |
| Theology, Moral and Mental Philosophy, and Education | 3,101 | 1,059 | 65 | 4,225 |
| Poetry and drama | 1,696 | 542 | 69 | 2,307 |
| Miscellaneous Literature and Collected Works | 3,973 | 4,089 | 237 | 8,299 |
| Works of Reference and Philology | 3,748 | ..... | ..... | 3,748 |
| Patents | ..... | 4,355 | ..... | 4,355 |
| Duplicates and unbound volumes | 1,200 | ..... | ..... | 1,200 |
| Pamphlets | 2,689 | ..... | ..... | 2,689 |
| Books for the Blind | ..... | 567 | ..... | 567 |
| Total Number of Volumes | 51,129 | 22,012 | 2,821 | 75,962 |

Popularity of Library.

The popularity of the Free Public Library is clearly proved by the number of persons availing themselves of the privileges which it affords. The increase has been very regular, as will be seen in the following statement showing the number of visitors to the library, rising from 59,786, in 1870, to 168,685, in 1886, 65,255 of whom were visitors at the lending branch. The figures for 1886 are given by way of comparison with those of 1870, for,

Digitized by Google

although the visitors to the lending branch in 1887 increased to 69,709, the total visitors only numbered 139,203, owing to the Reference Library being closed for three months.

Number of readers.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1869 (three months—1 Oct. to 31st Dec.) | 17,006 |
| 1870 | 59,786 |
| 1871 | 60,165 |
| 1872 | 48,817 |
| 1873 | 76,659 |
| 1874 (eleven months) | 57,962 |
| 1875 | 66,900 |
| 1876 | 72,724 |
| 1877 (Lending Branch first opened) | 124,688* |
| 1878 | 117,047 |
| 1879 (Exhibition open) | 152,036 |
| 1880 | 134,462 |
| 1881 | 136,272 |
| 1882 (eleven months) | 133,731 |
| 1883 | 155,431 |
| 1884 (eleven months) | 161,877 |
| 1885 | 165,715 |
| 1886 | 168,685 |
| 1887 | 139,203* |

*Reference Library closed from 1st June to 31st August, for moving.

During 1886 and 1887, considerable extensions were made to the premises of the Free Public Library, which had become much too small for the accommodation of the public, and the proper housing of the books. It was at length decided to pull down the old building in Macquarie-street, and a contract was made about the middle of last year for rebuilding a large portion of the Library at a cost of £10,455. This work is still in progress, and when the new building is completed, the establishment will be one of the most convenient in Australia. The sum expended on alterations and extensions during 1887 amounted to £4,174.

Cost of maintaining library.

The institution forms a separate department, under the control of the Minister of Public Instruction, and its cost to the State, during 1887, was, in addition to the amount for building—

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Salaries | £4,199 | 3 | 4 |
| Maintenance | 867 | 0 | 0 |
| Purchase of Books | 2,835 | 9 | 9 |
| Total | £7,901 | 13 | 1 |

The following table gives a summary of the operations of the Library during the year 1887, as well as the number of books found on its shelves.

Digitized by Google

Operations of the Free Public Library for the year 1887.

| | Cost of Purchase. | Amount of Aid from Government, exclusive of Salaries and Maintenance. | | Estimated value of Volumes, &c., presented as Donations and under Copyright Act. | | | | Number of Volumes and Pamphlets in the Library. | Number of Visits during the year. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Prior to 1887. | During 1887. | Prior to 1887. | | During 1887. | | | |
| | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | £ s. d. | No. | £ s. d. | No. | £ s. d. | | |
| Reference Library ... | 5,570 12 5 | 36,939 4 11 | 2,186 7 11 | 4,823<br>*239 | 2,141 9 0<br>45 9 4 | 313<br>*95 | 28 13 6<br>*46 10 2 | 51,129 | 69,494 |
| Lending Branch ..... | ..... | 4,928 7 5 | 440 9 10 | 27 | 3 0 0 | ... | .. ..... | 22,012 | 69,709 |
| Country Libraries—<br>Loans of Books, in boxes *only* ..... | ..... | 1,990 3 4 | 208 12 0 | ... .. | ..... | ... | ..... | 2,821 | ..... |
| Total ..... | 5,570 12 5 | 43,857 15 8 | 2,835 9 9 | 5,089 | 2,189 18 4 | 408 | 75 3 8 | 75,962 | 139,203 |

* Under Copyright Act.



Digitized by Google

National Art Gallery.

The National Art Gallery was first instituted in 1871 in connection with the New South Wales Academy of Art. It was reopened as the National Art Gallery in 1880, and is now situated in the Outer Domain, in a convenient and well-lighted building. It contains an excellent collection of paintings and statuary comprising some of the most famous works of the best modern artists of the old world, and includes several very valuable gifts from private persons. Like the other national institutions of New South Wales, the Gallery is open on Sundays as well as week days, and on the former and on public holidays the attendance is especially numerous. During 1887 it was visited by 177,342 persons, which number, however, shows a decrease of over 43,000 on the attendance of the previous year. During 1887 the expenditure on this institution was as follows :—

| | £ |
|---|---|
| For buildings | 1,000 |
| For works of art | 3,326 |
| For maintenance | 924 |
| For salaries | 893 |
| Total cost to the State | £6,143 |

Technological Museum.

The Technological Museum is also situated in the Outer Domain, in the Agricultural Hall, where it was removed on the destruction of the Garden Palace by fire. This museum was instituted at the close of 1879 on the initiative of the Trustees of the Australian Museum; but the whole collection of some 9,000 specimens was totally lost in 1882 by the fire above-mentioned. Strenuous efforts were at once made to replace the lost collection, and in December, 1883, the museum was again opened to the public, and now contains interesting and valuable series of specimens illustrating the various stages of many manufactures, and an excellent collection of animal and vegetable products. The popularity of this institution may be gathered from the fact that 40,217 persons visited it during 1887. The cost to the State amounted to £3,700, distributed as follows :—

| | £ |
|---|---|
| For maintenance and additions | 1,690 |
| For specimens, models, &c. | 1,089 |
| For salaries | 921 |

Digitized by Google

## *RELIGION.*

In the eyes of the State all religions are equal in New South Wales, but during the early days of the Colony such was not the case. New South Wales was originally essentially a Crown Colony, and the Church establishment, as it existed in England, was naturally transplanted to these shores. Ecclesiastical monopoly, nevertheless, only continued for a short time, and the countenance and support of the State were eventually extended, during the governorship of Sir Richard Bourke, to the principal religious bodies which then existed—the Anglicans, Roman Catholics, Presbyterians, and Wesleyan Methodists. To the clergy of each of these denominations the Government granted what has usually been denominated State aid, which continued long after the old political system had passed away and had been replaced by Responsible Government. In 1862, however, an Act was passed limiting future payments to the clergy then actually in receipt of State aid. In the year following the passing of this Act, the claims on the Government amounted to £32,372, and were thus distributed :—

Equality of all religions.

State aid to religion.

| | |
|---|---|
| Church of England | £17,967 |
| Roman Catholic Church | 8,748 |
| Presbyterians | 2,873 |
| Wesleyan Methodists | 2,784 |

Year by year the sum payable has been lessening, owing chiefly to the death of clergymen in receipt of State aid, so that in 1887 the payment by the State was at the rate of £10,193 per annum, as follows :—

| | |
|---|---|
| Church of England | £5,791 |
| Roman Catholic Church | 2,800 |
| Presbyterians | 702 |
| Wesleyan Methodists | 900 |

The payments to the clergy of different denominations are given below, for each year since 1863. It will be observed that in several years the amounts paid were less than in succeeding

Payments on account of State aid.

Digitized by Google

years. This anomaly is due to the temporary stoppage of the stipends of clergymen who were absent from the Colony.

Amounts paid to the Clergy since the Abolition of State Aid to Religion.

| Year. | Church of England. | Roman Catholic Church. | Presbyterian. | Wesleyan Methodist. | Total—All denominations. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| 1863 | 17,967 | 8,748 | 2,873 | 2,784 | 32,372 |
| 1864 | 17,519 | 8,234 | 2,614 | 1,179 | 29,546 |
| 1865 | 14,111 | 7,430 | 3,090 | 1,572 | 26,203 |
| 1866 | 13,977 | 7,446 | 2,852 | 1,572 | 25,847 |
| 1867 | 13,255 | 7,275 | 2,852 | 1,572 | 24,954 |
| 1868 | 12,767 | 7,083 | 2,847 | 1,965 | 24,662 |
| 1869 | 12,370 | 6,796 | 2,487 | 1,573 | 23,226 |
| 1870 | 12,386 | 6,583 | 2,180 | 1,573 | 22,722 |
| 1871 | 10,994 | 6,417 | 1,942 | 1,572 | 20,925 |
| 1872 | 12,187 | 6,034 | 1,822 | 1,484 | 21,527 |
| 1873 | 11,236 | 5,804 | 1,702 | 1,373 | 20,115 |
| 1874 | 11,224 | 5,962 | 1,560 | 1,373 | 20,119 |
| 1875 | 10,725 | 5,608 | 1,625 | 1,373 | 19,331 |
| 1876 | 10,213 | 5,300 | 1,778 | 1,029 | 18,320 |
| 1877 | 9,803 | 5,024 | 1,702 | 1,716 | 18,245 |
| 1878 | 9,180 | 4,550 | 1,702 | 1,029 | 16,461 |
| 1879 | 8,238 | 4,357 | 1,702 | 1,372 | 15,689 |
| 1880 | 7,739 | 3,892 | 1,702 | 1,716 | 15,049 |
| 1881 | 7,412 | 3,729 | 1,689 | 992 | 13,822 |
| 1882 | 6,558 | 3,487 | 1,636 | 1,455 | 13,136 |
| 1883 | 6,082 | 3,246 | 1,407 | 1,324 | 12,059 |
| 1884 | 5,975 | 3,025 | 1,177 | 1,222 | 11,399 |
| 1885 | 6,041 | 3,000 | 1,052 | 1,136 | 11,229 |
| 1886 | 5,791 | 3,000 | 902 | 1,050 | 10,743 |
| 1887 | 5,791 | 2,800 | 702 | 900 | 10,193 |

The number of persons entitled to State aid during 1887 was 60—33 Church of England, 16 Roman Catholics, 5 Presbyterians, and 6 Wesleyan Methodists.

Adherents of each religion.

The number of members of each religious body was estimated at the census of 1881, and the relative proportions of each of the larger denominations were found to differ but slightly from those shown by the previous census. Distributing the population on the basis of the census of 1881, the estimated number of adherents to each of the denominations, with the clergy registered for the celebration of marriages was during 1887 as follows.

Digitized by Google

| Denomination. | Clergy. | Adherents. | Proportion of adherents to clergy. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Church of England | 324 | 474,528 | 1,464 |
| Roman Catholic | 272 | 288,159 | 1,059 |
| Presbyterian | 142 | 100,746 | 709 |
| Wesleyan, and other Methodist | 168 | 89,483 | 532 |
| Congregational | 64 | 19,920 | 311 |
| Baptist | 30 | 10,221 | 340 |
| Other Protestant | 35 | 20,644 | 589 |
| Unitarian | 1 | 1,252 | 1,252 |
| Hebrew | 4 | 4,589 | 1,147 |
| Others | ..... | 33,377 | ..... |
| Total | 1,040 | 1,042,919 | 1,002 |

Church attendance.

The number of persons attending divine service on Sundays averaged 284,966 for the year 1887. This number represents the attendance of adults only; if school children be included the number would be 392,298. When the sparseness of the population in some parts of the country is considered, the church attendance will appear very large, and though apparently less than found in the colony of Victoria, is proportionately much larger than in England.

The figures showing the attendance at Divine Service on Sundays for each of the principal denominations are given hereunder. Sunday school children are not included.

| Denomination. | Number of distinct persons attending Sunday services. |
|---|---|
| Church of England | 73,210 |
| Roman Catholic | 73,442 |
| Presbyterian | 30,400 |
| Wesleyan Methodist | 48,691 |
| Other Methodists | 8,305 |
| Congregationalist | 12,911 |
| Baptist | 4,635 |
| Salvation Army | 29,840 |
| Others | 3,532 |
| Total | 284,966 |

Nearly all the religious bodies maintain Sunday schools. The attendance of children at these schools shows a considerable

Digitized by Google

Sunday schools maintained by all denominations.

increase during 1886 over that of the previous year. Some part of this increase is merely apparent, and is due to the greater completeness in the returns, but no small portion of the improved attendance results from the extension of school accommodation in various parts of the country. The attendance of children at the Sunday schools of the leading denominations, with the number of schools and teachers during 1887, was—

| Denomination. | No. of schools. | Number of teachers. | | | Average number of scholars. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Male. | Female. | Total. | Male. | Female. | Total. |
| Church of England... | 517 | 1,142 | 2,193 | 3,335 | 15,049 | 18,617 | 33,666 |
| Roman Catholic ..... | 382 | 368 | 1,084 | 1,452 | 10,644 | 13,953 | 24,597 |
| Presbyterian ..... | 214 | 547 | 876 | 1,423 | 4,983 | 5,974 | 10,957 |
| Wesleyan Methodist | 308 | 1,227 | 1,354 | 2,581 | 9,876 | 11,521 | 21,397 |
| Other Methodists..... | 69 | 418 | 332 | 750 | 2,900 | 3,258 | 6,158 |
| Congregational .... ... | 70 | 362 | 403 | 765 | 3,172 | 3,809 | 6,981 |
| Baptist ..... ..... | 28 | 152 | 133 | 285 | 996 | 1,113 | 2,109 |
| Other denominations | 26 | 88 | 70 | 158 | 713 | 754 | 1,467 |
| Total ..... | 1,614 | 4,304 | 6,445 | 10,749 | 48,333 | 58,999 | 107,332 |

Attendance at Sunday school

The attendance given above is extremely high, amounting as it does to nearly 56 per cent. of the total children between the ages of 7 and 15 years, at which ages children generally attend Sunday schools. The number of Sunday schools and teachers, and the attendance at Sunday schools during each year since 1876 was—

| Year. | Number of schools. | Number of teachers. | Average attendance. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | Male. | Female. | Total. |
| 1876 | 1,058 | 7,099 | 27,443 | 31,394 | 58,837 |
| 1877 | 1,121 | 7,615 | 28,943 | 33,094 | 62,037 |
| 1878 | 1,196 | 8,063 | 29,877 | 34,699 | 64,576 |
| 1879 | 1,285 | 8,491 | 31,802 | 37,710 | 69,512 |
| 1880 | 1,340 | 9,027 | 33,304 | 39,089 | 72,393 |
| 1881 | 1,405 | 9,289 | 34,950 | 40,722 | 75,672 |
| 1882 | 1,318 | 9,190 | 34,393 | 41,334 | 75,727 |
| 1883 | 1,441 | 9,793 | 35,205 | 42,610 | 77,815 |
| 1884 | 1,461 | 9,426 | 35,883 | 43,202 | 79,085 |
| 1885 | 1,513 | 9,986 | 37,991 | 46,531 | 84,522 |
| 1886 | 1,596 | 10,759 | 47,307 | 56,354 | 103,661 |
| 1887 | 1,614 | 10,749 | 48,333 | 58,999 | 107,332 |

Digitized by Google

# PART XX.

## Defence.

NEW South Wales was garrisoned with British troops from the time of its foundation as a colony until the year 1870. For part of the years 1870 and 1871 the Colony was without regular troops, its defence being entirely in the hands of the volunteer force. In 1871 a local regular defence force was enrolled, comprising one battery of artillery and two companies of foot, the latter, however, were disbanded in the following year. The permanent artillery was strengthened by a second battery in 1876, and by a third in 1877. To supplement the imperial troops in Australia a volunteer force was enrolled in 1854, Great Britain being then at war with Russia. The Act authorizing the establishment of the force was 18 Vic. No. 8. The original strength of this corps was one troop of cavalry, one battery of artillery, and six companies of foot, but with the termination of the Crimean war this force practically ceased to exist. A few years later in 1860 the volunteer movement was revived, and a second force enrolled, consisting of one troop of mounted rifles, three batteries of artillery—two stationed at Sydney, and one at Newcastle—and twenty companies of infantry, fourteen of which were recruited from Sydney and its suburbs, and six from the country districts. The total strength of all arms was about 1,700 men. In 1868 the force was reorganized under the Volunteer Regulation Act, passed towards the close of the previous year. In 1873 a further reorganization of the volunteer troops of the Colony took place upon a plan drawn up by Sir William Jervois, and in 1885 an additional force of reserves was enrolled.

Imperial garrison.

Volunteer movement.

Digitized by Google

Land forces of the Colony.

The land forces of the Colony comprise three distinct branches, the Permanent Force, Volunteers, and Reserves. The Permanent Force consists entirely of artillery; the Volunteers consist of artillery, engineers, torpedo and signalling corps, infantry and naval brigade; while the Reserves, which are also volunteer corps, comprise cavalry, artillery, and infantry.

Permanent artillery.

The Permanent Force comprises a general staff of 12 commissioned and 14 non-commissioned officers, and 13 commissioned officers of artillery, 32 non-commissioned and 326 rank and file, the whole force thus numbering 397. The rates of pay of the regular artillery, apart from the permanent staff, were for the year 1887:—Colonel, £500; lieutenant-colonel, £450; majors, £378; captains, £256; lieutenants, £238; staff-surgeon, £350; surgeon, Newcastle, £75. Sergeants from 4s. to 10s. per diem; corporals, 3s. 4d. per diem; bombardiers, 3s. 2d. per diem; trumpeters, 2s. 3d. per diem; master gunners, 7s. to 10s. per diem; gunners, 2s. 3d. per diem; and the total cost was £44,016. The artillery man the batteries guarding the harbours of Sydney, Botany Bay, and Newcastle, mount guard at the vice-regal residence, and perform such other duties as usually appertain to a garrison. The troops are a fine body of men, the minimum height at which recruits will be accepted is 5ft. 7in.

Volunteer force.

As already stated, the Act authorizing the establishment of a volunteer force was assented to on the 24th July, 1854, and the Act continued with various modifications in operation until 1878, when the land forces of the Colony were remodelled on their present basis. The volunteer force was retained; but a system of payment was introduced in lieu of the indirect remuneration by a land grant of 50 acres for five years continuous efficiency which formerly obtained. The ages between which recruits for the volunteer force are taken are 18 and 40 years. The volunteer force of the Colony consists of four arms in addition to the permanent staff, and the total strength of the force is 2,740 men of all ranks. The staff numbers 66, of whom 57 belong to the permanent staff, 5 are medical officers, and 4 honorary chaplains.

Digitized by Google

The artillery is distributed in five districts, the strength of each being— Artillery.

| | |
|---|---|
| Sydney | 268 |
| Newcastle | 59 |
| Wollongong | 58 |
| Bulli | 53 |
| Bega | 55 |
| | 493 |

The engineers are located in Sydney, and number 101 men of all ranks, viz., 4 commissioned officers, 15 non-commissioned officers, and 82 sappers. The torpedo and signalling corps is also located in Sydney; it comprises 11 commissioned officers, 29 non-commissioned officers, and 106 privates, or 146 of all ranks. Engineers.

The infantry forces are distributed over four districts, the strength of each district being— Infantry.

| | |
|---|---|
| Sydney | 545 |
| Western | 632 |
| Northern | 489 |
| Southern | 268 |
| | 1,934 |

This arm comprises 98 commissioned officers, 255 non-commissioned officers, and 16 non-commissioned officers on the permanent staff, and 1,565 privates and buglers.

The naval brigade dates back to 1863, and is intended to operate chiefly for coastal defence, but as at present constituted it is a light artillery land force. Its strength is 563 men of all ranks, 506 stationed in Sydney and 57 in Newcastle. Naval Brigade.

To rank as an efficient, every volunteer must serve for nine days continuously in camp, and for three detached days during the year. The artillery are also required to attend 16 half-day parades, including shot practice. The engineers must attend, in addition to the continuous training, 12 half-day parades, and 10 night drills; the torpedo corps 22 half-day parades, and the infantry 13 half-day parades and a course of musketry. Pay is granted to all ranks according to a sliding scale. Gunners, sappers, and privates receive 10s. for each day of continuous training, and a Efficiency—how secured.

Digitized by Google

like sum for each detached day's parade; for a half-day parade 5s. is paid, and for a night parade 2s. In addition to these sums, every volunteer passing through the musketry course, and qualifying as a marksman, is granted 15s.; if as a first-class shot, 10s.; and if as a second-class shot, 5s.; with a bonus of £2 if he qualifies at the end of the year as an efficient.

Volunteer reserves.

Besides the Volunteer force described above, which is partially paid, there is an unpaid Volunteer reserve, with a strength of 2,352 men of all ranks. The reserve force comprises three arms, the strength of each of which is—

| | |
|---|---|
| Cavalry | 411 |
| Artillery | 112 |
| Infantry | 1,829 |
| | 2,352 |

Cavalry.

The cavalry provide their own horses and equipment, their uniform and arms being provided by the Government. The force is distributed through three districts:—

| | |
|---|---|
| Sydney | 45 |
| Southern District | 97 |
| Northern District | 269 |
| | 411 |

The metropolitan force is armed with lances, while the country corps are equipped as ordinary light cavalry. The artillery reserves are stationed at Sydney only, and consist of four companies comprising 112 men. The infantry is distributed through four districts, the strength of each district being:—

| | |
|---|---|
| Sydney | 390 |
| Southern | 737 |
| Western | 121 |
| Northern | 581 |
| | 1,829 |

Naval Volunteer Artillery.

Besides the reserves above enumerated there is a force called Naval Volunteer Artillery, which was enrolled in 1882. Its duty is to man and work any gunboat available for this service, or serve as field artillery if other service is not available. The officers and men provide their own uniforms, while the Government supply

Digitized by Google

arms, and allow an annual subvention of £500 for military instruction and ordinary expenses incidental to the working of such a corps.

The reserve infantry is provided with arms and equipment, and each company is granted an allowance for incidental expenses, &c.

Summary of Forces.

The land forces of the Colony comprise 6,052 men, of whom 397 form the general staff and permanent artillery, 3,303 volunteers and naval brigade, which are partially paid, and 2,352 reserves. Dividing the force into the various arms the strength of each is :—

| | |
|---|---|
| General and Permanent Staff | 92 |
| Cavalry | 411 |
| Artillery | 1,539 |
| Engineers | 101 |
| Torpedo and Signalling | 146 |
| Infantry | 3,763 |
| | 6,052 |

Cost of Defence.

The expenditure by the State on defence works and the Permanent and Volunteer Military forces, distributed as follows :—

| | £ |
|---|---|
| General Staff | 4,557 |
| Military Instructors | 3,386 |
| Artillery Force | 44,016 |
| Works of Defence | 971 |
| Volunteer Force | 104,184 |
| Total | £157,114 |

The artillery guns possessed by the Colony number 181, of which 133 are mounted, 23 are of brass, and 158 of iron. The calibre of guns varies from 3-inch, being that of the 9-pounders up to 10-inch, the calibre of the 25-ton muzzle-loading rifled guns mounted for harbour defence.

Naval Station.

New South Wales has no navy of its own, the defence of its coast being in the hands of the British ships on the Australian station. Sydney is the headquarters of the fleet, and ranks as a first-class naval station; extensive repairing yards and storehouses are being constructed for the accommodation of the ships of war. There are stationed in these waters ten vessels, whose armament and crews are as follows:—

Digitized by Google

## Imperial War Vessels on Station.

| Name. | Class. | Material of hull. | Displacement. | Indicated horse-power. | Draught of water extreme. | Length. | Beam. | Armour. Side. | Armour. Bulkhead. | Armour. Turret. | Backing. | Armament. Guns. | Armament. Fish torpedo dischargers. | Speed. | Coal endurance. Coal that can be carried in bunkers. | Coal endurance. Distance that can be steamed at 10 knots' speed. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | tons. | | ft. in. | ft. in. | ft. in. | in. | in. | in. | in. | | | knots. | tons. | knots. |
| *Nelson .. | Armoured cruiser, 2 screws. | Iron, zinc sheathed. | 7,630 | 6,640 | 26 6 | 280 0 | 60 0 | 9 & 6 | 9, 8, 6 | 9 Conning tower. | 13 to 10 | 4 18-ton M.L.R., 8 12-ton M.L.R., 6 Q.F., 16 M., 4 L. | 21 Car. | 14·41 | 1,150 | 5,200 |
| Calliope .. | Corvette (deck protected amidships). | Steel, wood, and copper sheathed. | 2,770 | 4,020 | 19 11 | 235 0 | 44 6 | .... | .... | .... | .... | 4 6-in. 5-ton B.L.R., 12 5-in. 36-cwt. B.L.R., 10 M., 2 L. | 21 Car. | 13·75 | 550 | 4,000 |
| *Diamond | Corvette .... | Wood ..... | 1,970 | 2,140 | 18 0 | 220 0 | 37 0 | .... | .... | .... | .... | 12 64-pdr. M.L.R., 6 M., 2 L. | .... | 12·56 | 270 | 2,060 |
| †Egeria .. | Sloop ..... | Composite. | 940 | 1,010 | 14 3 | 160 0 | 31 4 | .... | .... | .... | .... | 4 20-pdr. B.L.R., 2 M., 1 L. | .... | 11·30 | 100 | 1,000 |
| † Myrmidon. | Gun vessels.. | Wood ..... | 877 | 720 | .... | .... | .... | .... | .... | .... | .... | ..... | .... | .... | .... | .... |
| Opal ..... | Corvette .... | Composite. | 2,120 | 2,190 | 18 7 | 220 0 | 40 0 | .... | .... | .... | .... | 12 64-pdr. M.L.R., 6 M., 2 L. | .... | 13·13 | 270 | 2,250 |
| Rapid .... | Corvette (partial deck protected). | Composite. | 1,420 | 1,400 | 15 9 | 200 0 | 38 0 | .... | .... | .... | .... | 2 6-in. 81-cwt. B.L.R. 10 5-in. 38-cwt. B.L.R., 4 M., 1 L. | .... | 13·00 | 400 | 6,000 |
| Lizard .... | Gunboat .... | Composite. | 670 | 1,000 | .... | .... | .... | .... | .... | .... | .... | 6 4-in. B.L.R. (25-cwt.), 4 M. | .... | 13·00 | .... | .... |
| Swinger .. | Gunboat .... | ..... | 430 | 520 | .... | .... | .... | .... | .... | .... | .... | 4 | .... | .... | .... | .... |
| Raven.... | Gunboat .... | ..... | 465 | 360 | .... | .... | .... | .... | .... | .... | .... | 4 | .... | .... | .... | .... |
| †Dart..... | Yacht ..... | Wood ..... | 470 | 200 | .... | .... | .... | .... | .... | .... | .... | 2 | .... | .... | .... | .... |
| Orlando .. | Armoured cruiser, 2 screws. | Composite, steel belted. | 5,000 | 8,622 | 22 6 | 300 0 | 56 0 | 10 | 16 | 12 Conning tower. | 6 | 2 92-in. 22-ton B.L.R 10 6-in. 22-ton B.L.R. 16 Q.F., 7 M., 2 L. | 4 L.C., 2 F. Tu. | 19·25 | 900 | 8,000 |
| Royalist.. | Corvette (deck partially protected). | Composite. | 1,420 | 1,510 | 15 9 | 200 0 | 38 0 | .... | .... | .... | .... | 2 6-in. 81 cwt. B.L.R. 10 5-in. 38-cwt. B.L.R., 4 M. | .... | 13·00 | 400 | 6,000 |

* Relieved by Orlando and Royalist respectively. † Surveying service. M.L.R., Muzzle-loading rifled guns; Q.F., Quick-firing guns; M., Machine guns; L., Light guns under 15 cwt.; B.L.R., Breech-loading rifled guns; Car., Carriages; L.C. & F. Tu., Launching carriages or fixed tubes for Whitehead torpedoes.

Digitized by Google

It is proposed to materially increase the strength of the Australian squadron, and an undertaking has been entered into by all the colonies, with the exception of Queensland, for the payment of a *pro rata* subsidy for the maintenance of the fleet. The total subvention to be paid by all the colonies amounts to £91,000 per annum, and the contribution of New South Wales would amount to £26,740 15s. per annum. Under the provision of the "Australasian Naval Force Act," which was assented to on 20th December, 1887, the squadron will be constituted on the following basis:—The fleet is to consist of five fast cruisers, and two torpedo gunboats, as represented by the "Archer" (improved type) and "Rattlesnake" classes of the British navy; of these, three cruisers and one gunboat will always be kept in commission, the remainder being held in reserve in Australasian ports, but ready for commission whenever circumstances may require their use. The agreement is to be for a period of ten years, and only then terminate if notice be given two years previously, or at the end of any subsequent year, and then two years after such date. The vessels will be built by the British Government, but the Australasian Colonies will pay the interest on their prime cost at the rate of 5 per cent., provided such payment does not exceed £35,000. The colonies are also to pay the actual charge for maintenance as mentioned above. On the termination of the agreement, these vessels will remain the property of the Imperial Government. The strength of the fleet already in Australian waters will be maintained. The vessels specified in the agreement between Great Britain and the colonies are to be in addition to these. The Australasian squadron will be commanded by the Admiral on the Australian Station, whose headquarters are in Sydney, where a residence is provided for him by the Colony.

Australian Squadron to be increased.

Extensive fortifications have been erected at various important points on the coast. Sydney has two lines of defence, and is deemed almost impregnable; Botany Bay forming the southern defence of Sydney is strongly fortified, as also is Newcastle, the great coal port of the Colony. In addition to the land defences of Sydney, there are stationed in the harbour four torpedo boats of the first-class, manned and worked by the torpedo corps already described.

Fortifications.

Digitized by Google

# PART XXI.

## Local Government.

PRIOR to the year 1842, municipal institutions did not exist in the Colony. In the year named, however, the city of Sydney was granted municipal government, the first election for aldermen and councillors taking place on the 9th November, and the boundaries then assigned to the city are those which it now holds. The necessity for an extension of the system of municipal government to some of the suburbs of Sydney and to the chief country towns soon became apparent; but it was not until 1858 that a comprehensive measure was passed. Under the provisions of this Act thirty-five districts were incorporated, all of which exist to this day. In 1867 the original Act was amended, and the present enactment, known as the Municipalities Act of 1867, became law. The terms of the Act are extremely liberal, but no provision is made for the compulsory incorporation of any district, however populous. Under the Act of 1867 it is provided that any contiguous districts having an area of not more than 9 square miles, and a population of not less than 1,000, may be incorporated as boroughs; and districts whose area does not exceed 50 square miles, and whose population numbers not less than 500 persons, may be formed into municipal districts. Under the operation of this and former Acts 120 districts have been incorporated, 55 being entitled boroughs, and 68 municipal districts, the other incorporated district being Sydney, which is styled a municipality. The area thus incorporated is not large, embracing only 1,999½ square miles, equal to 0·64 per cent. or $\frac{1}{155}$ of the total area of the Colony; but the population included therein is not less than 575,264, or 55·16 per cent. of the whole population of New South Wales.

Municipalities Act.

Digitized by Google

The powers and privileges of the municipalities, as set forth by the several Acts, are very extensive. Apart from the ordinary work of maintaining the thoroughfares, the corporations are entitled to construct sewerage, water supply, and gasworks, and to levy rates in respect to these; to make and enforce by-laws for the maintenance of public health and the abatement of nuisances; to establish free public libraries and free infant schools, as well as to perform many other acts for the material and sanitary advantage of their residents. Privileges of municipalities.

The councils are empowered to raise revenue by rates amounting to not more than 1s. in the £ for ordinary purposes, and not more than 1s. in the £ for special purposes. The property in a municipality is valued or assessed every year, and for this purpose assessors are appointed. After the valuation has been made, a rate is struck upon the annual value of all property liable to assessment, viz., upon nine-tenths of the fair average rental of all buildings and cultivated lands, or lands which are, or have been, let for pastoral, mining, or other purposes, whether such land or buildings be actually in occupation or not, and at the rate of 5 per cent. upon the capital value of the fee-simple of all unimproved land. The rate for general purposes is 1s. in the £ on the assessed annual value, while the special rates, where such exist, vary from 3d. to 10d. in the £. Assessment.

In order to aid municipalities in the difficulties surrounding their inception, the Act of 1867 provides for endowments being granted for a period of fifteen years from their incorporation. In each of the first five years after incorporation, every municipality is entitled to a sum equal to, but not exceeding, the whole amount actually raised by rates or assessments and subscriptions paid during the past year. In each of the next succeeding five years a sum equal to, but not exceeding, one moiety; and in each of the next succeeding five years a sum equal to one-fourth of the amount so paid. After the expiry of these fifteen years, the assistance which municipalities may demand from the Government ceases. Endowment.

Digitized by Google

The flourishing state of the revenue during many years enabled the Government to grant aid to municipalities beyond what the law directed, and during some years an endowment equal to the assessment was paid to them.

Value of ratable property.

The value of property assessed for municipal purposes during 1887 was returned by the various local authorities at £105,873,485; but this amount somewhat understates the actual capital value, as much of the unimproved land, especially in suburban and country districts, is returned at far below its real worth. Taking all municipalities, this understating amounts to, at least, 10 per cent.; so that the actual value of property within incorporated districts is not less than £116,460,833. If, however, the nominal capital values as returned by the municipal authorities themselves are taken, the capital and annual value of property in all districts during the past six years were as under.

Annual and Capital Value of Property in Boroughs and Municipalities.

| Year. | City of Sydney. | Suburbs of Sydney. | Country Municipalities. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | £ | £ | £ | £ |
| 1882—Annual value | 1,655,952 | 1,314,919 | 1,064,560 | 4,035,431 |
| Capital value | 29,807,140 | 19,749,107 | 11,697,199 | 61,253,446 |
| 1883—Annual value | 1,838,642 | 1,449,947 | 1,266,502 | 4,555,091 |
| Capital value | 36,772,840 | 20,676,070 | 14,425,195 | 71,874,105 |
| 1884—Annual value | 1,979,772 | 1,690,109 | 1,524,218 | 5,194,099 |
| Capital value | 39,595,440 | 23,046,854 | 17,661,067 | 80,303,361 |
| 1885—Annual value | 2,035,235 | 1,935,884 | 1,713,578 | 5,684,697 |
| Capital value | 40,704,700 | 29,410,787 | 21,828,805 | 91,944,292 |
| 1886—Annual value | 2,096,476 | 2,289,685 | 1,727,951 | 6,114,112 |
| Capital value | 41,929,520 | 32,960,620 | 21,657,828 | 96,547,968 |
| 1887—Annual value | 2,131,026 | 2,501,904 | 1,895,591 | 6,528,521 |
| Capital value | 42,529,525 | 36,644,629 | 26,699,331 | 105,873,485 |

Digitized by Google

The increase shown in this table is very considerable. From 1882 to 1887 the annual value has risen from £4,035,431 to £6,528,521, or at the rate of 10·12 per cent. per annum, while the capital value has advanced from £61,253,446 to £105,873,485, or at the rate of 11·57 per cent. per annum. Part of this increase is due to an increase in the number of districts incorporated; but when an allowance is made for these it will still be found that the increase has been very satisfactory. Increase in five years.

The amount of increase during the five years will be found in the following table :—

| Municipalities. | Increased annual value during five years. | | Increased capital value during five years. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Total. | Per cent. | Total. | Per cent. |
| | £ | | £ | |
| City of Sydney ..... | 475,074 | 28·69 | 12,722,385 | 42·68 |
| Suburbs of Sydney..... | 1,186,985 | 90·26 | 16,895,522 | 85·55 |
| Country Municipalities.. | 831,031 | 78·06 | 15,002,132 | 128·25 |
| Total..... | 2,493,090 | 61·78 | 44,620,039 | 72·84 |

The growth of the city and suburbs has been marvellous, and Sydney now stands as the second city of the British Empire, as estimated by the annual value of its ratable property, Melbourne ranking third. The annual value of property in Sydney during 1886 was £4,386,161, and in 1887, £4,632,930; the annual value of Melbourne and suburbs during 1887 was £4,128,895. The following are the annual values of the principal British cities for 1886 :— Position of Sydney amongst cities of the empire.

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| London (Metropolitan Board of Works)... | £28,920,537 | Leeds..... | £1,177,656 |
| Liverpool ..... | 3,381,501 | Sheffield ..... | 1,063,483 |
| Glasgow ..... | 3,061,075 | Bristol ..... | 975,979 |
| Manchester ..... | 2,411,509 | Bradford ..... | 952,471 |
| Birmingham..... | 1,621,701 | Nottingham ..... | 909,556 |
| | | Newcastle-on-Tyne..... | 806,113 |

The capital value of ratable property in all municipalities, and the assessed annual value, together with the amount of income, is shown in the following table. Capital value of each municipality



Digitized by Google

## Capital and Annual Value of Ratable Property and Income of Municipalities and Boroughs during 1887.

| Incorporated Districts. | Estimated Capital Value of Ratable Property. | Annual Value. | Revenue, exclusive of Loans. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | METROPOLITAN. | | | | |
| | £ | £ | £ | s. | d. |
| Municipality of Sydney | 42,529,525 | 2,131,026 | 336,066 | 6 | 1 |
| | *Boroughs.* | | | | |
| Alexandria | 805,000 | 62,000 | 5,313 | 5 | 5 |
| Ashfield | 2,400,000 | 124,806 | 11,752 | 15 | 3 |
| Balmain | 3,194,224 | 185,423 | 21,931 | 8 | 8 |
| Burwood | 650,000 | 79,477 | 7,044 | 8 | 5 |
| Camperdown | 479,581 | 40,919 | 5,932 | 8 | 7 |
| Darlington | 290,140 | 29,014 | 2,669 | 0 | 4 |
| The Glebe | 2,045,400 | 163,632 | 13,516 | 16 | 5 |
| Marrickville | 1,050,680 | 105,068 | 10,080 | 7 | 10 |
| Newtown | 1,729,400 | 148,700 | 13,870 | 8 | 5 |
| Paddington | 3,200,000 | 172,108 | 11,970 | 19 | 9 |
| Petersham | 1,238,920 | 98,370 | 8,405 | 19 | 0 |
| Randwick | 1,031,712 | 82,537 | 6,602 | 5 | 0 |
| Redfern | 1,672,460 | 168,627 | 18,667 | 19 | 3 |
| St. Leonards | 2,383,327 | 101,137 | 7,632 | 4 | 11 |
| St. Leonards East | 1,000,000 | 73,732 | 6,919 | 8 | 1 |
| Victoria | 858,190 | 42,809 | 4,653 | 14 | 2 |
| Waterloo | 785,202 | 65,441 | 4,737 | 3 | 11 |
| Waverley | 1,801,430 | 103,658 | 9,787 | 6 | 4 |
| Willoughby, North | 1,108,420 | 54,050 | 2,810 | 19 | 9 |
| Woollahra | 2,347,367 | 129,092 | 12,547 | 4 | 7 |
| Total £ | 30,071,453 | 2,030,600 | 186,846 | 4 | 1 |
| | *Municipal Districts.* | | | | |
| Botany West | 754,810 | 47,137 | 4,065 | 5 | 9 |
| Canterbury | 458,275 | 36,495 | 4,397 | 15 | 4 |
| Concord | 419,375 | 27,484 | 2,265 | 8 | 2 |

Digitized by Google

| Incorporated Districts. | Estimated Capital Value of Ratable Property. | Annual Value. | Revenue, exclusive of Loans. |
|---|---|---|---|
| METROPOLITAN *(continued)*. | | | |
| *Municipal Districts.* | | | |
| | £ | £ | £ s. d. |
| Five Dock | 600,000 | 26,955 | 1,329 14 1 |
| Hurstville | 881,390 | 43,753 | 1,176 18 8 |
| Kogarah | 325,110 | 32,420 | 5,181 1 9 |
| Leichhardt | 980,000 | 117,145 | 9,996 3 7 |
| Manly | 807,092 | 47,959 | 9,897 3 0 |
| Macdonaldtown | 483,279 | 34,036 | 3,785 9 1 |
| Strathfield | 435,730 | 28,015 | 3,228 15 7 |
| St. Peters | 428,115 | 29,905 | 2,488 14 3 |
| Total £ | 6,573,176 | 471,304 | 47,812 9 3 |
| Total, Metropolitan £ | 79,174,154 | 4,632,930 | 570,724 19 5 |
| COUNTRY DISTRICTS. | | | |
| *Boroughs.* | | | |
| Albury | 420,000 | 41,060 | 5,067 5 4 |
| Armidale | 250,000 | 25,000 | 2,090 16 7 |
| Bathurst | 1,255,380 | 62,769 | 7,648 18 0 |
| Central Illawarra | 230,000 | 23,000 | 1,439 11 7 |
| Cootamundra | 188,580 | 16,758 | 1,791 19 3 |
| Cudgegong | 446,985 | 22,552 | 1,229 6 6 |
| Goulburn* | 937,354 | 79,065 | 7,702 9 9 |
| Granville | 880,000 | 42,008 | 3,661 15 0 |
| Grafton | 600,000 | 34,140 | 3,099 5 3 |
| Gosford | 71,566 | 5,942 | 616 6 0 |
| Hill End | 28,239 | 2,823 | 174 5 3 |
| Hunter's Hill | 590,194 | 28,067 | 2,310 15 3 |
| Junee | 44,032 | 12,394 | 657 3 7 |
| Kempsey | 387,200 | 19,360 | 2,803 19 0 |
| Kiama | 450,000 | 25,000 | 1,573 13 3 |

* No return; figures for 1886 inserted.

Digitized by Google

| Incorporated Districts. | Estimated Capital Value of Ratable Property. | Annual Value. | Revenue, exclusive of Loans. |
|---|---|---|---|
| **Country Districts** *(continued).* | | | |
| *Boroughs.* | | | |
| | £ | £ | £ s. d. |
| Maitland East | 225,000 | 20,264 | 2,386 19 0 |
| Maitland West | 648,320 | 59,831 | 5,151 4 3 |
| Morpeth | 115,857 | 8,522 | 1,139 7 8 |
| Mudgee | 345,000 | 21,910 | 1,475 16 10 |
| Narrabri | 156,048 | 11,703 | 1,088 5 9 |
| Narrandera | 136,000 | 12,432 | 1,323 13 9 |
| Newcastle | 1,428,310 | 157,005 | 27,446 13 10 |
| Orange | 461,940 | 32,536 | 4,125 6 9 |
| Parramatta | 1,020,575 | 81,646 | 11,205 0 11 |
| Plattsburg | 270,500 | 27,050 | 3,287 5 3 |
| Queanbeyan | 113,887 | 8,184 | 967 4 0 |
| Richmond | 147,728 | 7,386 | 782 16 9 |
| Shellharbour | 172,450 | 13,796 | 1,007 15 1 |
| Singleton | 152,840 | 15,284 | 1,259 0 0 |
| Tamworth | 344,251 | 30,522 | 3,860 19 5 |
| Wagga Wagga | 840,920 | 42,046 | 3,680 12 0 |
| Wallsend | 324,500 | 32,450 | 2,960 13 11 |
| Windsor | 900,000 | 12,910 | 1,031 12 9 |
| Wollongong | 670,000 | 34,000 | 2,180 14 2 |
| Young | 297,336 | 21,614 | 1,942 7 10 |
| Total | 15,550,992 | 1,091,029 | 120,170 19 6 |
| **Municipal Districts.** | | | |
| *Country.* | | | |
| Adamstown | 250,000 | 9,000 | 1,129 7 5 |
| Ballina | 105,032 | 5,456 | 1,314 17 2 |
| Balranald | 351,000 | 35,000 | 999 7 1 |
| Bega | 326,948 | 20,306 | 2,654 3 2 |
| Blayney | 104,286 | 9,529 | 1,821 17 11 |
| Bourke | 401,142 | 32,235 | 2,314 9 10 |

Digitized by Google

| Incorporated Districts. | Estimated Capital Value of Ratable Property. | Annual Value. | Revenue, exclusive of Loans. |
|---|---|---|---|
| **Municipal Districts** *(continued).* | | | |
| *Country.* | | | |
| | £ | £ | £ s. d. |
| Bowral | 250,671 | 13,897 | 2,247 11 3 |
| Broughton Creek and Bomaderry | 325,840 | 8,146 | 466 12 1 |
| Broughton Vale | 140,000 | 2,937 | 185 4 11 |
| Campbelltown | 200,000 | 14,754 | 1,840 16 2 |
| Carcoar | 112,000 | 5,690 | 631 13 5 |
| Carrington | 198,052 | 13,614 | 1,153 7 7 |
| Casino | 122,616 | 9,810 | 1,654 9 7 |
| Central Shoalhaven | 110,000 | 4,462 | 402 6 6 |
| Cobar | 101,825 | 8,478 | 567 19 2 |
| Cooma | 162,917 | 13,487 | 849 7 11 |
| Coonamble | 133,906 | 9,970 | 856 9 9 |
| Deniliquin | 193,582 | 22,774 | 5,479 11 9 |
| Dubbo | 273,000 | 25,135 | 2,932 3 8 |
| Forbes | 243,687 | 20,970 | 2,212 16 4 |
| Gerringong | 190,000 | 9,000 | 1,162 19 5 |
| Glen Innes | 240,500 | 24,050 | 3,453 13 9 |
| Grenfell | 139,290 | 6,964 | 916 2 11 |
| Gulgong | 83,000 | 8,100 | 591 1 10 |
| Gunnedah | 85,700 | 7,690 | 678 8 0 |
| Hamilton | 450,039 | 36,303 | 2,555 9 10 |
| Hay | 317,777 | 26,850 | 3,733 16 10 |
| Inverell | 150,000 | 15,000 | 1,363 6 6 |
| Lambton | 187,271 | 13,309 | 775 18 4 |
| Lismore | 278,178 | 19,008 | 3,907 17 0 |
| Liverpool | 241,500 | 24,150 | 1,954 10 6 |
| Merewether | 410,000 | 26,660 | 3,211 17 4 |
| Molong | 130,000 | 8,178 | 967 1 0 |
| Musclebrook | 90,054 | 7,504 | 863 7 3 |
| North Illawarra | 200,000 | 9,000 | 761 8 9 |
| Nowra | 80,000 | 8,000 | 1,330 8 6 |
| Numba | 46,000 | 5,072 | 365 10 11 |

Digitized by Google

| Incorporated Districts. | Estimated Capital Value of Ratable Property. | Annual Value. | Revenue, exclusive of Loans. |
|---|---|---|---|
| | MUNICIPAL DISTRICTS (*continued*). | | |
| | *Country.* | | |
| | £ | £ | £ s. d. |
| Parkes | 80,279 | 8,028 | 1,143 17 7 |
| Penrith | 530,000 | 24,000 | 1,248 10 9 |
| Prospect and Sherwood | 274,287 | 21,943 | 1,710 19 9 |
| Raymond Terrace | 56,910 | 6,308 | 652 18 1 |
| Ryde | 557,885 | 25,588 | 1,648 3 1 |
| Silverton | 160,000 | 15,042 | 1,022 0 0 |
| South Singleton | 104,968 | 4,808 | 586 2 10 |
| Taree | 80,000 | 3,946 | 464 4 2 |
| Tenterfield | 220,125 | 13,451 | 1,472 13 5 |
| Tumut | 86,210 | 8,621 | 182 18 1 |
| Ulladulla | 120,000 | 12,000 | 1,489 5 2 |
| Ulmarra | 198,000 | 9,900 | 971 1 10 |
| Uralla | 64,620 | 4,992 | 505 15 0 |
| Waratah | 240,000 | 24,000 | 1,137 0 7 |
| Wellington | 89,490 | 8,949 | 762 2 1 |
| Wentworth | 110,524 | 9,300 | 868 0 0 |
| Wickham | 370,251 | 31,420 | 3,136 18 8 |
| Wilcannia | 214,850 | 19,778 | 4,243 11 8 |
| Yass | 164,127 | 16,000 | 1,099 2 6 |
| Total | 11,148,339 | 804,562 | 84,652 17 7 |
| Total, Country Districts | 26,699,331 | 1,895,591 | 204,823 17 1 |
| Total, all Incorporated Districts | 105,873,485 | 6,528,521 | 775,548 16 6 |

Municipal revenue.

The revenues of the various municipalities have fluctuated considerably from year to year, according to the amount of endowment paid by the Government.

Digitized by Google

The city revenue during 1887 amounted to £215,287 10s. 11d., which sum does not include the return from water and sewerage rates. The expenditure during the same period was £213 390 5s. 8d. The chief heads of revenue were— City revenue.

| | £ | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| City rate | 144,510 | 15 | 8 |
| Fees and fines | 3,362 | 2 | 3 |
| Rents, tolls, and dues | 24,998 | 4 | 1 |
| Endowment | 31,250 | 0 | 0 |
| Miscellaneous | 11,166 | 8 | 11 |
| Total | £215,287 | 10 | 11 |

The expenditure comprised—

| | £ | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Salaries | 8,945 | 12 | 1 |
| City improvements | 140,627 | 18 | 3 |
| Interest | 13,021 | 12 | 4 |
| Lighting | 12,332 | 4 | 9 |
| Markets | 2,752 | 16 | 10 |
| Town Hall Loan Fund | 4,000 | 0 | 0 |
| Town Hall Sinking Fund | 3,650 | 0 | 0 |
| Streets Loan Fund | 12,000 | 0 | 0 |
| Streets Loan Sinking Fund | 6,700 | 0 | 0 |
| Miscellaneous | 9,360 | 1 | 5 |
| Total | £213,390 | 5 | 8 |

The water fund, which was incorporated by Act of legislature, 43 Vic., No. 2, is administered separately from the city fund. The revenue on account of this fund was £78,018 5s. 2d., and the expenditure £78,770 6s. From the sewerage fund, which is also separately administered, the revenue derived was £42,760 10s., while the expenditure amounted to £39,173 15s. 1d. The total receipts of the Municipal Council of Sydney from all sources during the year 1887 was £336,066 6s. 1d., as against £316,075 15s. 2d. during the previous year; while the expenditure was £331,334 6s. 9d., as against £336,482 17s. 5d. in 1886. The revenue derived from water rates is obtained not only from the city, but also from a large suburban area; but the sewerage revenue is derived almost entirely from the city. Water fund.

Digitized by Google

Sydney suburban revenue.

The revenue of the thirty-one suburban boroughs and municipalities during 1887 was £231,847 13s. 7d. The amount stated does not include the payments made by municipal residents for water supply, as this forms a payment to the City Council, and has already been included. The receipts under the various heads were—

| | £ | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Ordinary rates | 113,031 | 13 | 1 |
| Lighting rate | 28,967 | 2 | 5 |
| Subscriptions | 13,687 | 2 | 5 |
| Endowment | 40,480 | 0 | 2 |
| Other sources | 38,492 | 15 | 3 |
| Total | £234,658 | 13 | 4 |

Taxation per head.

Omitting the amount of endowment received from Government, it will be found that the total from direct taxation was £194,179. The estimated rate per head of population was 17s. 3d. for the year, and £3 19s. 6d. for each ratepayer. The amount received from Government provided an addition to the revenue equal to 3s. 7d. per head of population. The ordinary rates yielded 82·75 per cent. of the total income, and the endowment 17·25 per cent.

Country municipal revenue.

The revenue of country boroughs and municipalities for the year 1887 was £204,823 17s. 1d., derived from the following sources:—

| | £ | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Ordinary rates | 83,206 | 19 | 5 |
| Lighting and water rates | 29,410 | 14 | 11 |
| Subscriptions | 2,550 | 13 | 4 |
| Endowment | 57,458 | 3 | 6 |
| Other sources | 32,197 | 5 | 11 |
| Total | £204,823 | 17 | 1 |

Taxation per head.

Or, excluding endowments, the sum was £147,365 13s. 7d. from direct taxation, which represents a payment of 13s. 3d. per head from each resident, or £3 2s. 10d. from each ratepayer. The Government endowment was equivalent to 5s. 2d. per head of population. The ordinary rates yielded 72 per cent. of the total receipts, while the Government endowment amounted to 28 per cent.

Digitized by Google

The amount of local revenues obtained by all municipalities and boroughs, including the city of Sydney, was £775,548 16s. 6d., of which sum £328,417 3s. 5d. was obtained from general rates, £191,488 17s. 3d. from special rates for sewerage, water supply, and lighting; £129,188 3s. 8d. from Government endowment, and £126,454 12s. 2d. from other sources, the proportion of each item to total being— Total local revenue.

| | Per cent. of total revenue |
|---|---|
| General rates | 42·35 |
| Special rates | 24·69 |
| Endowment | 16·66 |
| Miscellaneous | 16·30 |

No lighting rate is levied in the city of Sydney. The expense of lighting was £12,332. This has been deducted from the amount of the general rates, and added to the special rates, in order that the above statement might be complete.

The population resident in all municipalities and boroughs throughout the Colony numbered 575,264 at the end of 1887. The burthen of local taxation was therefore £1 2s. 6d. per head, including special rates and subscriptions, or 9·9 per cent. on the annual value of ratable property. Population of municipalities.

The expenditure of the city of Sydney for other purposes than water and sewerage, £213,390, which may be grouped under the following heads:— Expenditure of city.

| | £ |
|---|---|
| Officers' salaries and office expenses | 8,946 |
| City improvement | 140,628 |
| Lighting | 12,332 |
| Sinking fund and interest | 23,372 |
| Loan funds—streets and Town Hall | 16,000 |
| Other charges | 12,112 |
| Total | £213,390 |

The water fund involved an expenditure of £78,770, of which £6,762 was for interest, while the revenue received was £78,018, and the credit balance in bank was £46,468. The sewerage fund had a revenue of £42,760 10s., against which there was an expenditure of £39,173 15s., of which £12,083 was for interest. The debit balance on this fund was £9,000.

Digitized by Google

Suburban expenditure.

The expenditure of the suburban boroughs and municipalities for the year was £380,190 3s. 2d., which may be subdivided under the following heads :—

| | £ | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Salaries and office expenses | 16,965 | 6 | 7 |
| Public works | 258,274 | 10 | 2 |
| Lighting | 25,749 | 1 | 9 |
| Interest on loans | 20,847 | 7 | 8 |
| Miscellaneous, including repayment of loans | 58,353 | 17 | 0 |
| Total | £380,190 | 3 | 2 |

The office expenses amount to 7·20 per cent. of the total revenue of these municipalities, and will appear by no means unreasonable when the smallness of some of the districts and the difficulties attending the inception of municipalities are borne in mind. The charge for water rate has been omitted, as the revenue on this score has been hitherto collected by the city authorities, and included under the water fund already adverted to. The expenditure of the other municipalities of the Colony for the year 1887 was £282,600 16s. 11d., which, divided under the same headings as given for suburban municipalities, would appear as follows :—

Country municipal expenditure.

| | £ | s. | d. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Salaries and office expenses | 25,549 | 0 | 5 |
| Public works | 162,973 | 2 | 7 |
| Lighting and water supply | 34,879 | 18 | 9 |
| Interest on loans | 12,335 | 4 | 10 |
| Miscellaneous, including repayment of loans | 46,963 | 10 | 4 |
| Total | £282,600 | 16 | 11 |

Salaries and office expenses.

The salaries and office expenses form a charge of 12·47 per cent. upon the total receipts during the year, which is considerably larger than in the suburban municipalities. The greater number of the country boroughs and municipal districts are large in area and small in population and revenue, and the proportion of expenses required to defray salaries and other charges is naturally larger than in the case of the more compact and populous districts surrounding the metropolis.

Digitized by Google

The revenue of the municipalities of the Colony from loans amounted to £300,283 during the year 1887; while the sum paid off existing loans, or towards sinking funds for the extinguishing of loans, was £107,135. The total indebtedness at the close of the year was £1,488,147, and towards meeting this amount there was a sum at the credit of the sinking funds amounting to £27,350, so that the net liability was £1,460,797. The sum quoted above was owing during only part of the year, so that the total interest paid amounted to only £69,551, the rate varying from 4 to 9 per cent., the average rate of interest being 6 per cent. The total debt per head of population living in municipalities amounts to £2 11s., and per ratepayer £14 1s. 1d.; while the yearly charge for interest in the former case is 2s. 3d. per head, and in the latter 13s. 5d. These sums, viewed apart from the resources of the municipalities, are by no means formidable; but, taken in connection with their general assets, the local debts of municipalities will appear insignificant. The returns from the municipalities and boroughs are not by any means complete, so that the total figures given must be taken as the nearest approximations that can be arrived at. The whole of the before-mentioned debt was incurred for public works and buildings. The following are the city liabilities:— Municipal loans. City loans.

| | £ | £ |
|---|---|---|
| Debentures (interminable) | 100,000 | |
| Average Bank overdraft | 20,000 | |
| | | 120,000 |
| Loans on Debentures (terminable at fixed dates)— | | |
| Cattle Sale-yards Fund | 60,000 | |
| Town Hall Loan Fund | 275,000 | |
| Streets Loan Fund | 300,000 | |
| | | 635,000 |
| Total | | £755,000 |

Payment of these latter sums on maturity is by Act of Parliament, in each case peremptorily provided for by the institution of sinking funds. The amount paid into the sinking funds during 1887 was £10,350.

Digitized by Google

Assets of city of Sydney.

Against this debt of £755,000 there exist assets approximately amounting to £2,342,000, distributed as follows :—

| | £ |
|---|---|
| Value of made roads, &c. | 662,000 |
| Town Hall | 400,000 |
| Markets and land | 630,000 |
| Other buildings | 120,000 |
| Cattle Sale-yards | 120,000 |
| Wharves | 410,000 |
| Total | £2,342,000 |

And if to this sum be added the present value of future rates, allowing twenty years' purchase amounting to £2,900,000, the assets of the City Corporation amount to about £5,242,000, so that the indebtedness of the city of Sydney amounts to only 14·4 per cent. of the available assets.

Assets of other municipalities.

The liability of the other incorporated districts of the Colony amounted to £733,147, or rather more than 2½ times the ordinary rates of the year. Against this they have assets amounting approximately to £2,824,972, distributed as follows :—

| | £ |
|---|---|
| Value of made roads and streets | 2,468,104 |
| Buildings | 202,665 |
| Other surplus assets over liabilities | 154,203 |
| Total | £2,824,972 |

The present value of future rates at twenty years' purchase amounts to £4,000,000, which, added to the sum stated above, would make the total assets of these municipalities reach the sum of £6,825,000. The total municipal debt of the incorporated districts outside the boundaries of the city of Sydney, would therefore appear to be only 10·7 per cent. of the available assets.

Streets and roads.

The length of streets and lanes within the boundaries of the city is 105 miles, and nearly all the roadways are formed, kerbed, and bordered by pavements of asphalt, tarred stone, flagging, or other suitable material, while 241,926 square yards of carriage-way have been laid with wood blocks. The value to the city of these streets is hardly less than £662,000. Throughout the

Digitized by Google

suburbs the extent of roads and streets is 1,192 miles, of which 583 miles are regularly formed, and the approximate value of these roadways, with culverts, bridges, and similar works, may be set down at £1,330,661. In the other municipalities of the Colony there are 1,656 miles of made road, and 1,806 miles of unformed roads, the value of these improvements being about £1,137,443.

Municipal works.

Municipal councils are authorized by law to undertake the construction of water, sewerage, or gas works, in addition to the work usually carried on by them. To regulate the construction, maintenance, and management of these works, various enactments have been passed.

Water supply.

As early as 1850 authority was given the City Corporation by the Legislative Council for the construction of water and sewerage works, and in accordance with such authority a system of water supply from the Lachlan, Bunnerong, and Botany Swamps was adopted. This scheme involved the interception of the water, from the stream draining these swamps, at a point near the shore of Botany Bay, and pumping it to Crown-street Reservoir, 132 feet above the level of the sea; thence a portion was raised to Paddington, 280 feet over sea-level, and a further portion to Woollahra, 320 feet over sea-level. The cost of the water supply works as carried out by the City Corporation, including 301 miles of reticulation pipes, was £1,719,565. These works have now been superseded by the Nepean scheme, recommended by the Royal Commission on Water Supply, and carried out by Mr. E. O. Moriarty, M.I.C.E. The works in connection with this scheme have been conceived on a scale of magnitude commensurate with the growth to which Sydney will ultimately attain. The source of supply is the united waters of the Nepean, Cataract, and Cordeaux, mountain streams draining an area of 324 square miles, fed by the abundant rain which falls along the coast district west of Wollongong. The water is intercepted at a height of 437 feet above the level of the sea, and flows through a series of conduits—partly tunnel, partly open canals, and in places wrought-iron

Nepean scheme.

Digitized by Google

aqueducts—to Prospect Reservoir, a distance of 40 miles from the farthest source of supply. Here an impounding reservoir is being constructed capable of holding 11,000 million gallons, of which nearly 7,000 million will be available for supply, the remainder being intended as a settling area. The top water at Prospect Reservoir is 195 feet over high water in Sydney Harbour. From Prospect the water is led through open conduits for a further distance of 4¾ miles, whence it is taken to Crown-street Reservoir, a distance of 16 miles, in iron pipes. The conduits above Prospect Reservoir have a capacity of 150 million gallons per day, and for 10 miles below this reservoir the capacity of the canals and pipes equals a maximum of 50 million gallons, while for the last 11 miles the water flows through 48-inch and 42-inch cast-iron pipes, having a capacity of 17·5 million gallons daily. In this work there are:

Prospect Reservoir.

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Tunnels | 11¾ | miles. |
| Open canals | 33¼ | ,, |
| Wrought-iron pipes, 8ft., 7ft. 6in., and 6ft. diameter | 5½ | ,, |
| Cast-iron pipes, 48in. and 42in. diameter | 11 | ,, |
| Water surface of reservoir | 1½ | ,, |
| Total | 63 | miles. |

All the works in connection with this magnificent scheme are completed with the exception of Prospect Reservoir. The dam in connection with this work is 1¾ miles long, and 80 feet deep in the centre, and contains 2,316,500 cubic yards of earthwork; it has been already raised sufficiently high to enable the canals leading to Sydney to be supplied. The cost of the works to the close of 1887, including purchase of land and supervision, was £2,063,572. By a recent Act the management of the whole of the Metropolitan Water Supply, including both the Botany and the Nepean works, as well as the reticulation and supply of Sydney, has been placed in the hands of a board called the Metropolitan Water Supply and Sewerage Board, three members of which, including the chairman, are appointed by the Government, and four elected by the municipalities interested. At present the number of persons sup-

Cost of works.

Digitized by Google

plied with water in the metropolitan district is about 260,000; the average consumption is 9,000,000 gallons daily, or at the rate of 35 gallons per head.

Country water supply.

The Country Water Supply and Sewerage Act was passed in 1880. Under the provisions of this measure municipalities outside the county of Cumberland are entitled to construct, or have constructed for them by the Government, works for water supply and sewerage, provided the construction of the same be approved by the Governor-in-Council, and the municipalities agree to pay back the original cost of the works, with interest at the rate of 4 per cent. per annum. The Government pays for the certified cost of the works, and the municipalities pay the Government by instalments extending over a period of eighteen years. Under the operations of this Act eight water supply works have been carried out by the Government and two by municipal councils, while three are at present under construction. The works completed by the Government are—

| Town. | Cost. | Town. | Cost. |
|---|---|---|---|
| Wagga Wagga | £37,998 | Bourke | £13,845 |
| Albury | 41,835 | Wentworth | 8,860 |
| Bathurst | 51,492 | Deniliquin | 17,622 |
| Goulburn | 51,076 | Hunter River District | 338,857 |

while Parramatta, Hay, Forbes, and Wilcannia have been carried out by the municipalities themselves, and Lismore, Orange, and Balranald are being carried out by the Government.

Sewerage.

Under the same Act which authorized the construction of the Sydney water supply, the sewerage works were also undertaken. The original sewerage works of Sydney were begun in 1854, and up to the close of 1887, 67½ miles of sewers of all kinds have been constructed, at a charge of £932,377, the expenditure in 1887 being £39,174. In 1880 an entirely new scheme of sewerage of a very comprehensive character was begun. This system will drain the whole of the northern and southern slopes of the city and suburbs, discharging the sewerage of the former into the ocean

Digitized by Google

between Bondi and South Head, and of the latter at a model sewerage farm on the shores of Botany Bay. This system is nearly completed, and at the close of 1887 about £720,000 had been expended upon it.

Gasworks.

Under the authority of a recent Act gasworks have been constructed in several places by municipalities; further particulars in respect to which will be found under the head of Manufactures and Works.

Houses.

In Sydney there are approximately 21,437 houses, occupied by 125,850 persons, while the number of ratepayers is 8,172. In the suburbs of Sydney there are 47,885 houses, in which 225,016 persons dwell, while in the other municipalities there are 44,112 houses, occupied by 221,898 persons. In the unincorporated portion of the Colony there are about 97,000 houses, inhabited by 470,155 persons. It would thus appear that the total number of houses in New South Wales is about 210,434.

Municipal elections.

Municipalities are for the most part divided into wards, according to population, and every ratepayer is entitled to vote at the election of aldermen. Persons assessed at less than £25 annual value are entitled to one vote, from £25 to £75, to two votes, from £75 to £150, to three votes, and over £150, to four votes. Votes are cumulative up to four, and the method of voting is by ballot, as in the parliamentary elections.

The persons qualified to vote at municipal elections number 103,914, thus distributed:

| | Municipal voters. |
|---|---|
| Sydney | 8,172 |
| Suburbs | 48,846 |
| Other municipalities | 46,896 |
| Total | 103,914 |

Number of electors.

The number of electors entitled to vote for Parliament is 270,394, so that the proportion of municipal to parliamentary voters is 38·43 per 100, and to the total population 9·96 per 100. Includ-

Digitized by Google

ing the twenty-four representatives of the city, there are 1,107 aldermen in the Colony, and the average number of municipal electors per alderman is thus 94. Of the 103,914 electors mentioned above, 50,557 are entitled to only one vote, 34,423 are entitled to two, 10,903 to three, and 8,031 to the maximum of four. The records of the voting in the various municipalities are very imperfect; but it would appear that at the elections for aldermen to serve during the year 1888 there were 24,385 voters who recorded their vote. No comparison can be made as to the proportion of persons entitled to vote who exercised their privilege, as in a large number of municipalities no contests took place, whilst in others there were not contests in all the wards.

Extension of local government.

It is proposed by a measure now before Parliament to extend the system of local government over the remaining portions of the Colony. This is on all sides deemed a very necessary step, as under the present system there is no certainty that the expenditure of the Government on purely local works is at all times equitable. Leaving out of consideration the expenditure on works of national importance, the Government during the past twenty-eight years expended no less than £17,027,784 on works of a purely local character, not including school buildings. Of this sum £11,272,470 was expended in the country districts, and £5,755,314 in the metropolis. The division of the Colony into local government districts will not necessarily be followed by an entire stoppage of the direct expenditure in works of merely local interest by the central Government, but the larger portion of the works now undertaken by Government will be left to the local authorities, who, having to directly provide part of the expenditure, will probably see that it is laid out to the best advantage. Adopting the two divisions of metropolis and country, already mentioned, the expenditure in each since 1860 is given below. As regards the metropolitan expenditure, nearly half the total—viz., £2,789,311—was expended on water supply and sewerage works, which are sources of revenue. In the country districts the amount expended on similar works was only £547,735.

Expenditure by Government for local purposes.



Digitized by Google

## Amounts expended on Local Public Works in the Country Districts and Metropolis.

| Year. | Country districts. | | | | Metropolis. | | | | Total. | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Expenditure. | Rate per head. | | | Expenditure. | Rate per head. | | | Expenditure. | Rate per head. | | |
| | £ | £ | s. | d. | £ | £ | s. | d. | £ | £ | s. | d. |
| 1860 | 65,861 | 0 | 5 | 4 | 21,240 | 0 | 4 | 5 | 87,101 | 0 | 5 | 1 |
| 1861 | 103,250 | 0 | 8 | 0 | 34,709 | 0 | 7 | 1 | 137,959 | 0 | 7 | 9 |
| 1862 | 118,131 | 0 | 8 | 11 | 40,612 | 0 | 8 | 5 | 158,743 | 0 | 8 | 9 |
| 1863 | 94,825 | 0 | 6 | 11 | 15,842 | 0 | 3 | 3 | 110,667 | 0 | 5 | 11 |
| 1864 | 133,591 | 0 | 9 | 4 | 17,352 | 0 | 3 | 6 | 150,943 | 0 | 7 | 10 |
| 1865 | 109,835 | 0 | 7 | 5 | 12,168 | 0 | 2 | 4 | 122,003 | 0 | 6 | 0 |
| 1866 | 92,796 | 0 | 6 | 0 | 9,963 | 0 | 1 | 9 | 102,759 | 0 | 4 | 11 |
| 1867 | 137,405 | 0 | 8 | 7 | 37,621 | 0 | 6 | 4 | 175,026 | 0 | 8 | 0 |
| 1868 | 163,819 | 0 | 9 | 11 | 33,701 | 0 | 5 | 5 | 197,520 | 0 | 8 | 8 |
| 1869 | 190,810 | 0 | 11 | 1 | 21,460 | 0 | 3 | 4 | 212,270 | 0 | 9 | 0 |
| 1870 | 124,540 | 0 | 7 | 0 | 32,347 | 0 | 4 | 10 | 156,887 | 0 | 6 | 5 |
| 1871 | 169,239 | 0 | 9 | 4 | 18,009 | 0 | 2 | 7 | 187,248 | 0 | 7 | 4 |
| 1872 | 129,003 | 0 | 6 | 9 | 40,524 | 0 | 5 | 8 | 169,527 | 0 | 6 | 5 |
| 1873 | 230,385 | 0 | 11 | 7 | 51,056 | 0 | 6 | 10 | 281,441 | 0 | 10 | 4 |
| 1874 | 265,003 | 0 | 13 | 0 | 48,211 | 0 | 6 | 3 | 313,214 | 0 | 11 | 1 |
| 1875 | 375,819 | 0 | 17 | 9 | 47,781 | 0 | 6 | 0 | 423,600 | 0 | 14 | 5 |
| 1876 | 415,025 | 0 | 19 | 0 | 68,710 | 0 | 8 | 2 | 483,735 | 0 | 16 | 0 |
| 1877 | 497,184 | 1 | 2 | 0 | 60,141 | 0 | 6 | 10 | 557,325 | 0 | 17 | 8 |
| 1878 | 643,912 | 1 | 7 | 4 | 86,373 | 0 | 9 | 2 | 730,285 | 1 | 2 | 2 |
| 1879 | 794,983 | 1 | 12 | 5 | 165,856 | 0 | 16 | 6 | 960,839 | 1 | 7 | 10 |
| 1880 | 793,966 | 1 | 11 | 0 | 201,734 | 0 | 18 | 10 | 995,700 | 1 | 7 | 5 |
| 1881 | 583,471 | 1 | 1 | 10 | 357,182 | 1 | 11 | 4 | 940,651 | 1 | 4 | 9 |
| 1882 | 704,892 | 1 | 5 | 5 | 702,696 | 2 | 18 | 1 | 1,407,588 | 1 | 15 | 5 |
| 1883 | 758,052 | 1 | 6 | 3 | 931,615 | 3 | 12 | 0 | 1,689,667 | 2 | 0 | 6 |
| 1884 | 940,858 | 1 | 11 | 3 | 669,209 | 2 | 8 | 0 | 1,610,067 | 1 | 16 | 6 |
| 1885 | 981,951 | 1 | 11 | 6 | 704,636 | 2 | 6 | 9 | 1,636,587 | 1 | 16 | 2 |
| 1886 | 868,923 | 1 | 6 | 4 | 767,906 | 2 | 7 | 6 | 1,636,829 | 1 | 13 | 5 |
| 1887 | 784,941 | 1 | 3 | 1 | 556,660 | 1 | 12 | 6 | 1,341,601 | 1 | 6 | 3 |

Digitized by Google

# PART XXII.

## Social Condition and Charities.

IT will seen from the foregoing pages that the material prosperity of New South Wales compares favourably with that of any other country, however fortunate may be its lot. But in one particular this Colony, in common with all the provinces of Australia, differs greatly from other countries, especially those of the Old World. Wealth is widely distributed, and the contrast between rich and poor, which seems so peculiar a phase of old-world civilizations, finds no parallel in these southern lands. That there is poverty in the colonies is undeniable, but no one in Australia is born to poverty; and that hereditary pauper class, which forms so grave a menace to the freedom of many states, has, therefore, no existence here.

Propertied classes.

It is estimated that in the United Kingdom six persons in every hundred possess property to the amount of £100; whereas in this Colony 12 per cent. of the population have property. This bare statement shows the vast difference in the conditions of life in Australia and in the richest countries of Europe. No poor rate is levied in this Colony, nor is such needed; for although it may happen that from time to time the assistance of the State is claimed by, and granted to, able-bodied men who are unable to find employment, that assistance takes the form of wages paid for work specially provided by the State to meet a condition of the labour market which is certainly abnormal.

State assistance to charities.

The chief efforts of the State, as regards charity, are directed towards the rescue of the young from criminal companionship and

Digitized by Google

temptation to crime, the support of the aged and infirm, the care of the imbecile or insane, and the subsidising of private charity for the cure of the sick and injured and the amelioration of want. The rescue of the young from crime is attempted in two ways—first, by means of the State Children's Relief Board, which takes care of children whose natural guardians have abandoned them, or who are likely, from the poverty or incapacity of their parents, to be so neglected as to render them liable to lapse into crime; and, secondly, by sequestering children who have already committed crimes, or whose parents or guardians find themselves unable to control them.

Supervision of Expenditure.

Even where the State grants aid for philanthropic purposes, the management of the institutions supervising the expenditure is in private hands. Besides State-aided institutions there are numerous private charities, whose efforts for the relief of those whom penury, sickness, or misfortune has afflicted are beyond all praise.

Necessity for hospitals.

In the part of this volume dealing with mortality, it has been pointed out that the number of deaths caused by accident is very numerous. This arises from the peculiar nature of the occupations in which a large proportion of the adult male population is employed. Though New South Wales has long been settled, its resources are by no means developed, and very many men are at work far away from the home comforts of everyday life, and from home attendance in case of sickness or injury. Hospitals are therefore absolutely essential under the conditions of life in the country districts of the Colony, and they are accordingly found in every important country town. At the close of the year 1887 there were in operation in the Colony 72 hospitals or infirmaries, all of which, with the exception of St. Vincent's Hospital in Sydney, were assisted by the State.

Accommodation in hospitals.

The accommodation was provided in 303 wards or dormitories having a total capacity of 2,039,492 cubic feet, so that the average air space to each dormitory was 6,731 cubic feet. There

Digitized by Google

were 1,795 beds, the average air space to each patient was a minimum of 1,136 cubic feet, but as the hospitals are rarely filled to the limit of their accommodation, the air space to each patient was as a rule much greater than the minimum just stated. During the year 13,438 persons were under treatment as indoor patients. Of this number 1,041 remained from the previous year, and 12,397 were admitted during 1887. There were discharged 10,839 persons, either as cured or relieved, or at their own request, and 301 as past all human assistance, while 1,190 died. The number remaining in hospital at the close of the year was therefore 1,108. The following statement shows the number of admissions, discharges, and deaths for the past ten years :—

Persons under treatment.

Number of Cases treated in Hospitals.

| Year. | Total Patients under Treatment. | Number Discharged as Cured, &c. | Deaths. | | Number of Patients at the close of Year. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | Number. | Per cent. | |
| 1878 | 7,393 | 5,956 | 738 | 9·98 | 699 |
| 1879 | 7,560 | 6,021 | 755 | 9·98 | 784 |
| 1880 | 8,315 | 6,656 | 847 | 10·18 | 812 |
| 1881 | 9,136 | 7,275 | 946 | 10·35 | 915 |
| 1882 | 8,445 | 6,855 | 894 | 10·58 | 696 |
| 1883 | 8,245 | 6,659 | 796 | 9·65 | 790 |
| 1884 | 9,318 | 7,375 | 952 | 10·21 | 991 |
| 1885 | 12,793 | 10,449 | 1,329 | 10·38 | 1,015 |
| 1886 | 13,115 | 10,825 | 1,249 | 9·52 | 1,041 |
| 1887 | 13,438 | 11,140 | 1,190 | 8·85 | 1,108 |

The number remaining at the close of the year may be taken as representing the average number resident. It will be seen from the preceding table that the increase has been fairly regular, so that the proportion of the population to be found in hospitals is

Average number of hospital cases.

Digitized by Google

about the same in each year and averages 1·05 per thousand. The length of time during which patients remain under treatment has not been exactly determined; but as far as the information extends it would appear the average is 27·5 days for all hospitals. That this computation may be fairly relied on would appear from the statement made in the last report of the Prince Alfred Hospital. In that institution the average time of residence of all patients during 1887 was 28·6 days. It is interesting to note that the period of residence of patients received under orders from the Government was 36·4 days, while those paying for or contributing towards their support have an average of 26·6 days.

Death rates in hospitals.

The death rate per 100 persons under treatment during the past ten years was 9·91, while the rate for 1887 was 8·85 or 1·06 below the decennial average. The average for each year will be found in the preceding table. The death rate of hospitals in New South Wales, compared with Europe, is undoubtedly very high. The number of fatal cases is swollen by the inclusion of the deaths of persons already moribund when admitted, and of persons in the last stage of phthisis. It has elsewhere been pointed out that deaths from accidents form a very considerable proportion of the total deaths registered, a circumstance due to the nature of the occupations of the people, and the dangers incidental to pioneering enterprise. A large majority of the accidents that occur are treated in the hospitals; and, indeed, these institutions, especially in country districts, are for the most part maintained for the treatment of surgical cases. When these circumstances are taken into consideration, the cause of the apparent excess of deaths in the hospitals of the Colony will be at once understood.

Outdoor relief.

No exact information is to hand respecting the outdoor relief afforded by hospitals, this form of charity not being so important as indoor relief; nevertheless, the number of attendances during 1887 was 40,117, and estimating four attendances to each person, there were relieved 10,029 persons.

Digitized by Google

Omitting from consideration the Government establishment at Little Bay, the expenditure of all the hospitals of the Colony for purposes other than out-patients and building was £75,153 0s. 7d., representing an average of £83 4s. 6d. per patient resident, or for each bed occupied. This sum is somewhat in excess of the truth, as full deduction cannot be made for out-patients. The average cost per patient treated was £6 10s. 4d. The subscriptions received from private persons amounted to £38,575 1s. 10d., and the miscellaneous receipts, including payments by patients, were £18,260 2s. 4d., in all £56,835 4s. 2d. from private sources and from patients. From Government the sum of £37,860 10s. 3d was received, so that the total revenue of hospitals from all sources was £94,695 14s. 5d. The following statement shows the revenue and expenditure of these institutions for the year 1887 :—

State expenditure on hospitals.

Revenue of hospitals.

Revenue and Expenditure of Hospitals.

| | Metropolitan. | | | Country. | | | Total. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Receipts— | £ | s. | d. | £ | s. | d. | £ | s. | d. |
| Government Aid | 16,186 | 5 | 8 | 21,674 | 4 | 7 | 37,860 | 10 | 3 |
| Private Contributions | 14,482 | 18 | 4 | 24,092 | 3 | 6 | 38,575 | 1 | 10 |
| Other sources | 10,001 | 1 | 0 | 8,259 | 1 | 4 | 18,260 | 2 | 4 |
| Total receipts | 40,670 | 5 | 0 | 54,025 | 9 | 5 | 94,695 | 14 | 5 |
| Expenditure— | | | | | | | | | |
| Building and Repairs | 11,782 | 8 | 2 | 7,834 | 4 | 1 | 20,616 | 12 | 3 |
| Maintenance | 32,091 | 3 | 10 | 32,784 | 16 | 11 | 64,876 | 0 | 9 |
| Outdoor Relief | 1,144 | 6 | 1 | 273 | 0 | 10 | 1,417 | 6 | 11 |
| Miscellaneous | 3,042 | 14 | 4 | 7,234 | 5 | 6 | 10,276 | 19 | 10 |
| Total expenditure | 49,060 | 12 | 5 | 48,126 | 7 | 4 | 97,186 | 19 | 9 |

Digitized by Google

Total expenditure by the state.

The expenditure in connection with the Little Bay Hospital has not been included above, being entirely in the hands of the Government. The cost of this institution was £10,093 3s. 7d., so that the total expenditure of the State amounted to £47,953 13s. 10d., and the gross expenditure by the Government upon all hospitals and asylums, with the exception of asylums for the insane, was £83,102. This sum includes £29,925 paid to support the asylum for old men at Liverpool, the asylum for aged and infirm women at Newington, Parramatta River; the two asylums at Parramatta, and the Benevolent Asylum, Sydney.

The Infants' Home, Ashfield; the Hospital for sick children, Glebe; the Institution for the deaf, dumb, and the blind, Newtown, besides other institutions in different parts of the Colony, receive help from the State; but they are maintained principally by private contributions. The management of these, and, indeed, of almost all institutions for the relief of the sick, is in the hands of committees elected by persons subscribing towards their support.

Charitable asylums.

Besides hospitals properly so called, there exist various institutions for the reception of fallen women, for the treatment of the blind, and the deaf, and dumb; for destitute women, for casual aid to indigent persons, for the help of discharged prisoners, and for many other purposes which rouse the charity of the people. Exact figures respecting every institution have not been procurable. The following table gives the number of adult persons remaining at the close of 1887 in some of the institutions named, and may be taken as representing the average for the year. The figures for the City Night Refuge show only the number of persons usually retained about the establishment. There were 96,348 meals given during the year ending 30th June, 1888, at the Refuge, shelter was provided in 38,880 instances, the number of separate persons relieved was 4,498, the daily average being 264 meals, and 106 nightly shelters.

Digitized by Google

Number of Persons in various Charitable Institutions, mainly supported by Private Charity, at the end of each year, 1878–87.

| Institution. | 1878. | | 1879. | | 1880. | | 1881. | | 1882. | | 1883. | | 1884. | | 1885. | | 1886. | | 1887. | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | M. | F. | M. | F. | M. | F. | M. | F. | M. | F. | M. | F. | M. | F. | M. | F. | M. | F. | M. | F. |
| Industrial Blind Institution.. | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | .. | ... | 9 | ... | 10 | ... | 20 | ... | 20 | ... | 21 | ... | 22 | ... |
| Consumptives' Home ..... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 12 | 4 | 12 | 5 | 13 | 4 | 19 | 8 | 22 | 10 |
| House of the Good Samaritan | ... | 57 | ... | 68 | ... | 94 | ... | 49 | ... | 56 | ... | 84 | ... | 62 | ... | 64 | ... | 80 | ... | 66 |
| Sydney Female Refuge..... | ... | 47 | ... | 46 | ... | 37 | ... | 40 | ... | 47 | ... | 37 | ... | 43 | ... | 44 | ... | 48 | ... | 44 |
| Infants' Home, Ashfield (women) ..... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 20 | ... | 12 | ... | 23 | ... | 11 | ... | 19 | ... | 22 |
| *City Night Refuge, &c. ..... | 20 | ... | 20 | ... | 20 | ... | 20 | ... | 20 | ... | 20 | ... | 20 | ... | 19 | ... | 18 | ... | 18 | ... |
| Total..... | 20 | 104 | 20 | 114 | 20 | 131 | 20 | 89 | 29 | 123 | 42 | 137 | 52 | 133 | 52 | 123 | 58 | 155 | 62 | 156 |

* Meals given during the year endirg 30th June, 1888, 96,348; shelter provided in 38,880 instances; daily average, 264 meals, and 106 nightly shelters —representing 4,498 distinc persons

Digitized by Google

Destitute children.

The problem of dealing with destitute children and those liable from their environment to become criminal is naturally surrounded with very great difficulty, and its solution was attempted many years ago by the establishment of the orphanages at Parramatta, and the destitute children's asylum at Randwick, as well as the Vernon Reformatory for boys, and the Biloela Reformatory for girls. The system of crowding children in large establishments was rightly considered as open to many grave objections, and in 1880 a scheme of separate treatment was inaugurated. Accordingly an Act was passed by the Legislature, empowering the formation of a Board, to whose charge the destitute or neglected children of the Colony were entrusted. The Board was empowered to take children from the various institutions, and deal with them in certain specified ways.

State Children's Relief Board.

During the eight years, ending in April, 1888, the number of children under the control of the State Children's Relief Board had increased to 2,606; of these 646 were reclaimed by their relatives or friends, and 136 were adopted principally by persons possessing no children of their own. On reaching the age of 12 years, children are eligible to be apprenticed, if they are physically fit therefor, and 546 apprenticeships have been sanctioned. The majority of the girls have been placed at domestic service, and about two-thirds of the boys have been apprenticed to farmers. The largest number of the children (1,170) have been boarded out, the Government paying certain persons, deemed eligible, sums varying from 5s. to 7s. per week for the maintenance of those put under their charge. The Board exercise a strict watch over all children in their care, and cases of neglect or ill-treatment have been very infrequent. The remaining children in April last were distributed as follows:—Four in the Central Home, 6 in Hospitals, and 98 consigned to Cottage Homes for invalids, of which there are two at Parramatta and five at Mittagong. Although a considerable number (794) passed through the Central Home at Paddington during last year, the system in force provides for their speedy removal to the country; and so the average daily

Supervision of children.

Digitized by Google

number of inmates at that institution was only nine. In the last report of the State Children's Relief Department much interesting information is given concerning the problem of how to cope successfully with the difficulty of maintaining State children; and, after eight years' experience of the boarding-out system in this Colony, it is claimed that when fairly tested the advantages that may be realized thereby, are much greater than under the system of aggregating children in asylums. The deaths of seven children occurred during the year, and, allowing for those removed from the supervision of the Board, there remained at the close of 1887 1,928 children under its control.

Number of children under control.

The number of children under the control of the Board has increased materially since 1880, as will be seen from the following figures:—

| Year. | Number under control. |
|---|---|
| 1880 | 52 |
| 1881 | 80 |
| 1882 | 245 |
| 1883 | 454 |
| 1884 | 867 |
| 1885 | 1,315 |
| 1886 | 1,699 |
| 1887 | 1,928 |

Ages of children.

The ages of children placed out since the inauguration of the system of relief were—

| Year. | | Year. | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Under 1 | 14 | 7 to 8 | 218 |
| 1 to 2 | 49 | 8 to 9 | 311 |
| 2 to 3 | 168 | 9 to 10 | 288 |
| 3 to 4 | 197 | 10 to 11 | 247 |
| 4 to 5 | 205 | 11 to 12 | 212 |
| 5 to 6 | 178 | Over 12 | 196 |
| 6 to 7 | 222 | | |

The largest number of children dealt with by the Board have been taken from the Benevolent Asylum, Sydney, 1,545 having been so taken up to the end of 1887; from the Randwick Asylum 305 children were received; and from the Orphan Schools, Parramatta, 362 children were taken. The orphan schools have since been closed, as the children who would formerly have been sent to them are now taken charge of by the Board. The remaining

Digitized by Google

children have been taken from other public institutions and hospitals; from the Vernon, 117; from the Infants' Home, Ashfield, 56; from Biloela, 51; from Little Bay Hospital, 26; and other institutions, 43.

Operations of board successful.

The operations of the Board must be held to be extremely successful, as not only are the children individually more satisfactorily treated than could be the case in crowded institutions, but the number becoming a charge on the State is now proportionally less than formerly was the case, and the admirable system of relief organized by the Board bids fair to solve the difficult problem of juvenile destitution and juvenile crime. The number of destitute children, including those detained at Biloela and on the Vernon, and in the various asylums, during each of the past thirteen years, was—

Destitute Children.

| Year. | Number. | Year. | Number. |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1875 | 1,513 | 1882 | 1,858 |
| 1876 | 1,546 | 1883 | 1,861 |
| 1877 | 1,573 | 1884 | 1,787 |
| 1878 | 1,582 | 1885 | 1,856 |
| 1879 | 1,726 | 1886 | 1,866 |
| 1880 | 1,742 | 1887 | 1,973 |
| 1881 | 1,817 | | |

The increase of 460 during the period bearing but a small proportion of what might have been expected from the large increase in the juvenile population of the Colony.

Reformatories.

Three institutions are maintained at the charge of the State for the reformation of children. The Shaftesbury Reformatory, for girls who are in danger of becoming habitual criminals; the Parramatta Asylum, for girls of more tender years; and the Vernon training-ship, for boys. No reformatory exclusively for criminal boys exists; but the Vernon serves the double purpose of training-school and reformatory. The number of children in these institutions during the past ten years has been—

Digitized by Google

Children in Reformatories.

| Year. | Vernon. | Biloela. | Shaftesbury. | Total. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1878 | 113 | 90 | 3 | 206 |
| 1879 | 124 | 115 | 4 | 243 |
| 1880 | 148 | 117 | 11 | 276 |
| 1881 | 177 | 130 | 19 | 326 |
| 1882 | 186 | 130 | 29 | 345 |
| 1883 | 213 | 119 | 27 | 359 |
| 1884 | 202 | 105 | 25 | 332 |
| 1885 | 202 | 106 | 29 | 337 |
| 1886 | 205 | 90 | 24 | 319 |
| 1887 | 203 | 90 | 26 | 319 |

Industrial school.

During 1887 the industrial school for girls was removed from Biloela, Cockatoo Island, to the building formerly occupied by the Roman Catholic Orphan School, Parramatta.

Destitute adults.

The number of destitute adults wholly or in part supported by the State as inmates of the various asylums of the Colony at the close of the year 1887 was 2,190, of whom 1,719 were men, and 471 women. The great majority of those in the asylums are persons of very advanced years and unable to work. The inmates of the Benevolent Asylum, Sydney, however, form an exception to this rule, as a large proportion of them are destitute women who use the institution as a lying-in hospital. The number of men and women in the various institutions with the percentage to the whole community at the close of each of the past ten years was—

Destitute Adults.

| Year. | Males. | Females. | Total. | Percentage of Population. | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | | Male. | Female. | Total. |
| 1878 | 995 | 340 | 1,335 | 0·28 | 0·11 | 0·20 |
| 1879 | 1,044 | 368 | 1,412 | 0·28 | 0·11 | 0·20 |
| 1880 | 994 | 382 | 1,376 | 0·25 | 0·11 | 0·19 |
| 1881 | 985 | 375 | 1,360 | 0·23 | 0·11 | 0·18 |
| 1882 | 980 | 402 | 1,382 | 0·22 | 0·11 | 0·17 |
| 1883 | 1,282 | 408 | 1,690 | 0·28 | 0·11 | 0·20 |
| 1884 | 1,363 | 435 | 1,798 | 0·28 | 0·11 | 0·20 |
| 1885 | 1,366 | 400 | 1,766 | 0·26 | 0·10 | 0·19 |
| 1886 | 1,504 | 448 | 1,952 | 0·28 | 0·10 | 0·19 |
| 1887 | 1,719 | 471 | 2,190 | 0·30 | 0·10 | 0·21 |

Digitized by Google

Increase due to depression.

The increase noticeable during some years is probably due to the defective seasons experienced throughout the Colony, and the consequent closing of avenues of income which remained open to some of these old people, in more favourable times. The proportion of persons to the whole population shown in the above table will appear extremely small compared with that of other countries. The proportion of population in the United Kingdom dependent upon the State for support was, at the beginning of the year 1887—

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| England ..... | 3·15 | per cent. |
| Scotland ..... | 2·35 | ,, |
| Ireland ..... | 2·32 | ,, |
| United Kingdom ..... | 2·93 | ,, |

as against 0·21 per cent. in this Colony, a state of things plainly illustrating the happier lot of the people of Australia.

Treatment of insane.

The treatment of the insane has been dealt with under the head of Vital Statistics. The average number of insane persons resident in hospital during the year was 2,722, while the total number under care was 3,278. The various institutions for the insane in the Colony were sustained by the Government during 1887 for the sum of £73,438, equivalent to a weekly cost of 10s. 6d. for each patient, and an annual expense per head of population of 1s. 5d. The treatment meted out to the insane is that dictated by the greatest humanity, and the hospitals are fitted with all the conveniences and appliances which modern science points out as most calculated to mitigate or remove the affliction under which these unfortunates labour. The total expenditure of the State in connection with all forms of relief and in aid of hospitals and other charitable institutions amounted in 1887 to £156,540.

Material and intellectual progress.

It will have been gathered from the foregoing pages that in its anxiety to foster material progress, the State has not overlooked the care of those whom old age or misfortune has afflicted, nor has that psychical progress been neglected without which material advancement would be incomplete. The solicitude manifested for

Digitized by Google

the spread of education and enlightenment, and the impartial toleration meted out to all forms of belief, leave nothing in these respects to be desired.

Intellectual progress.

The intellectual progress of the people has been even more rapid than their material advancement. Nor has this progress been confined to those sciences which are necessary for material prosperity. The State, conscious of the value of literature in softening the minds and manners of the people, encourages with great liberality the establishment of libraries and reading-rooms. In spite of their busy lives, the colonists of New South Wales have done something towards increasing the general wealth of the English literature, and with less stirring times—inevitable to the building-up of a nation—and the existence of a leisured class, the fruits of the care now lavished upon intellectual culture will be found in literature worthy of Australia.

Destiny of Australia.

More truly can it be said of the Australians than of any other people that their destiny is in their own hands. Their country is most happily situated. Unlike most other lands it stands in danger from no enemies upon its border, nor is it possible that its Government should ever engage in a struggle to subvert the liberties of its people. Its colonization in these latter days augurs a future free from old world strifes and traditional hatreds, and thus, happy in its situation and most fortunate in its wealth, it may await its future in calm confidence.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

n of C

| WOOL EXPO | | PUBLIC EXPENDITURE. | COIN IN CIRCULATION. | DEPOSITS IN BANKS. | YEAR. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| QUANTITY. | E. | | | | |
| lbs. | | £ | £ | £ | |
| 2,809,362 | 1,25 | 1,321,724 | 2,946,613 | 5,721,690 | 1860 |
| 2,745,891 | 1,31 | 1,540,005 | 2,947,719 | 5,637,368 | 1861 |
| 3,482,139 | 1,39 | 1,608,810 | 2,963,116 | 6,260,371 | 1862 |
| 4,791,849 | 1,37 | 2,064,299 | 2,783,284 | 6,399,407 | 1863 |
| 5,827,917 | 2,05 | 1,862,245 | 3,025,761 | 6,330,196 | 1864 |
| 9,858,791 | 2,38 | 1,760,516 | 3,009,523 | 6,571,972 | 1865 |
| 6,980,685 | 2,79 | 2,125,414 | 3,198,207 | 6,752,115 | 1866 |
| 1,708,902 | 1,42 | 2,249,521 | 3,552,399 | 6,833,081 | 1867 |
| 5,721,632 | 1,57 | 2,646,303 | 4,114,549 | 7,425,354 | 1868 |
| 1,269,672 | 3,70 | 2,649,329 | 3,208,296 | 7,570,499 | 1869 |
| 7,440,610 | 2,97 | 2,638,264 | 3,313,186 | 7,044,464 | 1870 |
| 5,611,953 | 4,00 | 2,733,102 | 4,417,180 | 7,989,801 | 1871 |
| 0,233,453 | 5,11 | 2,464,391 | 4,768,700 | 10,382,513 | 1872 |
| 1,606,846 | 4,13 | 2,333,166 | 4,161,869 | 11,649,955 | 1873 |
| 5,156,924 | 4,14 | 3,273,827 | 4,562,669 | 13,463,973 | 1874 |
| 7,534,280 | 4,03 | 3,394,024 | 4,705,024 | 15,300,764 | 1875 |
| 0,736,330 | 4,61 | 4,499,013 | 4,924,049 | 16,563,438 | 1876 |
| 2,150,246 | 4,78 | 4,501,210 | 4,829,876 | 18,147,754 | 1877 |
| 1,833,017 | 4,19 | 5,078,381 | 4,593,946 | 18,535,495 | 1878 |
| 3,710,450 | 4,65 | 5,745,509 | 5,519,722 | 19,784,102 | 1879 |
| 4,871,832 | 4,90 | 5,502,760 | 6,242,938 | 19,958,880 | 1880 |
| 9,601,506 | 4,27 | 5,788,942 | 5,990,287 | 22,706,720 | 1881 |
| 6,221,182 | 4,36 | 6,355,610 | 5,801,214 | 25,559,644 | 1882 |
| 8,161,710 | 4,41 | 7,791,088 | 5,851,117 | 26,744,972 | 1883 |
| 3,986,303 | 4,92 | 8,414,360 | 6,852,617 | 29,428,700 | 1884 |
| 8,151,659 | 4,68 | 8,566,488 | 7,319,922 | 30,197,936 | 1885 |
| 3,985,640 | 4,01 | 9,078,869 | 7,801,646 | 31,933,056 | 1886 |
| 4,295,209 | 4,11 | 9,098,460 | 8,854,976 | 32,929,756 | 1887 |

erland Trade n

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

# INDEX.


Abercrombie River, 52
Aborigines, 326
  Dampier's first impression of, 2
  Protection Board, 328
Absence of serious crimes among native born population, 460
Accouchements in Benevolent Asylum, Sydney, 349
Accumulated surplus Revenue, 533
Adherents of each religion, 613
Admissions to Hospitals for Insane, 381
*Ad Valorem* Duties, 195
Ages of Insane, 382
  of Persons Arrested, 459
  of Prisoners in Gaols, 476
  of the People, 331
Agriculture, 213
Agricultural Implements, 259
Ale and Beer Duties, 192
Alienation of Land—Various systems, 198
Alluvial Deposits—soil, 216
Alluvial Gold-mining—Principal seats of, 74
Analysis of Coal in various Districts, 96 and 97
  of Shale, 98
Annual Leases of Crown Lands, 205
Anti-Chinese Legislation, 314
Anti-Transportation League, 25
Antimony, 89
Appeals to Privy Council, 482
Aquatic Birds Indigenous to New South Wales, 121
Area in Cultivation in New South Wales, 213
Area of Land Alienated, 208
  of Land Enclosed, 213
  of New South Wales, 34
Arrests by the Police, 458
  Cases Dismissed, 457
  for Drunkenness in Australasian Colonies, 464
  Persons Summarily dealt with, 457
Art Gallery, 610
Artesian Water, 64
Artillery—Permanent and Volunteer, 617
  Naval Volunteer, 618
Assembly, Legislative, formed, 31
Assessment of Property within Municipalities, 623
Assets of Banks trading in New South Wales, 558
  of City of Sydney, 636
  of Municipalities, 636
Assisted Immigration, 310
  Immigrants, First Arrival of, 21
Asylums, 648
Atkins, Judge Advocate, 15, 17
Attendance at Divine Service, 613
  at Sunday Schools, 614
Auction Sales of Crown Lands, 205
  of Crown Lands, Limitation of, 516
  of Crown Lands, Revenue from, 515
Australasia—Arrests for Drunkenness, 464
  Births and Birth Rate, 343, 344
  Burthen of Debt, 574
  Chinese in, 314
  Consumption of Intoxicants, 465
  Convictions after Trial, 471
  Cost of Education per Scholar, 587
  Death Rate, 353
    of Children under one year, 363
  Drunkenness, 464
  Expenditure, 573
  Gold Produced—Weight and Value, 78
  Income, 570
  Insanity, 380
  Interest on Public Debt, 574
  Loans Offered in London, 1886-1888, 541
  Manufactories, 396
  Marriage Rate, 337
  Public Debt, 575
  Railway Expenditure, 573
  Railways in Operation, 425
  Revenue, 507, 571
  State Schools, 585
  Taxation, 572
  Trade, 165, 166




Digitized by Google

Australasian Naval Force Act, 621
Australia—Financial Position of, 568
Australia Felix (Victoria), 23
Australian Agricultural Company, 90
Museum, 605
Rivers Discovered in Sections, 54
Selling Price of Stock (Financial), 542
Squadron, 621

Bank of Australasia—Failure of, 24
Banks—Amount of Reserved Profits, 557
Capital paid up, 557
Coin held by, 555
Liabilities and Assets, 558, 559
Money on Deposit, 562
Operating in New South Wales, 557
Proprietary Resources, 561
Rate of last Dividend paid, 557
Surplus of Assets over Liabilities, 560
Banks, Sir Joseph, 3
Barley—Average Production per acre, 245
Cultivation, 244
for Green Food, 245
Importation of, 245
Barwon River, 53
Bass, George—Explorations, 12
Bateman's Bay, 49
Bathurst, Lake, 40
Bathurst Road Constructed, 18
Beet Sugar Competition, 253
Bega River, 45
Belubula River, 52
Belgium Large Purchaser of New South Wales Wool, 184
Bellinger River, 41
Benefactions to the University, 597
Benevolent Asylum—Accouchements in, 349
Bequests to the Sydney University, 598
Beverages—Consumption of, 300
Birds, 121
Births, 343
in the Australasian Colonies, 344
Illegitimate, 348
of Males exceed Females, 344
Birthplaces of Insane, 382
of Persons Apprehended, 461
of the People, 315
Birth-rate in Australasian Colonies, 343
in New South Wales, 346
Blaxland's Explorations, 18
Bligh, Governor, 14
Arrest and Release of, 17
Blue Mountains, 37
Bogan River, 22, 54
Boiling-down Commenced, 24
Books in Free Public Library, 607
Boot Factories, 399
Boroughs—Value of Ratable Property, 624, 626
Botany Bay—Area of, 48
Discovery of, 3
Settlement Abandoned, 8
Bounty—Mutiny of, 14
Bourke—Climate of, 58
Bourke, Governor Sir Richard, 21
Statue Erected to his Memory, 22
Breadstuffs—Average Yearly Production, 230
Consumption in various Years, 229
Importation of, 231
Production and Consumption of, 228
Breweries, 400
Bridges and Culverts, 419
Brisbane—City Founded, 19
Brisbane, Governor Sir Thomas, 19
Brisbane Water, 47
British and Foreign Shipping Trade, 131
British Money invested in New South Wales, 544
Trade, 167
Broken Bay, 47
Broken Hill Silver Mines, 79
Bronze Coin issued at Sydney Mint, 555
Broughton Islands, 50
Brunswick River, 40
Brush Forests, 107
Building Materials, 101
Bulli Disaster, 372
Burthen of Local Taxation, 633
of Public Debt, 574
of Taxation in Australasian Colonies, 572
Bushranging Act Passed, 20
Butter and Cheese, Consumption of, 302
Principal Districts, 290
Made and Imported, 289
Byron Bay, 46

Cabinets, 496
Cabs and Public Vehicles, 451
Cainozoic Formation, 65
Calamine, 89
Capital Expended on Railway Lines, 424
Capital of Banks operating in New South Wales, 557
Capital Punishment, 472
Carboniferous Formations, 62
Carpentaria Discovered, 1
Castle Hill Revolt, 13
Castlereagh River, 54
Cattle, 281
Breeds of, 283
Cast of, 283

Digitized by Google

Causation of Insanity, 384
Causes of Deaths, 365
Cavalry, Volunteers, 618
Caves of New South Wales, 62
Cawndilla, Lake, 55
Cedar—Red and White Varieties of, 107
Central Division, 202
  Plateau of New South Wales, 36
Cereals—Suitability of Tableland for Growth of, 215
Certificates of Provisional Protection of Patents, 415
Censorship of the Press Abolished, 19
Challis Bequest to the University, 598
Charitable Institutions, 649
Charities, 643
Cheese Made and Imported, 289
Children of School Age, 582
  Born to a Marriage, 342
Chili Bars, 85
China and Japan as Markets for Wool, 278
Chinese Immigration in Australia, 313
  Influx in New South Wales, 313
  in Australasian Colonies, 314
  Population, 312
  Principal Cultivators of Tobacco, 249
Church of England Schools, 592
Church Act passed, 22
Churches, Erection of, 18
Cinnabar, 90
City of Sydney Assets, 636
  Expenditure, 631
  Loans, 635
  Revenue, 631
  Vehicular Traffic, 451
Civil Suits, 483
Clarence River, 41
Climate of Coastal Districts, 56
  of Northern and Southern Hemispheres, 56
  of Sydney, 56
  of Tablelands, 57
  of Western Districts, 58
Clyde River, 45
Coal, 90
  Annual Consumption per Head, 93
  Area of, 91
  Average Price of—1829 to 1887, 92, 93
  Consumption of, increasing, 93
  Consumption of Victoria, 93
  Export of, 94
  First Discovery of, 90
  in the Blue Mountains, 91
  Local Consumption, 93
  Measures, 62
  Mines, Number Registered, 92
Coal—New South Wales and Foreign Mines Compared, 95
  Output of, 90
  Production and Value, 92
  Total Quantity Extracted in New South Wales, 91
  Wealth of New South Wales in, 95
Coastal Region—Climate of, 56
  Valleys, Rich Soil of, 214
Cobalt, 89
Cobar Copper Mines, 86
Coila, Lake, 49
Coin held by Banks, 555
Coinage—Gold received at the Mint, 554
  Bronze issued, 555
  Gold Coin issued by Sydney Mint, 554
  Silver Coin withdrawn, 555
  Silver and Bronze Coin issued, 555
Colleges Affiliated to Sydney University, 597
Colo River, 44
Commander-in-Chief of Military Forces, 495
Commerce and Shipping, 128
  of New South Wales Exceeded by India and Canada, 128
Committals and Convictions, 470
  for Trials Decreasing, 469
Conditional Leaseholds, 200
  Leases in Central Division, 202
  Purchases, Amount of Unpaid Balances, 208
  Purchases in Eastern Division, 200
  Sales of Crown Lands Revenue, 517
Conjugal Conditions of Insane, 383
Constitution Act passed, 31
  and Government, 487
  of Legislative Council, 500
Construction of the Great Western Road, 417
Consumption of Intoxicants, 302
  of Food Indicative of Prosperity, 302
  of Fresh Meat, 299
Convictions after Trial, 470
  in Australasian Colonies, 471
  and Committals in Magistrates' Courts, 469
Convicts—Number Sent to Sydney, 23
  Refused a Landing, 26
Cook Sights Australia, 3
Cook's Description of the Aborigines, 3
  Encounter with the Aborigines, 4
  Voyage, 2
Copper, 85
  Principal Deposits of, 85
  Produce of the Colony, 87
Cost of Carriage of Goods by Rail, 420
  Road Carriage, 420

Digitized by Google

Council—Executive, 496
Legislative, 500
Enlargement of, 20
New Constitution of, 23
Nominated, 19
Country Municipal Expenditure, 634
Municipal Revenue, 632
Water Supply, 639
Cox River, 43
Cretaceous Formation, 64
Crews of Vessels Trading with New South Wales, 137
Crime—Causes of Apparent High Rate, 471
Effect of Education, 463
in Australasia, 471
Criminal Cases dealt with by Magistrates, 457
Class, 477
Criminals Executed, 473
Criminal Jurisdiction, 484
Lunatics, 385
Crisis—Commercial, 23
Crops, 216
Quantity and Value, 217
Crown Lands Revenue, 513
Act of 1861 and 1884, 198
Cudgellico, Lake, 55
Cultivation—Principal Crops, 216
Total Area Under, 213
Cunningham's Explorations, 20
Currency, 553
Curtis, Port—Surveyed, 19
Customs Revenue, 1877-1887, 196
Revenue of Australasian Colonies, 1887, 197
Revenue of New South Wales, 511
Customs Duties, 191

Dairy Cows, 288
Farming, 288
Farm Hands, 289
Dampier's Voyage, 2
Darling River—Area Drained by, 51, 53
Distance Navigable, 54
Explored, 22
Length of, 51, 54
Darling, Sir Ralph, Governor, 20
Disputes with the Colonists, 20
Unpopularity of, 21
Darwin, Erasmus—Prophecy of Sydney's Greatness, 6
Deaf and Dumb and Blind Institution, 593
Death Rate in New South Wales, 357, 358
of Australasian Colonies, 353
of Australasian and European Cities, 365
Death of Children Under One Year, 362
of Children Under Five Years, 359, 361
of Insane, 380
of New South Wales Favourable, 356
of Persons Over Five Years, 358, 361
Deaths, 353
Causes of, 365
During Each Quarter of the Year, 356
in Gaols, 481
Debt—Public, 539
Debtors in Confinement. 480
Defence, 615
Cost of, 619
Deficiency of Wheat, 299
Degrees conferred by Sydney University, 599
Denison, Governor Sir William, 32
Denominational Colleges and High Schools, 601
Destiny of Australia, 655
Destitute Adults, 653
Children, 650
Devonian Rocks, 62
Diamond Drills, 64
Diamonds, 100
Discovery by Dutch Explorers, 1
of Murray River, 19
of Murrumbidgee, 19
of Gulf of Carpentaria, 1
of New Zealand, 2
of Tasmania, 2
Diseases—Classification of Fatal, 366
Dismissal of Cabinet Ministers, 497
District Courts, 484
Divorced Persons Remarrying, 341
Divorces—Number granted, 1875-1887, 341
Dock Accommodation in Sydney, 145
Docks and Ships in Sydney Harbour, 145
Drunkenness, 464
Decrease of, 467
Habitual, 467
in Towns—Arrests for, 465
of Females, 465
Persons Arrested for, 466
Dumaresq River, 53
Dutch Discoveries, 1
Duties Customs, 191

Earnings of Railways, 523
of Tramways, 525
Eastern Division, 199
Watershed of New South Wales, 36
Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction, 482
Education—Average Cost per Scholar, 587
of Persons Apprehended, 463

Digitized by Google

Education—Primary, 578
Progress of, 579
Secondary, 579
Technical, 601
Edward River—Length of, 51, 54
Effect of Education on Crime, 463
Efficiency of Volunteer Forces, 617
Eight-hour System of Labour, 413
Elections—Municipal, 640
to Parliament, 506
by Ballot, 504
Electoral Act—Expansion Clause, 503
Electors—Qualifications, 501
Electric Telegraphs, 456
Emancipists—Social Recognition of, 18
Emigration—Excess in Victoria, 310
Employment, 387
Enrolment of Children, 582
Since Passing of Education Act, 584
Endeavour—Cook's Ship, 3
Narrow Escape of the, 5
Endeavour River, 5
Endowment to Municipalities, 623
Engineer Corps, 617
Equity Jurisdiction, 482
Estates of Deceased Persons—Average Value, 549
of Deceased Persons—Increase in Value, 549
Eucalypti—Prevalence of, 104
Excess of Births over Deaths, 347
Excise Duties on Tobacco, 194
Revenue, 511
Executive Council, 496
as at Present Constituted, 498
Expansion Clause of Electoral Act, 503
Expectation of Life, 375
Expenditure—Loans and Public Debts, 537
of Australasian Colonies, 573
of City of Sydney, 631
of Country Municipalities, 634
of Government for Local Purposes, 641
of Suburban Municipalities, 634
of University of Sydney, 600
on Public Roads, 418, 421
per Head, 529, 531
Exploration in Early Days, 12, 20
Exports, 153
Chief Article of—Wool, 156
Chief Articles Enumerated, 159
Mean Value per Ton Measurement, 135
Preponderance of Home Produce, 154
Value per Head, 155
Export of Bullion—Specie, 158
of Coal, 158
of Gold to America, 183
Export of Home and Foreign Produce, 154
of Home Produce—Value per Head, 156
of Other Animal Products, 158
of Raw Material, 159
of Silver and Silver Lead, 158
Trade Declined since 1880, 155
Trade of Australasia, 153
Extension of Local Government, 641
Extirpation of Noxious Animals, 297

Factories—Average Hands Employed, 389
Famine Imminent, 10
Farming commenced, 10
Fauna, 119
Federation Proposed, 30
Felons under Arrest, 475
Female—Drunkards Decreasing, 465
Wage Earners, 388
Females—Employed in Factories, 397
Offenders, 477
Over Sixteen Years, 388
Fencing and Residence Clauses of the Crown Lands Act, 200
Fermented and Spirituous Liquors Consumed Per Head, 301, 465
Finance and Public Wealth, 507
Financial Position of Australia, 568
Fines—Cases in which Inflicted, 468
Fire Clays, 101
First Fleet—Arrival in Botany Bay, 7
Fishes, 122
Fisheries Commission, 123
Fishing Industry Neglected, 122, 125
Fish River Caves, 62
Fitzroy—Governor Sir Charles Augustus, 25
Flinders Explorations, 12
Flocks and Herds of the World, 295
Flour and Wheat—Average Yearly Import, 231
Flour Manufactured in New South Wales, 407
Flour-mill Power, 232
Food Consumed in Excess of Requirements, 304
Food Might be Grown in New South Wales, 305
Foods—Imported, 304
Food Supply, 298
Forbes, Sir Francis, 19
Foreign Produce—Re-exported—Value Per Head, 163
Trade, 181
Forests, 104
Forest Conservation, 114
Rangers, 115

Digitized by Google

Forest Reserves, 114
Revenue From, 116
Fortifications, 621
Foveaux, Lieutenant-Colonel, Governor, 17
Franchise—Qualifications for, 32
Free Public Library, 606
Cost of Maintenance, 608
Number of Visitors, 607
Operations in 1887, 609
Free Selection before Survey, 199
French and German Mail Steamers, 131
French Expedition—Arrival of, 9
French Settlement Suspected, 20
Freshwater Fish, 125

Gaols, 473
Deaths and Death Rate in, 481
Gaol Deliveries, 484
Gasworks, 640
Gems, 100
General Assembly, 30
Election of 1887, 505
Geological Formation of New South Wales, 61
George—Lake, 40
George's River, 44
German Lloyd Steamships, 131
Gipps, Sir George—Governor, 22
Girth of Timber which may be Felled, 116
Gold, 69
Alluvial, 70
Arrival of first Nuggets, 28
Average to each Miner in 1887, 76
Average Yield of Alluvium and Quartz, 77
Discovery of, 27, 69
Mining, 66
Produced in Australasian Colonies, 78
Quantity and Value Coined and Exported since 1851, 73
Received for Coinage, 554
Reefs recently Discovered, 75
Veins, Richness of, 72
Weight of Quantity Minted, 553
Goods Traffic on Railways, 439, 442
Affected by seasons, 430
Revenue, 430
Goulburn River, 43
Government—Constitution, 487
and Municipal Employés, 388
Governor, 488
Commander-in-Chief, 495
Governors of New South Wales—List of, 32
Grain—Production and Consumption of, 245
Granite, 101
Grants, Free of Land Abolished, 22
Grape Cultivation, 257
Great Barrier Range, 39
Grey Range, 39
Grose River, 44
Gwydir River, 53

Habitual Drunkenness, 467
Harbours and Ports, 45
Hardwoods, 109
Hargraves—Discoverer of Payable Gold, 69
Hastings River—Area Drained by, 42
Haulage on Railways, 440
Hawkesbury—Farming Commenced, 11
River—Area Drained by, 43, 44
Hay—Wheaten, 233
Hereditary Chamber proposed—Public Opposition, 30, 31
High Schools, 592
Denominational, 601
Home Produce—Value per head of Principal Articles of Export, 160
Homestead Leases, 204
Holdings, 208
Average Area of, 209, 211
Comparative Size of, 210
Increase in Area of, 209
of Various Sizes, 212
Horse-breeding, 290
Horses—Classification of, 291
Number, 291
Hospital Cases—Average Number, 645
Hospitals—Accommodation, 644
Death Rate, 645
State Expenditure on, 647
Houses—Number in City, Suburbs, and Country, 640
Hovell's Explorations, 19
Hume River, 50
Hunter Captain, Second Governor, 11
Hunter Port, 47
Hunter River—Area Drained by, 42
Discovered, 11

Igneous Formation, 65
Illawarra Lake, 49
Line of Railway, 429
Illegitimacy, 348
Illegitimate Births in Australasian Colonies and United Kingdom compared, 350
Illiteracy in each Colony, 581
of Women, 337
Immigrants—Birthplaces of, 311

Digitized by Google

Immigration and Emigration of Chinese, 312
Assisted, 311
Due to Gold Discovery, 66
Excess of over Emigration, 310
First Vote in Aid of, 21
Imperial Garrison, 615
War Vessels on Station, 620
Imported Articles, 152
Imports and Exports, 147
Mean Value per ton Measurement, 135
Imports—Classification of, 150
Compared with Loan Expenditure, 148
Exceed Exports, 148, 190
Nature of Principal, 150
Value per Head of Population, 149, 151
Imprisonment—Average Term Served by Felons, 476
Improvements on Conditional Leaseholds, 201
Purchases, Revenue from, 517
Income from Public Lands, 514
of Australasia, 570
of Boroughs and Municipalities, 1887, 626
of Persons Holding Property, or Residing in New South Wales, 552
of Productive Pursuits, 552
per Head of Population, 553
Industrial Schools, 593, 653
Infant Mortality, 358, 364
Infantry, 617
Influence of Loan Expenditure on Imports, 148
of Rainfall on Crops, 219
Insane, Admissions to Asylums, 381
Ages and Nationality, 382
Cost of Patients, 385
Criminals, 385
Treatment of, 654
Insanity, 378
Causation of, 383, 384
in England and Australasia, 380
Inscribed Stock Act of 1883, 543
Insolvencies, 564
Insolvency Court, 485
Instruction Compulsory, 578
Science and Religion, 577
Intemperance as a Cause of Insanity, 383
Internal Communication, 416
Intercolonial Trade, 168
Interest on Loans—Nominal Rate, 540
Intoxicants—Consumption of in Australasian Colonies, 465
Iron, 87
Trade Prospects, 400
Works, 88
Ironbark—Tensile Strengh of, 109
Irrigation—Practicability of, 216
Islands, 50

Jackson, Port, 8, 48
Jenolan Caves, 62
Jervis Bay, 48
Johnston, Major, 13
Governor, Arrested by, 17
Judges of Supreme Court, 481
Jury, the First, 19
Trial by, Introduced, 19

Kangaroos, Number of, 119
Kerosene Shale, 98
Kiama Harbour, 48
King George's Sound, Settlement Formed, 21
King, P. G., Governor, 12, 14

Laboratory of University, 601
Lachlan River, 52
Lakes, 40, 49
of Western District, 55
Lambing, 272
Land and Agriculture, 198
and Buildings in Municipalities, 547
Cultivated or Enclosed, 213
Free Grants Abolished, 22
Outside Municipalities, 548
Revenue, 206
Sales Revenue, 513
Sold or Granted, 208
Suited for Pastoral Pursuits, 261
Under Pastoral Occupation, 207
Lang, Rev. Dr., 21
La Pérouse—Monument, 9
Law and Crime, 457
Legislative Assembly, 501
Assembly Formed, 31
Council, 500
Council, Number of Members, 499
Length of Navigable Rivers, 54
Le Receveur Pére, 9
Letters and Newspapers Carried by Post, 454
of Administration and Probates, 483
Patent, 414
of Registration of Patents, 415
Lewis Ponds Gold and Silver-mining Company, 81
Liabilities of Banks, 559
Library—Free Public, 606
Licenses—Revenue, 511
Liens on Growing Crops, 566

Digitized by Google

Liens on Wool, 565
Lieutenant-Governor, 489
Life—Average Duration, 376
Expectation of, 375, 378
Limestone Beds, 62
Limitation of Auction Sales of Crown Lands, 513
Linnean Society of New South Wales, 604
Liverpool Plains Surveyed, 22
Live Stock Exported, 161
in Australasia, 294
Loans, 534
City of Sydney, 635
Expenditure and Public Debt, 537
Floated since 1858, 540
Municipal, 635
Provision for Extinction, 539
Purposes for which Raised, 535
Local Government, 622
Extension of, 641
Revenues, 633
Localities where Principal Crops are Grown, 215
Lord Howe Island, 50
Lottery Bill Passed, 24
Lucerne Cultivation, 247

Macarthur, John—Arrest of, 15, 16
Macdonald River, 44
Machinery employed in Mining, 76
Macintyre River, 53
Macleay, George—Explorations, 20
Macleay River—Area drained by, 41
Macquarie, Lake, 47
Lieut.-General, Governor, 17
Port, 46
River, 54
Magistrates' Courts — Convictions and Committals, 469
Persons dealt with, 457
Summary Convictions, 458, 468
Mail Communications with Europe and America, 452
Contracts—Subsidies, 452
Main Roads, 417
Maize, 234
Average Yield of, 235
Cultivated, 1862-1888, 237
Principal Centres of Cultivation, 234
Male Population of Australian Colonies at Self-supporting Ages, 330
Males Employed in Productive Works, 387
Employed in Trade and Commerce, 387
over 16—Number of in New South Wales, 387
Mammalia, 119
Manganese, 89
Manning River, 42
Manufactories and Works, 389
Classification of, 394
in Various Australasian Colonies, 396
Manufactures—Progress of, 394
Manufacturing Industry--Amount Invested, 414
Maoris, 328
Marble, 101
Market Gardens, 258
Marriage Prospects of Women in the Australasian Colonies, 336
Rate of Australasian Colonies, 335
Marriages, 333
by Each Denomination, 339
Dissolved, 341
in European Countries, 333
Persons signing Register with Marks, 337, 580
Registered in the Colony, 340
Marsupials, 296
Martial Law, 496
Matrimonial Causes Act, 341
Meat—Consumption of, 285
Supply, 284, 299
Surplus in New South Wales, 286
Melbourne—Population of, 319
Mercury, 89, 90
Mesozoic Formation, 63
Messageries Maritimes Co., 131, 184
Metallic Minerals, 69
Metamorphic Formation, 65
Meteorology, 59, 60
Metropolis—Area of, 322
Metropolitan Tramways—Operations of, 449
Millet, 246
Military Forces—Summary of, 619
Mills for Grinding and Dressing Grain, 407, 408
Mineral Licenses, 75
Products—Estimated value obtained, 1878-87, 103
Minerals—Metallic, 69
Quantity and value obtained, 102
Mines and Minerals, 66
Mining Leases—Revenue, 521
Licenses, 75
Occupation—Revenue, 513
Ministers, Cabinet, 497
Mint, Transactions of, 554, 555
Miscellaneous Land Receipts, 514
Receipts, 527
Services—Revenue, 526
Mitchell, Sir Thomas—Explorations, 22
Money on Deposit in Banks, 562

Digitized by Google

Monopoly of Australian Agricultural Company, 90
Moreton Bay Discovered, 4
Surveyed, 19
Mortality in the Colony, 357
Infant, 358, 364
Rate of, 372
Mortgages on Land, 566
on Live Stock, 565
Moruya River, 45
Mountain Lakes, 40
Mountains and Table-lands, 36
Municipal Elections, 640
Expenditure—City, 631
Expenditure—Country, 634
Expenditure—Suburbs of Sydney, 634
Loans, 635
Revenue—City, 631
Revenue—Country, 632
Revenue—Suburbs of Sydney, 632
Roads and Streets, 421
Works, 637
Works—Estimated Value, 546
Municipalities Act, 622
and Boroughs—Capital Value and Income, 1887, 626
and Boroughs—Population, 1887, 633
Annual and Capital Value of Property, 624
Assets, 636
Murray and Darling River Trade, 141
River Discovered, 19
River Length of, 51, 54
Murrumbidgee River, 51
Discovered, 19
Length of, 52, 54
Museum, 605
Technological, 610
Mutiny of the Bounty, 14
Myall Lake, 49
Myall River, 42

Nambuccra River, 41
Namoi River, 54
National Art Gallery, 610
Nationalities of Foreign Vessels Trading, 133
Native-born Population Increasing, 315
Naturalization, 324
Naval Brigade, 617
Naval Station, 619
Naval Volunteer Artillery, 618
Nepean River, 44
Scheme of Water Supply, 637
Newcastle Coal Seams, 63
Founded, 12
Harbour and Shipping Appliances, 47
Newcastle second among New South Wales Ports, 141
New Hebrides Discovered, 1
New South Wales, Area of, 35
Corps—Constitution of, 12
Founded, 9
Limits of, 34
New Zealand Discovered by Tasman, 2
Non-residential Conditional Purchases, 201
Norfolk Island, 10-50
Noxious Animals, 296
Nymagee Copper Mines, 85

Oak—Tensile Strength of English, 109
Oaten Hay in Demand, 243
Oath of Allegiance, 503
Oats, 238
Area under Cultivation and Yield, 239
as a Fattening Food, 243
Average Yield in Australasian Colonies, 241
Average Yield in Principal Foreign Countries, 242
Average Yield per acre in New South Wales, 240
Cultivation neglected, 242
for Hay and Green Food, 244
Observatory, Sydney, 605
Occupation of Crown Lands—Revenue, 515
Licenses, 204
Offences—Classification of, 475
of Prisoners under Sentence, 475
Offenders Convicted more than once, 477
Habitual, 478
Omnibus Traffic, 450
Orange Cultivation, 257
Orangeries—Area and Production, 258
Orchards, 258
Overland Trade, 164
with Queensland, 174
with South Australia, 175
with Victoria, 172
Oysters, 126

Palæozoic Formation of New South Wales, 61
Pammaroo, Lake, 55
Parliamentary Constitution, 498
Parliament—Duration of, 505
Elections of, 506
Meeting of First, 504
Summoning, 493
Paroo, River, 54
Passage across the Blue Mountains, 416

Digitized by Google

Pastoral Leases, 203
Occupation Revenue, 513, 519
Occupation—Rent Paid, 1887, 207
Property Value, 293
Passenger Traffic on Railways, 434
Receipts, 437
Patents, 414
Paterson, Colonel—Governor, 17
Paterson River, 43
Payments on Account State Aid to Religion, 611
Permanent Artillery, 616
Personal Property and Furniture—Estimated Value, 548
Phillip, Captain—first Governor, 7
Return to England, 11
Phthisis, 371
Phylloxera, 257
Physical Configuration, 36
Pigs—Annual Cast, 293
Number of, 293
Pine—Colonial, 108
Pinewoods, 110
Pittwater, 47
Police—Number of, 459
in Australasia, 459
Poll-tax—Evasion by Chinese, 313
Population—Aborigines, 327
Ages of, 331
and Vital Statistics, 306
Birthplaces of, 315
Centralization of, 314
Chinese, 312
Increase of, 308
Net Annual Increase, 347
of Australasia, 307
of Chief Cities in Australasia, 319
of Chief Towns of New South Wales at Census of 1881, 324
of Metropolitan Municipalities, 323
of Municipalities and Boroughs, 1887, 633
of New South Wales at different Census, 332
of Sydney within Municipal Boundaries, 320
of the Colony, City, and Country Districts, 321
Racial Composition, 316
Urban and Rural, 317
Port Phillip—Separation of, 25
Port Jackson, 48
Postal Business Carried at a Loss, 453
Increasing, 455
Postal Money Orders, 568
Post and Telegraphs, 451
Post and Telegraph Service, 526
Revenue, 525
Post Office Banks, 563
Employés, 453
Operations, 453
Potatoes, 247
Area Cultivated and Yield, 248
Consumption, 300
Power of Plant in Manufactories, 390
Prerogative of Mercy, 490, 494
Press—Censorship Abolished, 19
Primary Education, 577
Prisons, 473
Prisoners, Ages of, 476
Decrease in Number of, 473
for Debt, 480
in Confinement at end of 1887, 474
previously Convicted, 478
re-convicted, Classification, 479
Refractory, 480
Under Sentence—Offences of, 475
Private Indebtedness, 567
Lines of Railways, 424
Schools, 590
Wealth, 547
Privy Council—Appeal Permitted, 482
Probate Administration, 483
Produce Exported, 154
Productive Pursuits—Income from, 552
Professional Men, 388
Progress of Education, 579, 581
Propertied Classes, 643
Property Left by Persons who Died, 550
Proprietary Resources of New South Wales Banks of Issue, 561
Prospect Reservoir, 638
Provisions for Extinction of Loans, 539
Public Debt—Burthen of, 574
Increase of, 538
of Australasian Colonies, 575
Present Amount, 536
Public Expenditure, 529
Estate—Estimated Value, 546
Instruction, 583
Resources, Estimated Value, 536
Revenue, 508
Revenue of New South Wales, 1860-1887, 508
Schools Act, 577
School Boards, 586
Wealth, 507, 545
Works—Estimated Value, 545
Punishments Inflicted by Magistrates, 467
Punts and Ferries, 419
Purchases on Gold-fields, 205

Qualification of Electors, 501
Quartz-mining, 72
Mining Revival in 1887, 75

Digitized by Google

Quartz-mining Veins—Principal Localities of, 74
Quiros, Don Pedro Fernandez, &c., 1

Ratable Property in Boroughs and Municipalities, 624
Property in Each Municipality, 626
Property in British Cities, 625
Rate of Dividend Paid by Banks, 557
of Wages of Various Trades, 409–412
Rabbits, 296
Railways, 422
Average Cost per Mile, 432
Analysis of Goods Traffic, 439
Average Distance Travelled per Passenger, 435
Average Earnings from Goods per Ton, 441
Average Fare per Mile, 436
Average Fare per Passenger, 437
Capital Expended on, 424
Cost of Construction, 433
Cost of Construction in Other Countries, 434
Earnings and Expenditure, 523
Earnings per Mile, 436
Expenditure of Australasian Colonies, 573
Extension to Circular Quay, 428
Gross Earnings and Working Expenses, 443
Growth of Traffic, 429
Haulage per Ton of Goods, 440
Illawarra Line, 429
in Other Countries Compared with New South Wales, 445, 446
Journeys per Head of Population, 435
Length Open for Traffic, 423
Length of Lines open in Australasian Colonies, 425
Light Lines, 432
Lines Authorized, 447
Lines Open for Traffic, 447
Lines Under Construction, 447
Loss on New Lines, 431
Passenger Traffic, 434
Private Lines, 424, 447
Private Line from Broken Hill, Silverton, to South Australian Border, 448
Private Line from Deniliquin to Moama, 447
Projected Branch Lines, 427
Net Revenue and Interest on Capital, 444
Receipt from Goods per Mile, 441
Receipts from Goods Traffic, 442
Receipts per Head of Population, 438
Railway Receipts from Passenger Traffic per Train Mile, 437
Revenue, 522
Rolling Stock, 447
System of New South Wales, 425
Tonnage of Goods Carried, 440
Tonnage Moved in Various Countries, 439
Tons of Goods Carried per Mile, 441
Rainfall, 59
in Wheat Centres, 226
Influence on Crops, 219
Raw Material—Preparation of, 400
Re-export—Large Trade of Certain Colonies, 153
Overland Trade, 162
Trade, 162, 164
Reformatories, 593, 652
Refractory Prisoners, 480
Refund of Deposits on Purchases of Crown Land, 519
Relation between Loans, Imports, and Exports, 543
Religion, 611
Number of Adherents, 613
State Aid, 611
Religious Equality established, 22
Religions of Persons apprehended, 462
Reptiles, 126
Reserved Profits of Banks, 557
Responsible Government, 505
Established, 29
Revolt at Castlehill, 13
Revenue—Classification of, 509
in Various Years, 507
from Customs and Excise, 511
from Public Lands, 513
from Services, Railways, Post, Telegraphs, &c., 522
from Taxation, 510
of Australasian Colonies, 507
of Country Municipalities, 632
of Suburban Municipalities, 632
of City of Sydney, 631
per Head, 528
Rewards paid for Scalps of Noxious Animals, 297
Richmond River, 40
Riverine Country, 268
Rivers of Coastal Regions, 40
of Western Watershed, 50
Traffic on, 430
Roads and Bridges—Value of, 419
and Streets—Municipal, 421
Government Expenditure on, 418
Great Western, 417
Supervision and Maintenance, 418
Rolling Stock of Railways, 447

Digitized by Google

Roman Catholic Schools, 591
Royal Geographical Society of Australia, 604
Royal Society of New South Wales, 604
Royalty on Timber—Revenue from, 115
Rubies, 100
Rum Currency, 15
Rum—Importation of, 12
Sale of, Prohibited, 13
Rye, 246

Salubrity of Climate, 359
Sandstone Formation, 101
Savings Banks, 563
for Schools, 590
Saw Mills, 402
Schnapper Fisheries, 123
School—Fees, 589
of Medicine, 600
Savings Banks, 590
Schools—Church of England, 592
Denominational, 601
Establishment of, 17
Number of State, 584
Private, 590
Roman Catholic, 591
When Present Education Act came into Force, 583
Scientific Societies, 603
Scrub Forests, 109
Leases, 205
Secondary Education, 579
Second Fleet—Arrival of, 10
Selling Price of Australian Stock, 542
Senate of University, 595
Services—Revenue from, 522
Settlement—In Early Days of Colonization, 416
Settlers—Arrival of Free, 19
Sewerage of Sydney and Suburbs, 639
Sex of Children Born, 344
Sexes—Distribution of, 329
Shale Deposits, 98
Production and Value of, 99
Sheep, 261
and Cattle Runs, 294
Breeding of Coarse Woolled, 279
Breeds of, 270
Causes Modifying Increase, 265
Export and Import of, 266
Increase of, 265
Number in Australasian Colonies, 267
Shipping—Early Records of, 128
Foreign and British, 131
Quantity and Tonnage of 1825–87, 129
Trade at Riverina Ports, 142
Trade of Australasian Colonies, 129-130
Shipping Trade of Sydney—Progress of, 139
Shoal Bay, 46
Shoalhaven River, 44
Area Drained by, 45
Silurian Rocks, 62
Silver, 78
and Silver Lead—Number of Miners engaged, 83
Ore—Quantity and Value Exported, 82
Boom in 1888, 80
Coin Withdrawn, 555
Deposits in the Barrier Ranges, 79-81
Lodes in New England, 81
Production of, Increasing, 82
Silverton, 78-80
Skilled Mechanics, 388
Slates, 101
Slaughtering for Food, 287
Small-pox, 371
Snakes and Reptiles, 126
Snowy Range, 37
River, 45
Soap and Candle Manufactories, 402
Social Condition, 643
Soft-woods, 109
Soil and Agriculture, 213
Suitable for Fruit Trees, 215
Sorghum, 247
Southern Watershed, 37
Sown Grasses, 247
Special Areas, 201
Leases, 206
Sales, 206
Specific Duties, 195
Gravity and Tensile Strength of New South Wales and European Trees Compared, 113
Spirits—Consumption of, per Head, 465
Revenue from Imported, 191
Subject to Excise, 191
Stamp Duties, 512
Stamps—Revenue, 511
State-aided Educational Establishments, 592
State Aid to Denominational Schools, 578
Aid to Religion, 611
Children's Relief Board, 650
Forests and Timber Reserves, 117
Forests—Number and Area of, 115
Schools, 583
Schools in Australasian Colonies, 585
Steam and Sailing Tonnage, 133
Communications with England, 451
Power in use in various countries, 413
Stephens, Port, 46

Digitized by Google

Stock, 260
Annual Cast of, 285
Breeding—Humble Beginning, 260
Carrying Capacity of the Colony, 266
Facilities for Watering, 295
Improvements in Value of, 542
Streets and Roads in Municipalities, 421, 636
Students Attending Technical College, 602
at the University, 599
Stud Sheep—Importation of, 269
Sturt, Captain Charles—Explorations of, 20
Submarine Telegraph Cables, 451
Subsidies for Mail Contracts, 452
Suburban Expenditure, 634
Revenue, 632
Suburbs of Sydney, 322
Sugar-cane—Area in Production of, 251
Cultivation of, 250
Principal Centre of Production, 252
Sugar Consumption, 300
Growing, 402
Mills, 403
Refineries, 404
Revenue from Imported, 195
Suicides, 373
in Australasian Colonies, 374
Summary Convictions by Magistrates, 458, 468
Summoning of Parliament, 493
Sunday Schools, 614
Sunny Corner—Silver Mines, 78, 81
Superior Public Schools, 592
Supreme Court, 481
Surplus Assets of Banks over Liabilities, 560
Revenue, 533
Swan River Settlement formed, 21
Sydney—Chief Shipping Port, 141
Climate of, 56
College, 594
Grammar School, 593
Harbour—Area of Water Surface, 48
Observatory, 605
Population of, 319, 320
Revenue and Expenditure, 631
Summer and Winter Temperature, 56
Winter Temperature, 57

Table-lands of New South Wales, 36
Climate of, 57
Suitable for Growth of European Cereals, 215
Tariff, 191
Tasman's Discoveries, 2
Taxation of Australasian Colonies, 572
per Head, 510
Revenue derived, 511
Tea Duties, 194
Teachers Public Schools, 585
Training of, 586
Teaching Staff of University, 598
Technical Education, 601
Technological Museum, 610
Telegraph Business, 455
Business of Australasia and United Kingdom Compared, 456
Lines in Operation, 452
Submarine Cables, 451
Temperature and Climate, 56
Tensile Strength of Colonial Timber Compared with Foreign, 109
Territorial Divisions under Crown Lands Act of 1884, 199
Timber, Australian and Foreign, compared, 113
Cut in State Forests, 115
Export of, 111
Large Importation of, 110
Licenses and Permits, 117
Trees—Chief Varieties of, 105, 109
Tin—Discovery of, 83
Market Controlled by European Syndicates, 84
Total Production in New South Wales, 83
Value of Export, 84
Tobacco, 248
Area and Production, 249
Duties, 192
Duties, Revenue from, 193
Leaf Imported, 405
Manufactories, 405, 406
Tonnage Arriving in Ballast, 133, 134
of British Vessels Trading to New South Wales, 132
of Foreign Vessels Trading to New South Wales, 132
of Goods Carried on Railways per Head of Population, 439
of Principal Ports of Great Britain, 141
of Principal Australasian Ports, 139
of Steamers and Sailing Vessels Trading to New South Wales, 1876–87, 133
of Vessels and Value of Cargoes, 136
of Vessels Trading with New South Wales—Average of, 137
of Vessels Trading with Sydney and Newcastle, 140
Registered in New South Wales, 143
Torres, Luiz Vaez de, 1

Digitized by Google

Trade follows the British Flag, 180
of Australasian Colonies, 165-166
of Sydney compared with British Ports, 140
with Belgium, 183
with China, 186
with Fiji, 178
with France, 184
with Germany, 186
with Great Britain, 167
with Great Britain and British Possessions, 180
with Hongkong, 178
with India, 179
with New Caledonia, 185
with New Zealand, 177
with Queensland, 172
with South Australia, 174
with Tasmania, 176
with United States, 181
with Victoria, 169-172
with Various Countries Compared, 135, 187-189
Trades—Rates of Wages, 409
Tramways—Earnings and Expenditure, 525
Interest on Capital, 449
Tramway System, 448
Transactions of the Lands Department, 1887, 207
Transit of Mails, 426
Transportation—Abolition of, 23-27
Training of Teachers, 586
ship Vernon, 594
Treatment of Insane, 654
Trial Bay, 46
Tuggerah Lake, 49
Tumut River, 52
Tuross River, 45
Tweed River, 40
Twins and Triplets, 352
Twofold Bay, 49

Ulladulla Harbour, 48
University, 594
Affiliated Colleges, 597
Benefactions, 597
Degrees Conferred by, 599
Examinations, 599
Expenditure, 600
Revenue, 600
School of Medicine, 600
Senate, 595
Students, 599
Teaching Staff, 598
Unpaid Balances on Conditional Purchases, 208
Unskilled Labourers, 388
Urana Lake, 55

Vaccination, 378
Valuation of Public and Private Wealth, 545
Vegetation, 104
Vessels Built in New South Wales, 144
Registered at Sydney and Newcastle, 142
Registered in New South Wales, 143
Wrecked off New South Wales, 147
Vernon Training Ship, 594
Victoria Discovered, 23
Lake, 55
Vine Cultivation, 254
Violence, Deaths from, 368, 370
Visitors, Free Public Library, 607
Vital Statistics, 306
Volunteer Forces, 616
Movement, 615
Reserves, 618

Wages—Comparatively High Rate of, 412
of various Trades, 409
Wakool River—Length of, 51, 54
Wallabies—Number of, 119
Wallis Lake, 49
Waljeers Lake, 55
Water Fund—City of Sydney, 637
Subterranean, 64
Supply—Country, 639
Supply of Sydney, 637
Warragamba River, 44
Warrego River, 53
War Vessels on Station, 620
Wealth of New South Wales—Estimated Total, 548
of Victoria and New South Wales compared, 551
Private, 547
Public, 545
Weight of Gold Minted, 553
Wellington Caves, 62
Western Districts—Climate of, 58
Division, 203
Mountain System, 39
Watershed, 37, 50
Wharves, 146
Wheat, 218
and Flour Imported from South Australia and Victoria, 176
Area under Cultivation, 222
Average Yield per Acre in Australasian Colonies, 227

Digitized by Google

Wheat—Average Yield per acre in New South Wales, 218, 224
Grown for Hay, 233
Production not equal to demand, 228
Proportion of land cultivated to area of Districts, 221
Yield per acre, 1862-1888, 220
Wiambene Caves, 62
Wianamatta Series, 63
Williams River, 43
Wine Duties, 192
Increase of Industry, 256
Production, 1862, 1888, 256
Wines of New South Wales at Bordeaux Exhibition, 255
Wollondilly River, 43
Wollongong Harbour, 48
Wool, 156, 272
Wool—Consumption of, 279
Exported, 1878-1887, 157
Fluctuation in Value, 276
Growing initiated, 14
Liens on, 565
Markets Available for Shipment of, 280
Produce of Various Countries, 281
Wool—Quantity and Value of in Australasian Colonies, 279
Shipments of Home Grown Wool Increasing, 273
Shipped from New South Wales, 274
Shipped *via* Adelaide and Melbourne, 274
Superiority of Australasian, 269
System of Preparing, 273
the Staple Export, 156.
Trade Affected by Seasons, 157
Value of Clip of each Colony, 275, 279
Weight Exported, 1860-1887, 275
Weight per Sheep, 273
Woollen Mills, 398
Working Expenses of Railways, 443
Works and Hands Employed, 395
in Operation—List of, 390
Woronora River, 44
Wyong State Nursery, 117

Yield of Quartz and Alluvial Gold Mines, 77

Zymotic Diseases—Deaths from, 366, 369

Sydney: Charles Potter, Government Printer.—1888.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Princeton University Library
32101 06396996

Digitized by Google

This Book is Due

| | |
|---|---|
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google